



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

Pali Text Society

The Vibhaṅga

BEING

*THE SECOND BOOK OF THE ABHIDHAMMA
PIṬAKA*

EDITED BY

MRS. RHYS DAVIDS, M.A.

London

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY

BY

HENRY FROWDE

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

1904

TO

MY HUSBAND

‘KALYĀNAMITTE BHĀJAMĀNO API BĀLO PANDITO ASSA.’

KISĀ-GOTAMĪ THERĪ.

CORRIGENDA

[*THE errors indicated in the first four sections below are so obvious that the reader will have rectified them as he read without consulting this list. Pilloried they must be none the less by way of apology, but it was held sufficient to present them in groups. Those in the last section are also mostly very obvious, but their faultiness calls for somewhat more distinct specification.*]

False Quantity in a, ā, i, ī, u, ū.

Page 3, l. 14 (abbhattaṅgatā); 5, l. 6 from foot (saññā); 9, l. 9 (adukkhamaśukhāya); 10, l. 7 from foot (viññāṇaṅ); 11 (daṭṭhabbaṅ); 35 (pahātabbahetuko); 45 (akusalo); 66, ll. 21 and 2 from foot (cattāro); 75, l. 17 (hetu); 78, l. 4 from foot (parāmatṭhañ); 83, l. 7 from foot (seyathidaṅ); 87, l. 13 (mahābhūtāṅ); 88 (jivhāviññāṅ); 89 (vedanākkhandho); 91, l. 3 (vipāka-); 92 (appamañārammañā); 92, l. 22, 93, l. 5 from foot (siyā); 94, l. 16 (-payutta-anāsavā); 94, l. 25 (saṅyojaniyā); 96, l. 14 (upādā); 96, l. 23 (kilesavippayuttā); 96, l. 33 (kilesā); 96, l. 36, and 97, l. 38 (siyā); 102, l. 6 from foot (esā); 105 (pāripūriyā); 105 (vitakkavicārāṅ); 107 (taṇhā); 111, l. 2 (avasesā); 111, l. 14 from foot (dukkhani-); 112 (pattiyā); 117, last line (nīvaraṇasaṃpayuttaṅ); 119, l. 6 (siyā); 120, l. 2 (upādā-); 125, l. 6 (anaññātanasaṃmītiṅ); 133, last line (apariyāpannā); 138 (paridevitaṅ); 145, l. 5 (Yā); 157, l. 9 from foot (cattāro); 163, l. 4 (-paccayā); 167, l. 2 (cetosaṃphassaṅ); 169 (jāti); 171 (-kavicārāṅ); 171 (jhāṅ); 172 (kusalamūlā); 173 (mano); 174 (chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko); 180 (vipākaṅ . . . sotaviññāṅ); 181 (yaṅ yaṅ vā, also title: -saṅkhāramūlakaṅ); 182, n. 1 (Kāmaścara . . .); 183 (vitakkavicārāṅ); 184, n. 2 (Avyākata-); 194 (nahāru); 199 (santaṅ); 199, n. 4 (°pāripūri); 200, l. 9 (bhāvanāpāripūri); 200, ll. 21, 22 (ca); 201, l. 15 (tañ); 211, l. 8

from foot (sammāvāyāmo); 214, l. 3 (pagganhātiti); 214, l. 17 (jhānaṅ); 215 (Niyyānikā); 222 (bhāvetiti); 223, l. 7 (ca); 225, l. 12 (āsavā); 226 (title: iddhipāda . . .); 229 (kāmehi); 236 (-ājivo); 238 (sammāvāyāmo); 253 (tajjā . . . tajjā); 256 (viññāṇadhātu); 266 (pītiyā); 268, l. 1 (eva); 271 (-vippayutta-anāsavā); 272 (tathā); 274 (tattha); 276 (viññāṇadhātu and sampayuttaṅ); 277 (mettāyitattaṅ); 279, 280, n. (vitakkavicāraṅ); 285 (pānātipātā); 287, l. 1 (ñāṇasampayuttaṅ); 290 (veramaṇī); 292 (Bahirā); 295 (rūpūpapattiyā); 302, l. 9 (saññā); 308 (sāsavā, anāsavā); 310 (-savicārā . . . -vicāramattā); 317, last line (nānā-); 318 (sihanādaṅ); 319, ll. 22, 25 (ārammaṇe, ārammaṇā); 328 (viññāṇaṅ); 329 (sa-uttaraṅ); 339 (nānādhātuṅ); 342 (rūpī); 344 (sihanādaṅ); 350, 354 (uṇṇāmo); 361 (avijjālaṅgī); 375 (sacchikatvā); 380 (vivādāmūlāni); 381 (saṅsaggārāmatā); 393, l. 21 (vā), l. 29 (neva-saññī-); 399, l. 14 (yathā); 405, l. 3 (kāmadhātuṅ); 407 (cittāni).

Misprint for ṅ, ñ, or n.

Page 1, l. 5 from foot (rūpaṅ); 10, l. 5 (viññāṇaṅ); 77, l. 12 (saṅyojanavippayutta-); 87, 88 (viññāṇaṅ); 108 (dukkhaṅ); 109 (kilesāṅ); 123 (saddhindriyaṅ); 135 (vacisaṅkhāro); 144 (sañcetayitattaṅ); 153 (viññāṇaṅ); 164 (cittaṅ); 201 (upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa); 204 (dandhābhiññaṅ); 219 (vimaṅsā, twice); 268 (pañcaṅgikaṅ); 310, 311 (uppannā, paccuppannā); 319 (apacayagāmim); 321 (Pañcannaṅ, dhammaṅ); 331 (viññāṇaṅcāyatana . . .); 358 (vañcanā); 363 (sañjānanā); 375 (diṭṭhupadānaṅ); 399, l. 31 (apāhaṅ).

Dropped Letters.

Page 7 (abhisāṅkhipitvā); 9 (samāpannassa); 67 (-khandho); 81 (pahātabbahetukā); 109 (paṭipadāya); 162, 163 (nāmarūpapaccayā); 200 (anuppannassa); 208 (dhammacchando); 233 (Sappaccayā); 246 (micchā); 261 (cittassa); 278 (karuṇāyitattaṅ); 260 (mettāsahagataṅ); 290 (ñānavippayuttaṅ); 386 (pattiyā).

Dropped Dot under Letter.

Page 43 (anīvaraṇiyo); 82 (pavāḷaṅ); 83 (kheḷo); 95 (parāmatṭhā); 118 (nīvaraṇiyaṅ, nīvaraṇiyā); 121 (Tīṇi); 144 (paṇḍaraṅ); 145 (paṭiggāho); 240 (dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ);

257 (paṭhamaṇ); 269, 270, 271 (ṭhapetvā); 306 (asaṅkiliṭṭha-); 317, 335, 337 (aṭṭhānañ, ṭhānato); 330, 375 (ṭhapetvā); 349 (Aṭṭhakaṇ); 353 (ohīlanā); 358, 359 (diṭṭhigataṇ); 407 (tīṇi).

Other Errata.

- Page 82, read aṭṭhimiñjā.
 „ 86, „ paranimmitavasavattideve (K. reads °vatti).
 „ 86, „ āghātavatthūsu.
 „ 86, „ dussanā, duss . . . &c. (K. reads one s).
 „ 92, „ ahetukā.
 „ 93, l. 4, read cāti.
 „ 94, l. 20, „ siyā.
 „ 96, read siyā upādā siyā no upādā.
 „ 102, „ manosamphasso.
 „ 106, „ sammāsaṅkappo.
 „ 111, l. 9 from foot, read kilesā.
 „ 113, l. 7 „ „ Dve saccā.
 „ 119, read samuṭṭhānānuparivattino (twice).
 „ 171, „ etassa.
 „ 183, „ Yasmiṇ.
 „ 233, „ cittasaṅsaṭṭhā.
 „ 251, dele note 2.
 „ 253, read padoso.
 „ 253, „ liyitattaṇ (B: liy° always).
 „ 262, „ Yo.
 „ 263, n. 2, read atireko.
 „ 271, l. 12, dele hiatus.
 „ 272, read Catasso.
 „ 283, „ upādiṇṇupā-.
 „ 286, close up veramaṇi.
 „ 286, read velā.
 „ 287, last line, close up -ṭhā nā.
 „ 294, 299, read paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.
 „ 295, read niruttipaṭisambhidā.
 „ 317, 318, 339, read tathāgato throughout.
 „ 329, l. 11, read neti. Ye . . .
 „ 335, read Paṭhamajjhāna . . .
 „ 338, „ nirayaṇ.
 „ 342, „ pacceti, jhāyī.
 „ 343, „ anekavihitayaṇ.
 „ 349, „ saṅyojanāni, antaggāhikā.
 „ 350, close up Itaritaracivara and foll.
 „ 368, read adukkhamasukhaṇ.

- Page 368, read mohakasāvo.
 ,, 373, ,, saccavippatikulena (K: °kūlena).
 ,, 377, ,, kaṅkhati after saṅghe.
 ,, 387, ,, maññasīti?
 ,, 393, *dele repetition of yathā so suddo . . . vā.*
 ,, 396, read manusso siyan ti vā.
 ,, 402, ,, bāvīsatindriyāni.
 ,, 426, ,, bhāventi.

There are besides, especially in the first fifty pages, a number of cases where the compositor's erroneous division of words at the end of a line has remained uncorrected.

ADDENDA

- Page 2, n. 7: S^d reads [a-]cittikataṅ.
 ,, 246, n. 4, and 352, n. 22: S^d reads cāṭukamyatā.

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

	PAGE
PREFACE - - - - -	xi
I. KHANDHAVIBHAṆḬGA	
Suttantabhājaniya - - - - -	1
Abhidhammabhājaniya	
Rūpakkhandha - - - - -	12
Vedanākkhandha - - - - -	15
Saññākkhandha - - - - -	28
Saṅkhārakkhandha - - - - -	40
Viññāṇakkhandha - - - - -	58
Pañhāpucchaka - - - - -	61
II. ĀYATANA VIBHAṆḬGA	
Suttantabhājaniya - - - - -	70
Abhidhammabhājaniya - - - - -	70
Pañhāpucchaka - - - - -	78
III. DHĀTUVIBHAṆḬGA	
Suttantabhājaniya - - - - -	82
Abhidhammabhājaniya - - - - -	87
Pañhāpucchaka - - - - -	90
IV. SACCAVIBHAṆḬGA	
Suttantabhājaniya - - - - -	99
Abhidhammabhājaniya - - - - -	106
Pañhāpucchaka - - - - -	112
V. INDRIYAVIBHAṆḬGA	
Abhidhammabhājaniya - - - - -	122
Pañhāpucchaka - - - - -	124
VI. PACCAYĀKĀRAVIBHAṆḬGA	
Suttantabhājaniya - - - - -	135
Abhidhammabhājaniya	
Mātikā - - - - -	138
Paccayacatukka - - - - -	144
Hetukacatukka - - - - -	148
Sampayuttacatukka - - - - -	158

	PAGE
VI. PACCAṬṬĀKĀRAVIBHAṆḂA	
Aññamaññacatukka - - -	158
Akusalacitta - - -	164
Kusalamūla - - -	169
Kusalavipākaṣaṅkhāramūlaka - - -	173
Akusalavipākaṣaṅkhāramūlaka - - -	180
Kiriyaṣaṅkhāramūlaka - - -	182
Kusalamūlavipākamūlaka - - -	184
Akusalavipākamūlaka - - -	190
VII. SATIPAṬṬHĀNAVIBHAṆḂA	
Suttantabhājanīya - - -	193
Abhidhammabhājanīya - - -	202
Pañhāpucchaka - - -	205
VIII. SAMMAPPADHĀNAVIBHAṆḂA	
Suttantabhājanīya - - -	208
Abhidhammabhājanīya - - -	210
Pañhāpucchaka - - -	214
IX. IDDHIPĀDAVIBHAṆḂA	
Suttantabhājanīya - - -	216
Abhidhammabhājanīya - - -	220
Pañhāpucchaka - - -	224
X. BOJJHAṆḂAVIBHAṆḂA	
Suttantabhājanīya - - -	227
Abhidhammabhājanīya - - -	229
Pañhāpucchaka - - -	232
XI. MAGGAVIBHAṆḂA ¹	
Suttantabhājanīya - - -	235
Abhidhammabhājanīya - - -	236
Pañhāpucchaka - - -	241
XII. JHĀNAVIBHAṆḂA	
Mātikā - - -	244
Suttantabhājanīya - - -	245
Abhidhammabhājanīya - - -	263
Pañhāpucchaka - - -	269
XIII. APPAMAÑÑAVIBHAṆḂA	
Suttantabhājanīya - - -	272
Abhidhammabhājanīya - - -	276
Pañhāpucchaka - - -	282
XIV. SIKKHĀPADAVIBHAṆḂA	
Abhidhammabhājanīya - - -	285
Pañhāpucchaka - - -	291

¹ Aṭṭhasālinī, p. 7 reads Maggaṅgavibhaṅga.

	PAGE
XV. PAṬISAMBHIDĀVIBHAṆGA	
Suttantabhājanīya - - -	- 298
Abhidhammabhājanīya - - -	- 294
Pañhāpucchaka - - -	- 308
XVI. NĀṆAVIBHAṆGA	
Mātikā - - - -	- 306
Ekaka - - - -	- 319
Duka - - - -	- 322
Tika - - - -	- 324
Catukka - - - -	- 328
Pañcavidhena . . . dasavidhena nāṇavatthu	- 384
XVII. KHUDDAKAVATTHUVIBHAṆGA	
Mātikā - - - -	- 345
Ekaka - - - -	- 350
Duka - - - -	- 357
Tika - - - -	- 361
Catukka - - - -	- 378
Pañcaka - - - -	- 377
Chakka - - - -	- 380
Sattaka - - - -	- 382
Aṭṭhaka - - - -	- 385
Navaka - - - -	- 389
Dasaka - - - -	- 391
Aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritāni - - -	- 392
XVIII. DHAMMAHADAYAVIBHAṆGA	
APPENDIX - - - -	- 437
INDEX OF WORDS AND SUBJECTS - - -	- 439

PREFACE

THIS, the first European edition of the Vibhaṅga, is the work of Miss Chalmers, sister of Mr. Robert Chalmers, C.B., who transcribed it from the Siamese printed edition of the Buddhist canonical books. She completed the tedious and ungrateful task by the beginning of 1903. The further work of collation and publication was handed over to me during the following summer, and was begun in September, 1903. I have compared the Siamese, word for word, with the Sinhalese of a palm-leaf MS. obtained by Professor Rhys Davids in 1884 from the Vanavāsa Vihāra in Ceylon. A copy of the Burmese printed edition of the Vibhaṅga reached me only as the present text was being printed. I have collated all differences of reading in the Sinhalese and Siamese with the Burmese.

As to choice of reading in cases of discrepancy, I could wish that the present edition made a better show of consistency than it does. One gravitates naturally toward the traditions of Ceylon, as being the most venerable. My Sinhalese MS. proved, however, to be full of inconsistencies as well as slips of the stylus to an extent which might have congested my footnotes far more than they reveal. Hence I have only followed the Sinhalese outright where it has consistently followed the tradition of its schools—viz., in the *vy* of such words as *avyākāta*, *vyāpāda*, *vyāsana*, &c., where Burma and Siam write *by-*; in *upekhā*, *sekhā*, *vimokha*, instead of the *-kkha* of both the latter; in the *niggaḥīta* before 'y' instead of the doubled 'ñ,' and so on. Where it shows frequent inconsistency I have followed usually the Burmese and its

younger sister, the Siamese—*e.g.*, in *mahā* (Sinh. often *maha*), *phoṭṭhabba* (Sinh. often *poṭṭhabba*), in many uses of the cerebral ‘ṇ,’ often rejected by the Sinh., especially in *paṇīta*, *taṇhā*, *tīṇi*, and of the cerebral ‘ḷ,’ as in *saḷāyatana*, and in the preference of ‘u’ to ‘ū’ in the plural, *e.g.*, in *hetu*. Here and there, it should be confessed, the Siamese has been suffered to stand, less because the reading specially commended itself than because it was first in the field for purposes of this present edition. And at this early stage of Pali scholarship it is scarcely legitimate to speak of authority in readings.

I have again ventured, as in the previous volume issued by the Pali Text Society, to use the tailed ‘ṇ’ for *niggaḥīta*. Its *lakkaṇa* is unmistakable, even if it does not commend itself for beauty; and to expect anyone who has experienced the boon of it to turn back to the cumbrous ‘in’ and ‘ñ’ is not reasonable.

For the tabulation of terms and phrases in the *Mātikā*’s and elsewhere I am alone responsible. The sole idea has been, of course, to economize time and effort for the reader. But in all elisions (*peyyāla*’s) I have simply followed one or more of the texts collated, all of which elide frequently, though not with mutual uniformity.

It will be noticed that very many of these excisions are given, not only on occasion of repetitions in the answers, but also at their earliest occurrence. See, for instance, on pp. 2, 3 the enumeration of *rūpaṇ sukumaṇ* and *rūpaṇ santike*, on pp. 71, 72—in the Siamese edition, at all events—the description of the *āyatanāni*, on pp. 106, 107 that of some of the *maggaṅgāni*, and more especially on pp. 178, 179, where the *dhammā* forming the content of a *citta*, good or bad, are elided except the first and last terms (*phasso . . . pe . . . avikkhepo*), although, by reason of the . . . *pe . . .*, we cannot but infer that we may take as read the lists given in the opening replies of the *Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi*, and repeated later on in that work, in connections similar to

those in which they occur in the cited passages of the Vibhaṅga (*cf.*, *e.g.*, Dh. S., §§ 499 *fol.*). In other words, the present book seems by Buddhists to have ranked second in the seven of its Piṭaka not accidentally, but as a sequel to the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi, requiring, in those who came to the study of it, a familiarity with the categories and formulas of the latter work—that is, with the first book of the Abhidhamma. In fact, the Buddhist student who had achieved proficiency in the methods and phraseology of the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi would find himself already half-way towards proficiency in the Vibhaṅga at the first recitation of it. There is, practically speaking, no formula or category in the first book that is not taken up and applied in the second, with the exception of the meditations on *Asubha*, *Appaṇihita*, *Animitta*, The Four *Magga*'s, and the Twenty *Mahānaya*'s. Even the summarizing appendix to the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi finds once an echo, fortunately very brief, in the summary of the Four *Paṭisambhidā* ending the *Abhidhammabhāṇiya*, on p. 303 of the present work. The diction in these few lines is not on all fours with that of the context, either here or in the other *vibhaṅgas*, but is identical with that in the Appendix alluded to, and the paragraph is probably an interpolation. On the other hand, the older and possibly contemporary fragment of *Atthakathā* ending the *Nikkhepaṅga* of the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi finds, in our book, a much more expanded and integral parallel—a somewhat similar commentary forming a large proportion of five of the *vibhaṅgas*.

The extent to which the Vibhaṅga supplements the remarkable contribution to Buddhist psychology yielded by the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi is disappointingly slight. The compiler or compilers make but little use of the fine opportunity afforded by the subject of the first *vibhaṅga*. There is in that division nothing to compare with the analysis of *rūpa* in the prior work; scarcely any affirmation of independent value, save, perhaps, the pregnant *Ekavidhena*'s of the several *skandhas*, where the *saṅkhārakkhandha* alone is said to be *citta-*

sampayutta, not phassasampayutta.¹ We have then to pass to the Nāṇavatthu-vibhaṅga before we come to some generalizations of fresh psychological interest on the five modes of sense-consciousness.

But although the Vibhaṅga is so largely anticipated by the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi, it is by no means covered by the latter work, either in method or in matter. It contains, in the first place, a great number of terms and many definitions which find no place in the prior compilation. To name only a few that are of intrinsic interest, māyā, as 'deception' is graphically described (p. 357), on ethical ground only, absolutely without metaphysical implications—this single view of the term holding good, I believe, for the whole of the Tipiṭaka.

Again, we find, on p. 249, the words bodhipakkhiyā (or, in the Siamese, °kā) dhammā. The term occurs already, as we know, in the Saṅyutta Nikāya (v, 327, and 337-9). But whereas it is there applied to the Five Indriyas—faith, energy, mindfulness, concentration, and wisdom—it here refers to the Seven Bojjhaṅga's—mindfulness, investigation (of dhamma), energy, joy, serenity, concentration, equanimity. Both of the groups are, in the Saṅyutta, said to conduce to bodha—bodhāya saṅvattanti—but only the former are explicitly classed as bodha- or bodhi-pakkhiyā (or -kā) dhammā. There is no indication, either there, or, so far as we know, elsewhere in the Piṭakas, of the inclusion of both groups under the aggregate of thirty-seven bodhipakkhiyā-dhammā that we find in the Commentaries and the Saddharma-puṇḍarika, and the mention of which in the Netti-pakarāṇa went to influence the late Prof. Edmund Hardy in assigning the date of that work.²

¹ Buddhaghosa has some remarks of psychological value on the saññākkaṅkhaṇa.

² Netti-pakarāṇa, P. T. S., 1902; pp. xxx foll. It adds to the poignancy of my regret at the untimely passing away of this fine scholar, untiring worker, and

Buddhaghosa, in commenting on the term in the Jhānavibhaṅga of the present work, assumes that all the thirty-seven were virtually included by the Buddha, when imparting this portion of the Dhamma, but that only the Bojjhaṅga's were set forth explicitly, because of their special suitability for the practice of lokiyā,¹ as well as of lokuttara Jhāna—that is to say, of Jhāna practised with a view to rebirth, as well as of that which was cultivated by aspirants to Nirvāna ('... niyyānikaṅ apaccaya gāmiṅ').²

It is, however, more probable that, at the time when the Mahāvagga of the Saṅyutta Nikāya, and, perhaps, not very long after, the Vibhaṅga, were compiled, the extension of bodhipakkhiyā dhammā as a technical term was by no means fixed, but that more time was required for the accretion under the common name of those other aggregates, the cultivation of which is said to have been urged on the brethren by the aged Buddha in his last address in the Kūṭāgāra-sālā at Vesālī. If this be so, we should understand the question, in the Saṅyutta Nikāya and in the Vibhaṅga:—*Katame bodhipakkhiyā dhammā?*—as meaning not 'Which are *the* . . .' but 'Which are bodhipakkhiyā dhammā?'

We do indeed find the 37 dhammā aggregated under a class-name in the Piṭakas, at least in the Abhidhamma Piṭaka, to wit in the Vibhaṅga itself (p. 372). But that

genial critic that I did not submit the passage in the Vibhaṅga I am now discussing, when I first came across it several months ago. In the brief Dharmasarīrasūtra, recently deciphered by Dr. Stöner (Sitzber. of the Berlin Academy, November, 1904), the number appears as fixed at 37.

¹ *Ettāvataṅ sabbe pi sattatiṅsa bodhipakkhiyadhamme samūhato gahetvā lokiyāya pi bhāvanāya ekārammaṇe ekato pavattanasamatthe bojjhaṅge yeva dassento satta bojjhaṅgā ti ādim āha. Te lokiya-lokuttaramissakā va kathitā veditabbā.*

² *Cf. my Psychological Ethics, p. 82, n. 2; Dh. S., § 277.*

class-name is *saddhamma*. And it is interesting to see that, when the *Jātaka-atthakathā* was written, *both saddhamma and bodhipakkhiyā dhammā* were equivalent class-names for the 37 (*Jāt. v, 483*).

One more point worthy of notice in this brief foreword is that the four ethical exercises, termed in the *Dh. S. brahmavihārā*, are in the *Vibhaṅga* called by the name of *Appamaññāyo*. The former term is used in the *Sutta Piṭaka* repeatedly—in the *Dīgha* and *Majjhima Nikāyas*, and, for the *Mettā* at least, in the *Khuddakapāṭha*—but, so far as I know, the name here used has not hitherto been met with in the *Tipiṭaka*.¹

The tendency in the *Vibhaṅga*—in which the texts all show vacillation—to substitute a masculine form in the plural of certain leading terms of neuter gender—*āyatana*, *saccā*, *indriyā*, *bojjhaṅgā*, *jhānā*, *viññāṇā*—may also find mention here.

In the next place the *Vibhaṅga*, besides following with a fair show of symmetry an arrangement of matter peculiar to itself, makes an extended application of that organon or vehicle for the cultivation of the moral intellect which we find both set out, and to some extent applied, in the *Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi*. By organon or vehicle I mean, firstly, analysis of concrete moral consciousness, as well as of *rūpa* as the *Stoff* of consciousness, but in itself unmoral, *avyākata* (*Dh. S.*, §§ 1 *fol.*, and §§ 583 *fol.*); secondly, the scheme of concentrative discipline of thought entitled *Jhāna*. Now, in the *Vibhaṅga*, in the opening chapter devoted to the five skandhas or constituents of personality, we do not find, under *rūpakkhandha*, a repetition of the analysis of *rūpa*, as given in the *Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi* under the more general head of *sabbāṇrūpaṇ*; but we do find an inquiry into the properties of the other four skandhas. Thus, the two books between them complete

¹ The list constituting the *Dharmasarīrasūtra* (see prev. page) gives both terms as apparently distinct series.

the logical analysis of the skandhas, as the compilers of Abhidhamma envisaged the process.

That process, be it said by the way, should, for all its forbidding appearance, possess no small interest for us, in that it resembles our more modern logical procedure known as Determination, or the conjunctive and disjunctive combination of terms, far more than the older system of classification by way of genus, species, and differentia. This latter method would, of course, have been repugnant to Buddhists, as involving the philosophical principle of substance and coinhering qualities, a principle that is graphically immortalized in every Porphyrian tree. For the Buddhist, things and our ideas of things were not analyzable into substance and qualities. They were aggregates—the interpretations by *mano* or *viññāna* of the various forms of impression or ‘contact’—*phassa*. These were analyzable into a number of relations or aspects making up the Buddhist view of life and the universe. And to understand any given term, or name of an aggregate, was to know it in all the relations, under all the aspects that were recognised in their philosophy and ethics.¹

Next, with regard to *Jhāna*, the *Vibhanga* again appears as extending the methods of the *Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi*. The prior work, concerned throughout with the investigation of things as *dhammā*, is content to state, for every variety of rapt contemplation, that the concrete consciousness at the time is analyzable into a number of constant, and a few

¹ Professor Walleser, in his interesting and valuable contribution to a synthesis of Buddhist philosophy (*Die philosophische Grundlage des älteren Buddhismus*, Heidelberg, 1904), describes the procedure as: ‘dass alle [dem zu erläuternden Begriffe] untergeordneten Spezialbegriffe aufgezählt werden, d. h. dass sein Umfang definiert wird.’ I would venture to suggest *co-ordinated equivalent concepts* for ‘untergeordneten,’ etc. *Adhivacānāni* the Buddhist would call them. They are by no means exhausted in their collective ‘Umfang’ by that of the term defined.

varying *dhammā*. The Vibhaṅga, without upsetting this aspect of Jhāna, and, for that matter, quoting the formula of it now and again, is more concerned to present Jhāna, itself a general way of access to meditation, as applied to the cultivation of special disciplines in self-mastery. It shows how consciousness, as it becomes concentrated by way of Jhāna stages, is to be focussed on to a given series of concepts taken in order; for example, the Satipaṭṭhānā, Bojjhaṅgā, &c. This method is, to a limited extent, introduced already in the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi (pp. 52-55). But in the Vibhaṅga it is followed with this difference: The concrete consciousness at the time (*tasmīṃ samaye . . . hoti*) is interpreted, not in terms of *dhammā* as such, but as consisting in the given concept or series of concepts which is being 'focussed.' These are, of course, themselves *dhammā*, but they are taken synthetically, not analytically. For instance, in the Sacca-vibhaṅga, where this applied Jhāna is first introduced, the constant *schema* of the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi and its *application* may be seen on p. 112 and pp. 106-111 respectively.

It may be noted incidentally that, among the various forms or schemes of Jhāna, the Vibhaṅga makes use of *Suññata*, but not of *Appaṇihita* or *Animitta* (*cf.* Dh. S., §§ 344 *fol.*, 505 *fol.*). And further, that, even in the vibhaṅga devoted to the subject of Jhāna, the physical side of the exercise is dismissed in the briefest possible terms: solitude, the one posture, the, so to speak, local concentration of the representative imagination. No mention of later terms such as *kammaṭṭhāna*, *appanā*, *parikamma*, *upacāra*; and only one *kaṣiṇa*—that of *paṭhavī*—alluded to! The one hint we obtain that the procedure was akin to that described so circumstantially in later works, like the 'Visuddhi Magga,' or the 'Yogāvacara's Manual' (edited by Professor Rhys Davids, P.T.S., 1896), is the Atthakathā's comment: *sati upaṭṭhitā . . . nāsikagge vā mukhanimutte vā* (p. 252). Buddhaghosa's Commentary explains this as referring to

‘the middle portion of the upper lip, where strikes the air breathed from the nose.’ He also refers to further explanations in the Paṭisambhidā.¹

Finally, as to procedure not found in the prior work, the Vibhaṅga, starting as do the Dāthukathā, Puggalapaññatti, and Yamaka, with *khandhā, dhātuyo, āyatanāni*,² *saccāni*—that is to say, with the consideration of elements or constituents in man, in the universe, and in the supreme truths about both—goes on to deal with the *indriyāni*,³ that is, with man as having faculties, in other words, as potent to modify the resultants of those combined elements. Next comes the *Paccayākāra* (not termed in this work *Paṭicasamuppāda*), the great question of the facts of life as conditioned or mutually dependent, and then nine groups of ethical culture, by which that great network might best be discerned and those modifications brought to pass. The next book surveys the whole field of *ñāṇa*—cognition or knowledge—from its bases (*vatthūni*) in the messages of sense up to the insight of a *tathāgata*, or perfectly wise being. The next investigates all the modes of *kilesa* or corruption by which insight is hindered. And the last book, suggesting by its fine title, the Heart of the Dhamma, more than it contains, gives a number of summaries and a good deal of affirmation, much of it mythological, about the conditions of life in this and other spheres—in human beings and other beings.

The method followed in each book or *vibhaṅga*, with a few exceptions, is to set out the category or series forming the subject in phraseology drawn *verbatim*, or com-

¹ Now being edited by Mr. Arnold C. Taylor.

² Cf. S. i., 196: ‘So me dhammaṃ adesesi khandhe āyatanāni dhātuyo ca.’

³ The Dh. K. and Pp. follow the *Vibhaṅga* here; the Y. places the *indriyayamaka* after the *saṅkhāra- and anusaya-yamakāni*.

piled approximately *verbatim*, from the Nikāyas, where the treatment makes for edification. Next, the subject is analyzed in terms of Abhidhamma—that is, of the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi—where the intention is analysis with a view to mental clearness and consistency, and cultivation by way of Jhāna. Lastly, the terms of the subject are submitted to logical determination with reference to certain philosophical ideas. This division is termed Pañhāpucchakā or catechism, and must have remained a traditional name of this mode of mental training, since Buddhaghosa, in his Atthasālinī and Sammoha-vinodanī, uses it without comment.

We may say, then, that the Vibhaṅga was conceived as a manual for students no less than was the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi. In it, as in all the seven Abhidhamma books, there is no intention on the part of the compilers of setting forth their ethical philosophy or psychological ethics in any complete and systematic order. Acquaintance with the Dhamma is, as I have said elsewhere,¹ taken for granted. The object is not so much to extend knowledge as to ensure mutual consistency in the intension of ethical notions, and to systematize and formulate the theories and practical mechanism of intellectual and moral progress scattered throughout the Sutta-piṭaka. This, coupled with the evident fact of its having been, as tradition tells, compiled, not in writing, but for oral teaching and for learning by rote (possibly with the help of leading terms written down as notes), makes it and all Abhidhamma matter so impossible as food for the reader. Our own books of symbolic logic and other advanced methods of formal logic are not so very possible for him either. The Buddhists had no symbols, or used sets of words approximately as such. They had attained to the consciousness of a wonderful order existing in the subjective experience of man. Without the stimulus which, from one mysterious set of conditions or another, impels

¹ *Psychological Ethics . . . the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi*, xxvii.

some races to study the stars and the rest of external nature, they turned their growing powers of observation and analysis on to the investigation of that inner cosmos. Clearness and consistency in the definition or determination of ideas was of the first importance, both from the intangible nature of their subject-matter, and from their lack of tangible or visible registering apparatus. And the only possible way in some cases for the burdened memory to find its way to and fro was no doubt that endless but orderly repetition of a verbal frame-work, wherein, it might be, only one term of a series was varied at a time.

Some day I believe that the Buddhist revivalists will take council and compile a version of the Abhidhamma so adapted to the economy and other altered conditions of the written word as to be interesting and stimulating even to alien readers.

C. A. F. RHYS DAVIDS.

'Nālandā,' LONDON, S.E.,
December, 1904.

The texts collated are referred to as :

K = *Siamese printed edition.*

S^d = *Sinhalese, palm-leaf MS., belonging to us.*

B = *Burmese printed edition.*

VIBHAṄGA

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀ-
SAMBUDDHASSA

I

[KHANDHA-VIBHAṄGA]

PAÑCAKHANDHĀ : rūpakkhandho vedanākkhandho saññāk-
khandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho.

Tattha katamo rūpakkhandho ?

Yaṅ¹ kiñci rūpaṅ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṅ ajjhattaṅ
vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṅ vā sukhumāṅ vā hīnaṅ vā paṇi-
taṅ vā yaṅ dūre² santike vā, tad-ekajjhaṅ abhisañyūhitvā
abhisañkhipitvā :³ ayaṅ vuccati rūpakkhandho.

Tattha katamaṅ rūpaṅ atitaṅ ?

Yaṅ rūpaṅ atitaṅ niruddhaṅ vigataṅ vipariṇataṅ
atthaṅgataṅ abbatthagaṅgataṅ⁴ uppajjitvā vigataṅ atitaṅ
atitaṅsena saṅgahitaṅ⁵—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ
ca mahābhūtānaṅ upādāya rūpaṅ—idaṅ vuccati rūpaṅ
atitaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ rūpaṅ anāgataṅ ?

Yaṅ rūpaṅ ajātaṅ abhūtaṅ asaṅjātaṅ anibbattaṅ
anabhinibbattaṅ apātubhūtaṅ anuppannaṅ asamuppan-
naṅ anuṭṭhitaṅ asamuṭṭhitaṅ anāgataṅ anāgataṅsena saṅ-
gahitaṅ⁶—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahā-
bhūtānaṅ upādāya rūpam—idaṅ vuccati rūpaṅ anāgataṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ rūpaṅ paccuppannaṅ ?

Yaṅ rūpaṅ jātaṅ bhūtaṅ saṅjātaṅ nibbattaṅ abhinib-
battaṅ pātubhūtaṅ uppannaṅ samuppannaṅ uṭṭhitaṅ sam-
uṭṭhitaṅ paccuppannaṅ paccuppannaṅsena saṅgahitaṅ—

¹ Cf. S. III, 47 ; II, 252 ; *quoted* K.V. 140, 150.

² S^d *adds* vā *here only*.

³ Cf. Mil. 46.

⁴ So B. and K. S^d : atthagataṅ abbatthagataṅ *always*.

⁵ S^d : saṅgahitaṅ *here only*.

⁶ So S^d.

cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ paccuppannaṃ.

Tattha¹ katamaṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattaṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ niyakaṃ² pātipuggalikaṃ upādinnaṃ³—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ ajjhattaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ bahiddhā?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ niyakaṃ pātipuggalikaṃ upādinnaṃ—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ bahiddhā.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ oḷarikaṃ⁴?

Cakkhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ oḷarikaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ sukhumanṃ?

Itthindriyaṃ⁵ . . . pe . . . kabalīṅkāro āhāro: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ sukhumanṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ hīnaṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ uññātaṃ avaññātaṃ hīlitaṃ⁶ paribhūtaṃ acitīkataṃ,⁷ hīnaṃ hīnamataṃ⁸ hīnasammataṃ, anitṭhaṃ akantaṃ amanāpaṃ—rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ hīnaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ pañītaṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ anuññātaṃ anavaññātaṃ, ahīlitaṃ aparibhūtaṃ citīkataṃ pañītaṃ pañītamataṃ⁹ pañītasammataṃ, itṭhaṃ kantaṃ manāpaṃ: rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ pañītaṃ.

Taṃ taṃ vā pana rūpaṃ upādāy' upādāya¹⁰ rūpaṃ hīnaṃ pañītaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Tattha¹¹ katamaṃ rūpaṃ dūre?

Itthindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . kabalīṅkāro āhāro, yaṃ vā pan' aññaṃ pi¹² atthi rūpaṃ anāsanne anupakkaṭṭhe¹³ dūre asantike: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ dūre.

¹ Cf. Dh. S., §§ 1044-45. ² So B. and K. S^d: niyataṃ.

³ So B. always. K. and S^d: upādinnaṃ. Cf. Dh. S., §§ 1044-45; M. I, 188, 422. Franke, *Vienna Journal*, vol. vii., p. 355. ⁴ Cf. Dh. S., §§ 675-76 and 596.

⁵ See *Psychological Ethics* (Dh. S. trans.), p. 208, n 1.

⁶ S^d: uhlitaṃ here only. B: hilitaṃ.

⁷ B: acittīkataṃ.

⁸ S^d omits.

⁹ So S^d.

¹⁰ So B. and S^d. K: upādāya upādāya always.

¹¹ Cf. Dh. S., §§ 677, 678.

¹² S^d: aññaṃ pi. So below.

¹³ S^d: na vupakkaṭṭhe. B: avupakkaṭṭhe.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ santike?

Cakkhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ, yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ āsanne upakkaṭṭhe¹ avidūre santike: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ santike.

Taṃ taṃ vā pana rūpaṃ upādāy' upādāya rūpaṃ dūre santike datṭhabbaṃ.

Tattha katamo vedanākkhandho?

Yā² kāci vedanā atitānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhata vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā paṇita vā yā dūre santike vā, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisajjyūhitvā abhisajj-
khipitvā: ayaṃ vuccati vedanākkhandho.

Tattha katamā vedanā atitā?

Yā vedanā atitā niruddhā vigatā vipariṇatā atthaṅgatā abbhataṅgata uppajjitvā vigatā atitā atitaṅsena saṅga-
hitā — sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ vuccati vedanā atitā.

Tattha katamā vedanā anāgatā?

Yā vedanā ajatā abhūtā asaṅjātā anibbattā anabhinib-
battā apātubhūtā anuppannā asamuppannā anuṭṭhitā
asamuṭṭhitā anāgatā anāgaṅsena saṅgahitā — sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ vuccati vedanā anāgatā.

Tattha katamā vedanā paccuppannā?

Yā vedanā jātā bhūtā saṅjātā³ nibbattā abhinibbattā
pātubhūtā uppannā samuppannā uṭṭhitā samuṭṭhitā
paccuppannā paccuppannaṅsena saṅgahitā—sukhā vedanā
dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ vuccati
vedanā paccuppannā.

Tattha katamā vedanā ajjhata?

Yā vedanā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ
niyakā⁴ pātipuggalikā upādiṇṇā—sukhā vedanā dukkhā
vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ vuccati vedanā
ajjhata.

Tattha katamā vedanā bahiddhā?

Yā vedanā tesāṃ tesāṃ parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ
ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ niyakā⁴ pātipuggalikā upādiṇṇā—
sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—
ayaṃ vuccati vedanā bahiddhā.

Tattha katamā vedanā oḷārikā?

Akusalā vedanā oḷārikā, kusalāvvyākatā vedanā sukhumā.
Kusalākusalā vedanā oḷārikā, avvyākatā vedanā sukhumā.

¹ S^d: vup°.

² Cf. S. III, 47; II, 253.

³ S^d omits saṅjātā.

⁴ So S^d.

Dukkhā vedanā oḷārikā, sukhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca¹ vedanā sukhumā. Sukhadukkhā vedanā oḷārikā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā sukhumā. Asamāpannassa vedanā oḷārikā, samāpannassa vedanā sukhumā. Sāsavā vedanā oḷārikā, anāsavā vedanā sukhumā.

Taṇ taṇ vā pana vedanaṇ upādāy' upādāya vedanā oḷārikā sukhumā daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamā vedanā hīnā?²

Akusalā vedanā hīnā, kusalāvyākatā vedanā paṇitā. Kusalākusalā vedanā hīnā, avyākatā vedanā paṇitā. Dukkhā vedanā hīnā, sukhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanā paṇitā. Sukhadukkhā vedanā hīnā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā paṇitā. Asamāpannassa vedanā hīnā, samāpannassa vedanā paṇitā. Sāsavā vedanā hīnā, anāsavā vedanā paṇitā.

Taṇ taṇ vā pana vedanaṇ upādāy' upādāya vedanā hīnā paṇitā daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamā vedanā dūre?

Akusalā vedanā kusalāvyākatāhi³ vedanāhi dūre, kusalāvyākatā vedanā akusalāya vedanāya dūre. Kusalā vedanā akusalāvyākatāhi vedanāhi dūre, akusalāvyākatā vedanā kusalāya vedanāya dūre. Avyākatā vedanā⁴ kusalākusalāhi vedanāhi dūre, kusalākusalā vedanā avyākatāya vedanāya dūre. Dukkhā vedanā sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi dūre, sukhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanā dukkhāya vedanāya dūre. Sukhā vedanā dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi dūre, dukkhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanā⁵ sukhāya vedanāya dūre. Adukkhamasukhā vedanā sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi dūre, sukhadukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya dūre. Asamāpannassa vedanā samāpannassa vedanāya dūre, samāpannassa vedanā asamāpannassa vedanāya dūre. Sāsavā vedanā anāsavāya vedanāya dūre, anāsavā vedanā sāsavāya vedanāya dūre. Ayaṇ vuccati vedanā dūre.

Tattha katamā vedanā santike?

Akusalā vedanā akusalāya vedanāya santike, kusalā⁶ vedanā kusalāya vedanāya santike, avyākatā vedanā avyākatāya vedanāya santike. Dukkhā vedanā dukkhāya vedanāya santike, sukhā vedanā sukhāya vedanāya santike, adukkhamasukhā vedanā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya

¹ S^d omits.

² B: hīnā paṇitā?

³ S^d: akusalāvyākatāhi.

⁴ S^d: avyākatāya vedanāya.

⁵ S^d dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanāhi.

⁶ S^d: akusalā.

santike. Asamāpannassa vedanā asamāpannassa vedanāya santike, samāpannassa vedanā samāpannassa vedanāya santike. Sāsavā vedanā sāsavāya vedanāya santike, anāsavā vedanā anāsavāya vedanāya santike.

Ayaṃ vuccati vedanā santike.

Taṃ taṃ vā pana vedanaṃ upādāy' upādāya vedanā dūre santike datṭhabbā.

Tattha katamo saññākkhandho ?

Yā kāci saññā atitānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā olārikā vā sukkumā vā hīnā vā paṇitā vā yā dūre santike vā, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisamjyūhitvā abhisamkhipitvā : ayaṃ vuccati saññākkhandho.

Tattha katamā saññā atitā ?

Yā saññā atitā niruddhā vigatā vipariṇatā atthaṅgatā abbatthaṅgatā uppajjitvā vigatā atitā atitaṅsena saṅgahitā—cakkhusamphassajā saññā sotāsamphassajā saññā ghānasamphassajā saññā jivhāsamphassajā saññā kāya-samphassajā saññā manosamphassajā saññā — ayaṃ vuccati saññā atitā.

Tattha katamā saññā anāgatā ?

Yā saññā ajātaṃ abhūtaṃ asaṅjātaṃ anibbattaṃ anabhinibbattaṃ apātubhūtaṃ anuppannā asamuppannā anuṭṭhitā asamuṭṭhitā anāgatā anāgataṅsena saṅgahitā—cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe¹ . . . manosamphassajā saññā—ayaṃ vuccati saññā anāgatā.

Tattha katamā saññā paccuppannā ?

Yā saññā jātaṃ bhūtaṃ saṅjātaṃ nibbattaṃ abhinibbattaṃ pātubhūtaṃ uppannā samuppannā uṭṭhitā samuṭṭhitā paccuppannā paccuppannaṅsena saṅgahitā — cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā sannā—ayaṃ vuccati saññā paccuppannā.

Tattha katamā saññā ajjhataṃ ?

Yā saññā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ niyakā² pāṭipuggalikā upādiṇṇā — cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā—ayaṃ vuccati saññā ajjhataṃ.

Tattha katamā saññā bahiddhā ?

Yā saññā tesāṃ tesāṃ parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ niyakā pāṭipuggalikā upādiṇṇā—cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā—ayaṃ vuccati saññā bahiddhā.

¹ S^d and B. do not condense throughout these sections.

² So S^d.

Tattha katamā saññā oḷārikā?

Paṭighasamphassajā saññā oḷārikā, adhivacanasamphassajā saññā sukhumā. Akusalā saññā oḷārikā, kusalāvyākata saññā sukhumā. Kusalākusalā saññā oḷārikā, avyākata saññā sukhumā. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā oḷārikā, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā sukhumā. Sukhadukkāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā oḷārikā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā sukhumā. Asamāpannassa saññā oḷārikā, samāpannassa saññā sukhumā. Sāsavā saññā oḷārikā, anāsavā saññā sukhumā.

Taṇ taṇ vā pana saññaṇ upādāy' upādāya saññā oḷārikā sukhumā daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamā saññā hīnā?¹

Akusalā saññā hīnā, kusalāvyākata saññā paṇitā. Kusalākusalā saññā hīnā, avyākata saññā paṇitā. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā hīnā, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā paṇitā. Sukhadukkāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā hīnā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā paṇitā. Asamāpannassa saññā hīnā, samāpannassa saññā paṇitā. Sāsavā saññā hīnā, anāsavā saññā paṇitā.

Taṇ taṇ vā pana saññaṇ upādāy' upādāya saññā hīnā paṇitā daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamā saññā dūre?

Akusalā saññā kusalāvyākatahi saññāhi dūre, kusalāvyākata saññā akusalāya saññāya dūre; kusalā saññā akusalāvyākatahi saññāhi dūre, akusalāvyākata saññā kusalāya saññāya dūre; avyākata saññā kusalākusalāhi saññāhi dūre, kusalākusalā saññā avyākataya saññāya dūre. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttāhi saññāhi dūre, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya dūre; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttāhi saññāhi dūre, dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya dūre; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā sukhadukkāhi vedanāhi sampayuttāhi saññāhi dūre, sukhadukkāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya dūre. Asamāpannassa saññā samāpannassa saññāya dūre, samā-

¹ B : hīnā paṇitā?

pannassa saññā asamāpannassa saññāya dūre. Sāsavā saññā anāsavāya saññāya dūre, anāsavā saññā sāsavāya saññāya dūre. Ayaṅ vuccati saññā dūre.

Tattha katamā saññā santike?

Akusalā saññā akusalāya saññāya santike, kusalā saññā kusalāya saññāya santike, avyākata saññā avyākatāya saññāya santike. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya santike,¹ sukāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya santike, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya santike. Asamāpannassa saññā asamāpannassa saññāya santike, samāpannassa saññā samāpannassa saññāya santike. Sāsavā saññā sāsavāya saññāya santike, anāsavā saññā anāsavāya saññāya santike. Ayaṅ vuccati saññā santike.

Taṅ taṅ va pana saññaṅ upādāy' upādāya saññā dūre santike datṭhabbā.

Tattha katamo saṅkhārakkhandho?

Ye² keci saṅkhārā atitānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhata vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā paṇitā vā ye dūre santike vā, tad-ekajjaṅ abhisañyūhitvā abhisankhāpitvā: ayaṅ vuccati saṅkhārakkhandho.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā atitā?

Ye saṅkhārā atitā niruddhā vigatā vipariṇatā atthaṅgatā abbhatthaṅgatā uppajjitvā vigatā atitā atitaṅsena saṅgahitā — cakkhusamphassajā cetanā sotasaṅgahitā cetanā ghānasamphassajā cetanā jivhāsaṅgahitā cetanā kāya-samphassajā cetanā manosamphassajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saṅkhārā atitā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā anāgatā?

Ye saṅkhārā ajāta abhūta asaṅjāta anibbatta anabhinibbatta apātubhūta anuppannā asamuppannā anuṭṭhitā asamuṭṭhitā anāgatā anāgataṅsena saṅgahitā — cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saṅkhārā anāgatā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā paccuppannā?

Ye saṅkhārā jāta bhūta saṅjāta nibbatta abhinibbatta pātubhūta uppannā samuppannā uṭṭhitā samuṭṭhitā pac-

¹ S^d: dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā (sic) sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya santike saññāya santike.

² S. III, 47; II, 253.

cuppannā paccuppanṇaṅsena saṅgahitā—cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassaajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saṅkhārā paccuppanṇā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā ajjhattā?

Ye saṅkhārā tesañ tesañ sattānaṅ ajjhattaṅ paccattaṅ niyakā paṭipuggalikā upādiṇṇā—cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassaajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saṅkhārā ajjhattā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā bahiddhā?

Ye saṅkhārā tesañ tesañ parasattānaṅ parapuggalānaṅ ajjhattaṅ paccattaṅ niyakā paṭipuggalikā upādiṇṇā—cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassaajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saṅkhārā bahiddhā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā oḷārikā?

Akusalā saṅkhārā oḷārikā, kusalāvyaḅatā saṅkhārā sukhumā; kusalākusalā saṅkhārā oḷārikā, avyaḅatā saṅkhārā sukhumā. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā oḷārikā, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhumā; sukhadukkāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā oḷārikā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhumā. Asamāpannassa saṅkhārā oḷārikā, samāpannassa saṅkhārā sukhumā. Sāsavā saṅkhārā oḷārikā, anāsavā saṅkhārā sukhumā.

Te te vā pana saṅkhāre upādāy' upādāya saṅkhārā oḷārikā sukhumā daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā hīnā?¹

Akusalā saṅkhārā hīnā, kusalāvyaḅatā saṅkhārā paṇitā; kusalākusalā saṅkhārā hīnā, avyaḅatā saṅkhārā paṇitā. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā hīnā, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā paṇitā; sukhadukkāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā hīnā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā paṇitā. Asamāpannassa saṅkhārā hīnā, samāpannassa saṅkhārā paṇitā. Sāsavā saṅkhārā hīnā, anāsavā saṅkhārā paṇitā.

Te te vā pana saṅkhāre upādāy' upādāya saṅkhārā hīnā paṇitā daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā dūre?

Akusalā saṅkhārā kusalāvyaḅatehi saṅkhārehi dūre, kusalāvyaḅatā saṅkhārā akusalehi saṅkhārehi dūre; kusalā saṅkhārā akusalāvyaḅatehi saṅkhārehi dūre; akusalāvyaḅatā saṅkhārā kusalehi saṅkhārehi dūre;

¹ B: hīnā paṇitā? (See p. 10.)

avyākatā saṅkhārā kusalākusalehi saṅkhārehi dūre ; kusalākusalā saṅkhārā avyākatehi saṅkhārehi dūre. Dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre ; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre, dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre ; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre, sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre. Asamāpannessa saṅkhārā samāpannessa saṅkhārehi dūre, samāpannessa saṅkhārā asamāpannessa saṅkhārehi dūre. Sāsavā saṅkhārā anāsavehi saṅkhārehi dūre ; anāsavā saṅkhārā sāsavehi saṅkhārehi dūre. Ime vuccanti saṅkhārā dūre.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā santike ?

Akusalā saṅkhārā akusalānaṅ saṅkhārānaṅ santike, kusalā saṅkhārā kusalānaṅ saṅkhārānaṅ santike, avyākatā saṅkhārā avyākatānaṅ saṅkhārānaṅ santike. Dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttānaṅ saṅkhārānaṅ santike ; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttānaṅ saṅkhārānaṅ santike ; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttānaṅ saṅkhārānaṅ santike. Asamāpannessa saṅkhārā asamāpannessa saṅkhārānaṅ santike ; samāpannessa saṅkhārā samāpannessa saṅkhārānaṅ santike. Sāsavā saṅkhārā sāsavānaṅ saṅkhārānaṅ santike ; anāsavā saṅkhārā anāsavānaṅ saṅkhārānaṅ santike. Ime vuccanti saṅkhārā santike.

Te te vā pana saṅkhāre upādāy' upādāya saṅkhārā dūre santike daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamo viññāṇakkhandho ?

Yaṅ¹ kiñci viññāṇaṅ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṅ ajjhattaṅ vā bahiddhā vā olārikaṅ vā sukhumaṅ vā hīnaṅ vā paṇītaṅ vā yaṅ dūre santike vā, tad-ekajjhaṅ abhisañjūhitvā abhisañhipitvā : ayaṅ vuccati viññāṇakkhandho.

Tattha katamaṅ viññāṇaṅ atītaṅ ?

¹ S. III, 47 ; II, 253.

Yaṅ viññāṇaṅ atitaṅ niruddhaṅ vigataṅ vipariṇataṅ atthaṅgataṅ abbatthaṅgataṅ uppajjitvā vigataṅ atitaṅ atitaṅsena saṅgahitaṅ — cakkhaviññāṇaṅ sotaviññāṇaṅ ghaṇaviññāṇaṅ jivhāviññāṇaṅ kāyaviññāṇaṅ manoviññāṇaṅ—idaṅ vuccati viññāṇam atitaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ viññāṇaṅ anāgataṅ?

Yaṅ viññāṇaṅ ajātaṅ abhūtaṅ asaṅjātaṅ anibbattaṅ anabhinibbattaṅ apātubhūtaṅ anuppannaṅ asamuppannaṅ anuṭṭhitaṅ asamuṭṭhitaṅ anāgataṅ anāgataṅsena saṅgahitaṅ — cakkhaviññāṇaṅ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṅ—idaṅ vuccati viññāṇaṅ anāgataṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ viññāṇaṅ paccuppannaṅ?

Yaṅ viññāṇaṅ jātaṅ bhūtaṅ saṅjātaṅ nibbattaṅ abhinibbattaṅ pātubhūtaṅ uppannaṅ samuppannaṅ uṭṭhitaṅ samuṭṭhitaṅ paccuppannaṅ paccuppannaṅsena saṅgahitaṅ — cakkhaviññāṇaṅ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṅ—idaṅ vuccati viññāṇaṅ paccuppannaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ viññāṇaṅ ajjhattaṅ?

Yaṅ viññāṇaṅ tesā tesā sattānaṅ ajjhattaṅ paccattaṅ niyakaṅ paṭipuggalikaṅ upādiṇṇaṅ — cakkhaviññāṇaṅ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṅ—idaṅ vuccati viññāṇaṅ ajjhattaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ viññāṇaṅ bahiddhā?

Yaṅ viññāṇaṅ tesā tesā parasattānaṅ parapuggalānaṅ ajjhattaṅ paccattaṅ niyakaṅ paṭipuggalikaṅ upādiṇṇaṅ — cakkhaviññāṇaṅ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṅ—idaṅ vuccati viññāṇaṅ bahiddhā.

Tattha katamaṅ viññāṇaṅ olārikaṅ?

Akusalaṅ viññāṇaṅ olārikaṅ; kusalāvyākataṅ viññāṇā sukhumā; kusalākusalaṅ viññāṇā olārikā; avyākataṅ viññāṇaṅ sukhumaṅ. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttaṅ viññāṇaṅ olārikaṅ; sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā sukhumā. Sukhadukkāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā olārikā,¹ adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṅ viññāṇaṅ sukhumaṅ. Asamāpannassa viññāṇaṅ olārikaṅ, samāpannassa viññāṇaṅ sukhumaṅ. Sāsavaṅ viññāṇaṅ olārikaṅ, anāsavaṅ viññāṇaṅ sukhumaṅ.

Taṅ taṅ vā pana viññāṇaṅ upādāy' upādāya viññāṇaṅ olārikaṅ sukhumaṅ daṭṭhabbaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ viññāṇaṅ hīnaṅ?²

Akusalaṅ viññāṇaṅ hīnaṅ, kusalāvyākataṅ viññāṇā

¹ So B. and K. S^d: sampayuttaṅ viññāṇaṅ olārikaṅ.

² B: hīnaṅ paṇitaṅ? (See p. 8.)

pañitā; kusalākusalā viññāṇā hīnā; avyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ pañitaṃ.¹ Dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ; sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā pañitā;² sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā hīnā,³ adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ pañitaṃ. Asamāpannassa viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ; samāpannassa viññāṇaṃ pañitaṃ. Sāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ; anāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ pañitaṃ.

Taṃ taṃ vā pana viññāṇaṃ upādāy' upādāya viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ pañitaṃ datṭhabbāṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ dūre?

Akusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ kusalāvyākatehi viññāṇehi dūre, kusalāvyākata viññāṇā⁴ akusalā viññāṇā dūre, kusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ akusalāvyākatehi viññāṇehi dūre; akusalāvyākata viññāṇā kusalā viññāṇā dūre, avyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ kusalākusalehi viññāṇehi dūre, kusalākusalā viññāṇā⁵ avyākata viññāṇā dūre. Dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi viññāṇehi dūre, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā⁶ dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā viññāṇā dūre; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi viññāṇehi dūre; dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā⁷ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā viññāṇā dūre; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttehi viññāṇehi dūre; sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā viññāṇā dūre. Asamāpannassa viññāṇaṃ samāpannassa viññāṇā⁷ dūre, samāpannassa viññāṇaṃ asamāpannassa viññāṇā dūre. Sāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ anāsavā viññāṇā dūre; anāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ sāsavā viññāṇā dūre. Idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ dūre.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ santike?

Akusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ akusalassa viññāṇassa santike;

¹ S^d: akusalāvyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ pañitaṃ. Kusalākusalā viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ.

² S^d: sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ pañitaṃ.

³ S^d: sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ.

⁴ S^d: kusalāvyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ.

⁵ S^d: kusalākusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ.

⁶ S^d: sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ.

⁷ S^d has viññāṇaṃ altered to viññāṇā.

kusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ kusalassa viññāṇassa santike ; avyākataṃ viññāṇam avyākatassa viññāṇassa santike. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttassa viññāṇassa santike ; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa viññāṇassa santike ; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa viññāṇassa santike. Asamāpannassa viññāṇaṃ asamāpannassa viññāṇassa santike ; samāpannassa viññāṇaṃ samāpannassa viññāṇassa santike. Sāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ sāsavassa viññāṇassa santike ; anāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ anāsavassa viññāṇassa santike. Idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ santike.

Taṃ taṃ vā pana viññāṇaṃ upādāy' upādāya viññāṇaṃ dūre santike datṭhabbaṃ.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṆ.¹

Pañcakkhandhā : rūpakkhando vedanakkhandho saññakkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho.

Tattha katamo rūpakkhando ?

Ekavidhena² rūpakkhando : sabbhaṃ rūpaṃ na hetu ahetukaṃ hetuvippayuttaṃ sappaccayaṃ saṅkhataṃ rūpaṃ³ lokiyaṃ sāsavaṃ saṃyojaniyaṃ ganthaniyaṃ oghaniyaṃ yoganiyaṃ nīvaraṇiyaṃ⁴ parāmaṭṭhaṃ upādāniyaṃ⁵ saṅkilesikaṃ avyākataṃ anārammaṇaṃ acetasikaṃ cittavippayuttaṃ neva-vipāka-na-vipākadharmadhammaṃ asaṅkiliṭṭhasaṅkilesikaṃ na savitakka-savicāraṃ na avitakka-vicāramattaṃ avitakka-avicāraṃ na pītisahagataṃ na sukhasahagataṃ na upekhasahagataṃ neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbaṃ neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukaṃ neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi⁶ neva sekhaṃ nāsekhaṃ parittaṃ kāmāvacaraṃ na rūpāvacaraṃ na arūpāvacaraṃ pariyāpannaṃ no aparīyāpannaṃ aniyataṃ aniyānikaṃ uppannaṃ chahi viññāṇehi viññeyaṃ aniccaṃ jarābhūtaṃ. Evaṃ ekavidhena rūpakkhando.

¹ So B. and S^d. K : °bhājanīyaṃ. S^d adds niṭṭhitaṃ.

² Cf. Dh. S. §§ 584, 595.

³ So B. and K. S^d :—sappaccayaṃ saṅkhataṃ rūpiyaṃ. On rūpiyaṃ cf. *Psychological Ethics* (Dh. S. trans.), p. 168, n. 4.

⁴ S^d : nīvaraṇiyaṃ.

⁵ S^d : upādāniyaṃ.

⁶ K : nevācayagāmināpacayagāmiṃ ; so B. with °gāmi.

Duvidhena¹ rūpakkhandho: atthi rūpaṃ upādā, atthi rūpaṃ no upādā.² Atthi rūpaṃ upādinnaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ anupādinnaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ upādinṇupādāniyaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ anupādinṇupādāniyaṃ.³ Atthi rūpaṃ sanidassanaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ sappatighaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ appatighaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ indriyaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ na indriyaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ mahābhūtaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ na mahābhūtaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ viññatti, atthi rūpaṃ na viññatti. Atthi rūpaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ na cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ cittasahabhu, atthi rūpaṃ na cittasahabhu.⁴ Atthi rūpaṃ cittānuparivatti, atthi rūpaṃ na cittānuparivatti. Atthi rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ oḷārikaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ sukhumāṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ dūre, atthi rūpaṃ santike . . . pe.⁵ . . . Atthi rūpaṃ kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro, atthi rūpaṃ na kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro. Evaṃ duvidhena rūpakkhandho.⁶

Tividhena rūpakkhandho: yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ upādā; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ, taṃ atthi upādā, atthi no upādā.⁷ Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ upādinnaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ, taṃ atthi upādinnaṃ, atthi anupādinnaṃ. Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ upādinṇupādāniyaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ, taṃ atthi upādinṇupādāniyaṃ, atthi anupādinṇupādāniyaṃ . . . pe.⁸ . . . Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ na kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ, taṃ atthi kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro, atthi na kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro. Evaṃ tividhena rūpakkhandho.

Catubbidhena rūpakkhandho: yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ upādā, taṃ atthi upādinnaṃ, atthi anupādinnaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā, taṃ atthi upādinnaṃ, atthi anupādinnaṃ. Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ upādā, taṃ atthi upādinṇupādāniyaṃ, atthi anupādinṇupādāniyaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā, taṃ atthi upādinṇupādāniyaṃ, atthi anupādinṇupādāniyaṃ. Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ upādā, taṃ atthi sappatighaṃ, atthi appatighaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā, taṃ atthi sappatighaṃ, atthi

¹ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 585, 596 foll.

² K: anupādā (no upādā?). B: nupādā. S^d has only no upādā. Cf. Dh. S. § 585.

³ S^d begins its . . . pe . . . here, and includes the elision given in the text. S^d and K: upādinno, as above.

⁴ K: °sahābhū. ⁵ For elided contents see Dh. S. § 585.

⁶ S^d adds:—Yathā rūpakkhandhe vibhattaṃ tathā idha vibhajitabbaṃ.

⁷ K: anupādā, and so below. B: nupādā. . . .

⁸ For elided portion see Dh. S. § 586.

appaṭighaṇ.¹ Yan taṇ rūpaṇ upādā, taṇ atthi oḷarikaṇ, atthi sukhumanṇ; yan taṇ rūpaṇ no upādā, taṇ atthi oḷarikaṇ, atthi sukhumanṇ. Yan taṇ rūpaṇ upādā, taṇ atthi dūre, atthi santike; yan taṇ rūpaṇ no upādā, taṇ atthi dūre, atthi santike . . . pe . . . Diṭṭhaṇ suttaṇ mutaṇ viññātaṇ rūpaṇ.² Evaṇ catubbidhena rūpakkhandho.

Pañcavidhena³ rūpakkhandho: paṭhavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātu yañ ca rūpaṇ upādā. Evaṇ pañcavidhena rūpakkhandho.

Chabbidhena rūpakkhandho: cakkhuvīññeyaṇ rūpaṇ sotavīññeyaṇ rūpaṇ ghānavīññeyaṇ rūpaṇ jivhāvīññeyaṇ rūpaṇ kāyavīññeyaṇ rūpaṇ manovīññeyaṇ rūpaṇ. Evaṇ chabbidhena rūpakkhandho.

Sattavidhena rūpakkhandho: cakkhuvīññeyaṇ rūpaṇ . . . pe . . . manodhātuvīññeyaṇ rūpaṇ manovīññānadhātuvīññeyaṇ⁴ rūpaṇ. Evaṇ sattavidhena rūpakkhandho.

Aṭṭhavidhena rūpakkhandho: cakkhuvīññeyaṇ rūpaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyavīññeyaṇ rūpaṇ atthi sukhasamphassaṇ, atthi dukkhasamphassaṇ, manodhātuvīññeyaṇ rūpaṇ manovīññānadhātuvīññeyaṇ rūpaṇ. Evaṇ aṭṭhavidhena rūpakkhandho.

Navavidhena rūpakkhandho: cakkhundriyaṇ sotindriyaṇ ghānindriyaṇ jivhindriyaṇ kāyindriyaṇ itthindriyaṇ purisindriyaṇ jivitindriyaṇ yañ ca rūpaṇ na indriyaṇ. Evaṇ navavidhena rūpakkhandho.

Dasavidhena rūpakkhandho: cakkhundriyaṇ . . . pe . . . jivitindriyaṇ na indriyaṇ rūpaṇ atthi sappaṭighaṇ, atthi appaṭighaṇ. Evaṇ dasavidhena rūpakkhandho.

Ekādasavidhena rūpakkhandho: cakkhāyatanaṇ sotāyatanaṇ ghānāyatanaṇ jivhāyatanaṇ kāyāyatanaṇ rūpāyatanaṇ saddāyatanaṇ gandhāyatanaṇ rasāyatanaṇ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇ yañ ca rūpaṇ anidassanaṇ appaṭighaṇ dhammāyatanaṇ pariyaṇaṇ. Evaṇ ekādasavidhena rūpakkhandho.

Ayaṇ vuccati rūpakkhandho.⁵

RŪPAKKHANDHO NITṬHITO.

¹ S^d begins its . . . pe . . . here. Dh. S. elides nothing (§ 587).

² K. puts rūpaṇ in brackets with ' ?.' Cf. Dh. S. § 587.

³ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 588 foll.

⁴ This is doubtless the right reading in Dh. S. § 590.

⁵ K. omits.

1.

Tattha katamo vedanākkhandho?

Ekavidhena vedanākkhandho: phassasampayutto.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho: atthi sahetuko, atthi ahētuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato.

Catubbidhena vedanākkhandho: atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno.

Pañcavidhena vedanākkhandho: atthi sukhindriyaṃ, atthi dukkhindriyaṃ, atthi somanassindriyaṃ, atthi domanassindriyaṃ, atthi upekhindriyaṃ.

Chabbidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā sotasamphassajā vedanā ghānasamphassajā vedanā jivhāsamphassajā vedanā kāyasamphassajā vedanā manosamphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ chabbidhena vedanākkhandho.

Sattavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā vedanā manodhātusamphassajā vedanā manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ sattavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Aṭṭhavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā vedanā atthi sukhā, atthi dukkhā, manodhātusamphassajā vedanā, manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ aṭṭhavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Navavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā vedanā, manodhātusamphassajā vedanā, manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā vedanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ navavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Dasavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā vedanā atthi sukhā atthi dukkhā, manodhātusamphassajā vedanā manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā vedanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

[The Ten Categories of the Vedanākkhandha are now repeated 27 times with the object of presenting in varying form the Twofold (duvidhena) and Threefold (tividhena) Categories. The Single Category and seven

last Categories (ekavidhena, catubbidhena, &c.) remain unchanged, the last seven being always elided under . . . pe . . . Only the varying Categories are given below.]

2.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :¹

atthi { vipāko,
vipākadhammadhammo,²
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;³

atthi { upādiṇṇupādāniyo,
anupādiṇṇupādāniyo,
anupādiṇṇ'anupādāniyo ;

atthi { saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesiko ;

atthi { savitakka-savicāro,
avitakka-vicāramatto,
avitakka-avicāro ;⁴

atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
neva dassanāya na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ;

atthi { dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko ;

atthi { ācayagāmī,
apacayagāmī,
neva ācayagāmī na apacayagāmī ;⁵

atthi { sekho,
asekho,
neva sekho nāsekho ;

atthi { paritto,
mahaggato,
appamaṇo ;

¹ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 987-1049.

² S^d has avipāka° here only.

³ S^d has . . . pe . . . after this down to Evaṅ, &c.

⁴ K : avitakkāvicāro.

⁵ B. and K : nevācayagamīnāpacayagāmī.

- atthi { parittārammaṇo,
mahaggatārammaṇo,
appamaṇārammaṇo ;
- atthi { hīno,
majjhimo,
paṇīto ;
- atthi { micchattaniyato,
sammattaniyato,
aniyato ;
- atthi { maggārammaṇo,
maggahetuko,
maggādhipati ;
- atthi { uppanno,
anuppanno,
uppādi ;
- atthi { atīto,
anāgato,
paccuppanno ;
- atthi { atītārammaṇo,
anāgatārammaṇo,
paccuppannārammaṇo ;
- atthi { ajjhatto,
bahiddho,
ajjhatabhiddho ;¹
- atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo ;
- . . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

3.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :²

- atthi { hetusampayutto,
hetuvippayutto ;
- atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
na hetu ahetuko ;
- atthi { lokiyo,
lokuttaro ;
- atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
kenaci na viññeyyo ;

¹ So S^d and B. K: bahiddho (bahiddhā?), atthi ajjhat-
tabhiddho.

² S^d under Duvidhena vedanāk° has only atthi sahetuko,
atthi ahetuko. The text to p. 21 follows K.

- atthi { sāsavo,
anāsavo ;
- atthi { āsavasampayutto,
āsavavippayutto ;
- atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,¹
āsavavippayutta-anāsavo ;
- atthi { saṅyojaniyo,
asaṅyojaniyo ;
- atthi { saṅyojanasampayutto,
saṅyojanavippayutto ;
- atthi { saṅyojanavippayutta-saṅyojaniyo,
saṅyojanavippayutta-asaṅyojaniyo ;

So for oghaniyo, yoganiyo, nīvaraniyo.

- atthi { parāmaṭṭho,
aparāmaṭṭho ;
- atthi { parāmāsasampayutto,
parāmāsavippayutto ;
- atthi { parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭho,
parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭho ;
- atthi { upādiṇṇo,
anupādiṇṇo ;
- atthi { upādāniyo,
anupādāniyo ;
- atthi { upādānasampayutto,
upādānavippayutto ;
- atthi { upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo ;
- atthi { saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkilesiko ;
- atthi { sankiliṭṭho,
asaṅkiliṭṭho ;
- atthi { kilesasampayutto,
kilesavippayutto ;
- atthi { kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesiko,
kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesiko ;

*So for dassanena pahātabbo, bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
dassanena and bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko.*

- atthi { savitakko,
avitakko ;
- atthi { savicāro,
avicāro ;

¹ K : sāsavavippayutta-sāsavo.

- atthi { sappīṭiko,
appīṭiko ;
atthi { pītisahagato,
na pītisahagato ;
atthi { kāmāvacaro,
na kāmāvacaro ;

So for rūpāvacaro, and arūpāvacaro.

- atthi { pariyāpanno,
apariyāpanno ;¹
atthi { niyyāniko,²
aniyyāniko ;
atthi { niyato,
aniyato ;
atthi { sa-uttaro,
anuttaro ;
atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.³

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

- atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

4.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

- atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.⁴

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :⁵

- atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

DUKAMŪLAKAṆ.⁶

¹ S^d: na pariyāpanno *here only*.

² S^d: nīyāniko.

³ S^d: asaraṇo *here only*.

⁴ So S^d.

⁵ S^d and B : atthi vipāko, atthi vipākadhammadhammo, atthi neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo . . . pe . . . atthi upādiṇṇupādāniyo . . . pe . . . atthi ajjhattārammaṇo &c.

⁶ S^d: Dukamūlako niṭṭhito.

5.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

6.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :¹

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

7.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :²

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :³

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

¹ B and S^d : . . . atthi hetusampayutto, atthi hetuvip-payutto. S^d only: Tividhena vedanākkhandho: atthi vipāko, atthi vipākadhammadhammo, atthi neva-vipāka-na-vipāka-dhammadhammo [pe is omitted]. Evaṇ, &c.

² B has an extra section: atthi na hetu sahetuko &c., as in 3, much condensed. Tividhena, as in 6.

³ K has . . . pe . . . inserted here. B repeats Tividhena of 2 (p. 16).

8.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :¹

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaṇ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.²

TIKAMŪLAKAṆ.³

9.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

10.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { hetusampayutto,
hetuvippayutto.

¹ B. and S^d under 8 read the full Duvidhena categories except the first pair, as given under 3. For Tividhena S^d has only the first triplet, as given under 6, B. following K.

² S^d here continues with two extra variants in Duvidhena and Tividhena : — (8a) Duvidhena :—sahetuko, ahetuko. Tividhena :—full list, much condensed, except first triplet (cf. 2), beginning at vipāko. (8b) Duvidhena :—full list, much condensed, except the first pair (cf. 3), beginning with hetusampayutto. Tividhena :—last triplet only (cf. 8). There seemed insufficient justification for inserting these repetitions in the text.

³ S^d : Tikamūlakaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { vipāko,
vipākadhammadhammo,
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

11.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
na hetu ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { upādiṇṇupādāniyo,
anupādiṇṇupādāniyo,
anupādiṇṇ' anupādāniyo ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

12.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { lokiyo,
lokuttaro.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesiko ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

13.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
kenaci na viññeyyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { savitakka-savicāro,
avitakka-vicāramatto,
avitakka-avicāro ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

14.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sāsavo,
anāsavo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

15.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { āsavasampayutto,
āsavavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko ;
. . . pe . . . Evan, &c.

16.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
āsavavippayutta-anāsavo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ācayagāmī,
apacayagāmī,
nevācayagāmī na apacayagāmī ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

17.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saṇyojaniyo,
asaṇyojaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sekho,
asekho,
neva sekho nāsekho ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

18.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saṇyojanasampayutto,
saṇyojanavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { paritto,
mahaggato,
appamāṇo ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

19.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saṅyojanavippayutta-saṅyojaniyo,
saṅyojanavippayutta-asāṅyojaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { parittārammaṇo,
mahaggatārammaṇo,
appamāṇārammaṇo ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

20.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ganthaniyo,
aganthaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { hīno,
majjhimo,
paṇīto ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

21.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ganthasampayutto,
ganthavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { micchattaniyato,
sammattaniyato,
aniyato ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

22.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo,
ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { maggārammaṇo,
maggahetuko,
maggādhipati ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, *ḍc.*

23.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { oghaniyo,
anoghaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { uppanno,
anuppanno,
uppādi ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, *ḍc.*

24.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { oghasampayutto,
oghavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { atīto,
anāgato,
paccuppanno ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, *ḍc.*

25.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { oghavippayutta-oghaniyo,
oghavippayutta-anoghaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { atitārammaṇo,
anāgatārammaṇo,
paccuppannārammaṇo ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, *ḍc.*

26.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { yoganiyo,
ayoganiyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhatto,
 bahiddho,
 ajjhatabhiddho ;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

27.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { yogasampayutto,
 yogavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
 bahiddhārammaṇo,
 ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo.
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

UBHATO VADḌHAKAJ.

1.

Sattavidhena vedanākkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno. Evaṃ sattavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Aparo pi sattavidhena vedanākkhandho :¹ atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno. Evaṃ sattavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Catuvīsatividhena vedanākkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato ; sotasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato ; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā, sotasamphassajā vedanā, ghānasamphassajā vedanā, jivhāsamphassajā vedanā, kāyasamphassajā vedanā, manosamphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ catuvīsatividhena vedanākkhandho.

Aparo pi catuvīsatividhena vedanākkhandho : cakkhu-

¹ B and S^d here insert atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

samphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho¹ atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo; sotasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ catuvisa-tividhena vedanākkhandho.

Tiṅsavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ tiṅsavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Bahuvidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ bahuvidhena vedanākkhandho.

Aparo pi bahuvidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho² atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho² atthi ajjhat-

¹ B and S^d here insert atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

² B and S^d here insert atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

tārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabāhiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ bahuvidhena vedanākkhandho.

Ayaṃ vuccati vedanākkhandho.¹

Tattha katamo saññakkhandho? Ekavidhena saññakkhandho: phassasampayutto.

Duvidhena saññakkhandho: atthi sahetuko, atthi abhetuko.

Tividhena saññakkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato.

Catubbidhena saññakkhandho: atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno.

Pañcavidhena saññakkhandho: atthi sukhindriyasampayutto, atthi dukkhindriyasampayutto, atthi somanassindriyasampayutto, atthi domanassindriyasampayutto, atthi upekhindriyasampayutto.

Chabbidhena saññakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā saññā, sotasamphassajā saññā, ghānasamphassajā saññā, jīvhasamphassajā saññā, kāyasamphassajā saññā, manosamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ chabbidhena saññakkhandho.

Sattavidhena saññakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā saññā, manodhātusamphassajā saññā, manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ sattavidhena saññakkhandho.

Aṭṭhavidhena saññakkhandho; cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā saññā: atthi sukhasahagatā, atthi dukkhasahagatā, manodhātusamphassajā saññā, manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ aṭṭhavidhena saññakkhandho.

Navavidhena saññakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā saññā, manodhātusamphassajā saññā manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā saññā: atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ navavidhena saññakkhandho.

Dasavidhena saññakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā saññā: atthi sukhasahagatā, atthi dukkhasahagatā, manodhātusamphassajā saññā, manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā saññā: atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ dasavidhena saññakkhandho.

¹ S^a: Vedanākkhandho niṭṭhito.

[These Ten Categories are repeated, as in the case of Vedanākkhandho, with varying Duvidhena and Tividhena. The only additional variant is the first triplet given below. The Ekavidhena, being unvarying, is here again omitted.]

2.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahetuko.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
 { dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
 { adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ;

atthi { vipāko,
 { vipākadhammadhammo ;
 { neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;

. . . pe¹ . . .

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

3.²

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { hetusampayutto,
 { hetuvippayutto ;

atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
 { na hetu ahetuko ;

atthi { lokiyo,
 { lokuttaro ;

atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
 { kenaci na viññeyyo ;

atthi { sāsavo,
 { anāsavo ;

atthi { āsavasampayutto,
 { āsavavippayutto ;

¹ So S^d down to Evaṃ. . . . K gives the text in full as for Vedanākkhandho (2). B gives only first triplet.

² S^d and B insert another series (2a) before 3, giving under Duvidhena only the pair atthi sahetuko . . . ahetuko (as in 2), and under Tividhena the full Tikaṃ, abbreviated, starting from atthi vipāko. . . .

- atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
 atthi { āsavavippayutta-anāsavo ;
 atthi saṅyojaniyo . . .
 atthi ganthaniyo . . .
 atthi oghaniyo . . .
 atthi yoganiyo . . .
 atthi nīvaraniyo . . .
 atthi { parāmatṭho,
 atthi { aparāmatṭho ;
 atthi { upādinno,
 atthi { anupādinno ;
 atthi { upādāniyo,
 atthi { anupādāniyo ;
 atthi { upādānasampayutto,
 atthi { upādānavippayutto ;
 atthi { upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
 atthi { upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo ;
 atthi { saṅkilesiko,
 atthi { asaṅkilesiko ;
 atthi { saṅkiliṭṭho,
 atthi { asaṅkiliṭṭho ;
 atthi { kilesasampayutto,
 atthi { kilesavippayutto ;
 atthi { kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesiko,
 atthi { kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesiko ;
 atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
 atthi { na dassanena pahātabbo ;
 atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbo . . .
 atthi dassanena pahātabbahetuko . . .
 atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko . . .
 atthi { savitakko,
 atthi { avitakko ;
 atthi { savicāro,
 atthi { avicāro ;
 atthi { sappīṭiko,
 atthi { appīṭiko ;
 atthi { pītisahagato,
 atthi { na pītisahagato ;
 atthi sukhasahagato . . .
 atthi upekhāsahagato . . .
 atthi kāmāvacaro . . .
 atthi rūpāvacaro . . .
 atthi arūpāvacaro . . .
 atthi { pariyāpanno,
 atthi { apariyāpanno ;

atthi niyyāniko . . .

atthi niyato . . .

atthi { sa-uttaro,
 { anuttaro;

atthi { saraṇo,
 { araṇo.

Tividhena saññākkhaudho :

atthi { kusalo,¹
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

4.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saraṇo,
 { araṇo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :²

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

DUKAMŪLAKAṆ.³

5.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahetuko.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

¹ S^d and B have here again atthi vipāko, &c., and full Tikaṃ somewhat abbreviated. See under vedanākkhandho (2, 3).

² K inserts . . . pe . . . here, though not in vedanākkhandho (4). S^d and B begin with atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto, giving the full Tikaṃ abbreviated. S^d adds: Yathā kusalattike vitthāro evaṃ sabbe pi tikā vitthāretabbā.

³ S^d adds niṭṭhitaṃ.

6.

Duvidhena¹ saññākkhandho :atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

7.²

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.Tividhena saññākkhandho :³atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

8.⁴Duvidhena saññākkhandho :⁵atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

¹ B and S^d, for 6, read . . . duvidhena . . . atthi hetu-sampayutto . . . vippayutto. B adds . . . pe . . . atthi saraṇo . . . araṇo. S^d: Tividhena . . . atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe. . . B: Tividhena as in text.

² S^d has the full Dukaṇ (from na hetu sahetuko), abbreviated, and, under Tividhena, atthi kusalo . . . with . . . pe. . . Evaṇ, &c.

³ K here inserts . . . pe. . . B here follows 2 (p. 29).

⁴ S^d has here again an extra series (7a), giving under Duvidhena . . . atthi sahetuko . . . ahetuko only, and, under Tividhena, atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . with the remainder of Tikaṇ, abbreviated. Under 8 S^d has: Duvidhena . . . atthi hetusampayutto . . . and full Dukaṇ, abbreviated, and, under Tividhena, the same as in the text (8).

⁵ K inserts . . . pe. . . B: atthi hetusampayutto . . . vippayutto . . . pe . . . atthi saraṇo . . . araṇo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
 bahiddhārammaṇo,
 } ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.
 . . . pe . . . Evaṇ dasavidhena saññākkhandho.
 TIKAMŪLAKAṆ.¹

9.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 } ahetuko.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 } akusalo,
 } avyākato ;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

10.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { hetusampayutto,
 } hetuvippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
 } dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
 } adukkhamasukhāya vedānaya sampayutto ;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

11.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
 } na hetu ahetuko.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { vipāko,
 } vipākadhammadhammo,
 } neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

¹ S^d adds niṭṭhitāṇ.

12.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { lokiyo,
 { lokuttaro.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { upādiṇṇupādāniyo,
 { anupādiṇṇupādāniyo,
 { anupādiṇṇ' anupādāniyo ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

13.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
 { kenaci na viññeyyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
 { asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
 { asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesiko ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

14.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sāsavo,
 { anāsavo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { savitakka-savicāro,
 { avitakka-vicāramatto,
 { avitakka-avitakko ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

15.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { āsavasampayutto,
 { āsavavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { pītisahagato,
 { sukhasahagato,
 { upekhāsahagato ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

16.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
 { āsavavippayutta-anāsavo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
 { bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
 { neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

17.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saṇḍojaniyo,
 { asaṇḍojaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
 { bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
 { neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko ;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

18.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saṇḍojanasampayutto,
 { saṇḍojanavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ācayagāmī,
 { apacayagāmī,
 { nevācayagāmī na apacayagāmī.¹
 . . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

19.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saṇḍojanavippayutta-saṇḍojaniyo,
 { saṇḍojanavippayutta-asāṇḍojaniyo.

¹ K : neva ācayagāmī nāpacayagāmī. B : neva ācaya-gāmināpacayagāmī.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sekho,
asekho,
neva sekho nāsekho ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, *ḍc.*

20.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ganthaniyo,
aganthaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { paritto,
mahaggato,
appamaṇo ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, *ḍc.*

21.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ganthasampayutto,
ganthavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { parittārammaṇo,
mahaggatārammaṇo,
appamaṇārammaṇo ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, *ḍc.*

22.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo,
ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { hīno,
majjhimo,
paṇīto ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, *ḍc.*

23.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { oghaniyo,
anoghaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { micchattaniyato,
sammattaniyato,
aniyato;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

24.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { oghasampayutto,
oghavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { maggārammaṇo,
maggahetuko,
maggādhipati;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

25.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { oghavippayutta-oghaniyo,
oghavippayutta-anoghaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { uppanno,
anuppanno,
uppādi;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

26.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { yoganiyo,
ayoganiyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { atīto,
anāgato,
paccuppanno;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

27.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { yogasampayutto,
yogavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { atitārammaṇo,
anāgatārammaṇo,
paccuppannārammaṇo ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

28.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { yogavippayutta-yoganiyo,
yogavippayutta-ayoganiyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhatto,
bahiddho,
ajjhatabahiddho ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

29.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { nīvaraṇiyo,
anīvaraṇiyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaṇ dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

UBHATOVADḌHAKAṆ.¹

Sattavidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato, atthi { kāmāvacaro,
rūpāvacaro,
arūpāvacaro,
apariyāpanno.

Evaṇ sattavidhena saññākkhandho.

Aparo pi sattavidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi² { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhatabahiddhā- atthi { kāmāvacaro,
rammaṇo, rūpāvacaro,
apariyāpanno.

Evaṇ sattavidhena saññākkhandho.

¹ S^d: ubhatovadḍhikaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

² S^d. gives, in brief, the whole Tikaṇ: atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . . atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, &c. B gives first and last triplet only.

Catuvīsatividhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassa-paccayā saññākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; cakkhusamphassajā saññā, sotasamphassajā saññā, ghānasamphassajā saññā, jivhāsamphassajā saññā kāyasamphassajā saññā, manosamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ catuvīsatividhena saññākkhandho.

Aparo pi catuvīsatividhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho¹ atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo; cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ catuvīsatividhena saññākkhandho.

Tiṅsavidhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ tiṅsavidhena saññākkhandho.

Bahuridhena saññākkhandho²: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi

¹ S^d inserts atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . . B inserts first of these triplets only.

² S^d omits this paragraph.

kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ bahuvidhena saññākkhandho.

Aparo pi bahuvidhena saññākkhandho:¹ cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho² atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo; atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo; atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ bahuvidhena saññākkhandho.

Ayaṃ vuccati saññākkhandho.³

1

Tattha katamo saṅkhārakkhandho?

Ekavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cittasampayutto.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: atthi hetu, atthi na hetu.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato.

Catuvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno.

Pañcavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: atthi sukhindriyasampayutto, atthi dukkhindriyasampayutto, atthi somanassindriyasampayutto, atthi domanassindriyasampayutto, atthi upekhindriyasampayutto.

Chabbidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā, sotasamphassajā cetanā, ghānasamphassajā cetanā, jivhāsamphassajā cetanā, kāyasamphassajā cetanā, manosamphassajā cetanā. Evaṃ chabbidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Sattavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā cetanā, manod-

¹ S^d gives only this version of bahuvidhena saññākkhandho.

² S^d inserts atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . . B. inserts only the first of these triplets.

³ S^d adds Saññākkhandho niṭṭhito.

hātusamphassajā cetanā, manoviññānadhātusamphassajā cetanā. Evaṃ sattavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Aṭṭhavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā cetanā atthi sukhasahagatā, atthi dukkhasahagatā, manodhātusamphassajā cetanā, manoviññānadhātusamphassajā cetanā. Evaṃ aṭṭhavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Navavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manodhātusamphassajā cetanā, manoviññānadhātusamphassajā cetanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākatā. Evaṃ navavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā cetanā, atthi sukhasahagatā, atthi dukkhasahagatā; manodhātusamphassajā cetanā, manoviññānadhātusamphassajā cetanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākatā. Evaṃ dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

[The Categories are now repeated as in the foregoing Khandhā with varying Duvidhena and Tividhena. The omitted Categories Ekavidhena, &c., are to be read as set forth under Section 1.]

2.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho:

atthi { hetu,
na hetu.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho:

atthi { sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto;
. . . pe¹ . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

3.²

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho:

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko;

¹ So S^d. B. and K give the full Tikāṃ.

² S^d has another series inserted here; under Duvidhena: atthi hetu . . . na hetu; under Tividhena, full Tikāṃ abbreviated, beginning atthi vipāko. . . .

- atthi {hetusampayutto,
hetuvippayutto ;
- atthi {hetu ceva sahetuko ca,
sahetuko ceva na ca hetu ;
- atthi {hetu ceva hetusampayutto ca,
hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetu ;
- atthi {na hetu sahetuko,
na hetu ahetuko.
- atthi {lokiyo,
lokuttaro ;
- atthi {kenaci viññeyyo,
kenaci na viññeyyo ;
- atthi {āsavo,
no āsavo ;
- atthi {sāsavo,
anāsavo ;
- atthi {āsavasampayutto,
āsavavippayutto ;
- atthi {āsavo ceva sāsavo ca,
sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo ;
- atthi {āsavo ceva āsasampayutto ca,
āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ;
- atthi {āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
āsavavippayutta-anāsavo ;
- atthi {saṅgyojanaṃ,
no saṅgyojanaṃ ;
- atthi {saṅgyojaniyo,
asaṅgyojaniyo ;
- atthi {saṅgyojanasampayutto,
saṅgyojanavippayutto ;
- atthi {saṅgyojanaṃ ceva saṅgyojaniyo ca,
saṅgyojaniyo ceva no ca saṅgyojanaṃ ;
- atthi {saṅgyojanaṃ ceva saṅgyojanasampayutto ca,
saṅgyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṅgyojanaṃ ;
- atthi {saṅgyojanavippayutta-saṅgyojaniyo,
saṅgyojanavippayutta-asaṅgyojaniyo ;
- atthi {gantho,
no gantho ;
- atthi {ganthaniyo,
aganthaniyo ;
- atthi {ganthasampayutto,
ganthavippayutto ;
- atthi {gantho ceva ganthaniyo ca,
ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho ;
- atthi {gantho ceva ganthasampayutto ca,
ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho ;

- atthi { ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo,
 { ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyo ;
- atthi { ogho,
 { no ogho ;
- atthi { oghaniyo,
 { anoghaniyo ;
- atthi { oghasampayutto,
 { oghavippayutto ;
- atthi { ogho ceva oghaniyo ca,
 { oghaniyo ceva no ca ogho ;
- atthi { ogho ceva oghasampayutto ca,
 { oghasampayutto ceva no ca ogho ;
- atthi { oghavippayutta-oghaniyo,
 { oghavippayutta-anoghaniyo ;
- atthi { yogo,
 { no yogo ;
- atthi { yoganiyo,
 { ayoganiyo ;
- atthi { yogasampayutto,
 { yogavippayutto ;
- atthi { yogo ceva yoganiyo ca,
 { yoganiyo ceva no ca yogo ;
- atthi { yogo ceva yogasampayutto ca,
 { yogasampayutto ceva no ca yogo ;
- atthi { yogavippayutta-yoganiyo,
 { yogavippayutta-ayoganiyo ;
- atthi { nīvaraṇaṅ,
 { no nīvaraṇaṅ ;
- atthi { nīvaraṇiyo,
 { anīvaraṇiyo ;
- atthi { nīvaraṇasampayutto,
 { nīvaraṇavippayutto ;
- atthi { nīvaraṇaṅ ceva nīvaraṇiyo ca,
 { nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṅ ;
- atthi { nīvaraṇaṅ ceva nīvaraṇasampayutto ca,
 { nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṅ ;
- atthi { nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyo,
 { nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyo ;
- atthi { parāmāso,
 { no parāmāso ;
- atthi { parāmatṭho,
 { aparāmatṭho ;
- atthi { parāmāsasampayutto,
 { parāmāsavippayutto ;
- atthi { parāmāso ceva parāmatṭho ca,
 { parāmatṭho ceva no ca parāmāso ;

- atthi { parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatṭho,
parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatṭho ;
- atthi { upādiṇṇo,
anupādiṇṇo ;
- atthi { upādānaṇ,
no upādānaṇ ;
- atthi { upādāniyo,
anupādāniyo ;
- atthi { upādānasampayutto,
upādānavippayutto ;
- atthi { upādānaṇ ceva upādāniyo ca,
upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaṇ ;
- atthi { upādānaṇ ceva upādānasampayutto ca,
upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānaṇ ;
- atthi { upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo ;
- atthi { kilesa,
no kilesa ;
- atthi { saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkilesiko ;
- atthi { saṅkiliṭṭho,
asaṅkiliṭṭho ;
- atthi { kilesasampayutto,
kilesavippayutto ;
- atthi { kilesa ceva saṅkilesiko ca,
saṅkilesiko ceva no ca kilesa ;
- atthi { kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭho ca,
saṅkiliṭṭho ceva no ca kilesa ;
- atthi { kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto ca,
kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kilesa ;
- atthi { kilesavippayuttasaṅkilesiko,
kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesiko ;
- atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
na dassanena pahātabbo ;
- atthi { bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ;
- atthi { dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
na dassanena pahātabbahetuko ;
- atthi { bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko ;
- atthi { savitakko,
avitakko ;
- atthi { savicāro,
avicāro ;
- atthi { sappīṭiko,
appīṭiko ;

- atthi { pītisahagato,
na pītisahagato ;
- atthi { sukhāsahagato,
na sukhāsahagato ;
- atthi { upekhāsahagato,
na upekhāsahagato ;
- atthi { kāmāvacaro,
na kāmāvacaro ;
- atthi { rūpāvacaro,
na rūpāvacaro ;
- atthi { arūpāvacaro,
na arūpāvacaro ;
- atthi { pariyāpanno,
apariyāpanno ;
- atthi { niyyāniko,
aniyyāniko ;
- atthi { niyato,
aniyato ;
- atthi { sa-uttaro,¹
anuttaro ;
- atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.²

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

- atthi { kusalo,
ākusalo,
avyākato ;
- . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

4.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

- atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

- atthi³ { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

DUKAMŪLAKAṆ.⁴

¹ K : uttaro.

² K : asaraṇo.

³ B. and S^d give the full Tikaṇ, abbreviated, beginning atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto. . . .

⁴ S^d adds niṭṭhitaṇ, and always.

5.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { hetu,
na hetu.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
(avyākato ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

6.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi¹ { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
(avyākato ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

7.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi² { hetu,
na hetu,

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
(ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

8.³

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo.
(ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

TIKAMŪLAKAṆ.

¹ S^d: atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.

² S^d gives abbreviated form of full Tikaj¹ beginning atthi hetusampayutto. . . .

³ S^d omits this section.

9.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {hetu,
{na hetu.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {kusalo,
{akusalo,
{avyākato ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, *ċc.*

10.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {sahetuko,
{ahetuko.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {sukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
{dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
{adukkhāmasukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, *ċc.*

11.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {hetusampayutto,
{hetuvippayutto.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {vipāko,
{vipākadhammadhammo,
{neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, *ċc.*

12.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {hetu ceva sahetuko ca,
{sahetuko ceva na ca hetu.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {upādiṇṇupādāniyo,
{anupādiṇṇupādāniyo,
{anupādiṇṇ' anupādāniyo ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, *ċc.*

13.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { hetu ceva hetusampayutto ca,
{ hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetu.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

{ saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
atthi { asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
{ asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesiko ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, *āc.*

14.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
{ na hetu ahetuko.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

{ savitakka-savicāro,
atthi { avitakka-vicāramatto,
{ avitakka-avicāro ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, *āc.*

15.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { lokiyo,
{ lokuttaro.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

{ pītisahagato,
atthi { sukhāsaḥagato,
{ upekhāsaḥagato ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, *āc.*

16.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
{ kenaci na viññeyyo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

{ dassanena pahātabbo,
atthi { bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
{ neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, *āc.*

17.

Duvidhena saṅkhāraḅḅhandho :

atthi { sāsavō,
 { anāsavo.

Tividhena saṅkhāraḅḅhandho :

atthi { ācayagāmī,
 { apacayagāmī,
 { nevācayagāmī na apacayagāmī ;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

18.

Duvidhena saṅkhāraḅḅhandho :

atthi { āsavasampayutto,
 { āsavavippayutto.

Tividhena saṅkhāraḅḅhandho :

atthi { sekho,
 { asekhō,
 { neva sekho nāsekho ;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

19.

Duvidhena saṅkhāraḅḅhandho :

atthi { āsavo ceva sāsavo ca,
 { sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo.

Tividhena saṅkhāraḅḅhandho :

atthi { paritto,
 { mahaggato,
 { appamaṇo ;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

20.

Duvidhena saṅkhāraḅḅhandho :

atthi { āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca,
 { āsavo ceva no ca āsavo.

Tividhena saṅkhāraḅḅhandho :

atthi { parittārammaṇo,
 { mahaggatārammaṇo,
 { appamaṇārammaṇo ;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

21.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
āsavavippayutta-anāsavo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho

atthi { hīno,
majjhimo,
paṇīto ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

22.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho

atthi { saṅyojanaṃ,
no saṅyojanaṃ.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { micchattaniyato,
sammattaniyato,
aniyato ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

23.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho

atthi { saṅyojaniyo,
asaṅyojaniyo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { maggārammaṇo,
maggahetuko,
maggādhipati ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

24.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { saṅyojanasampayutto,
saṅyojanavippayutto.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { uppanno,
anuppanno,
uppādi ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

25.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { saṅyojanañ ceva saṅyojaniyo ca,
 { saṅyojaniyo ceva no ca saṅyojanaṅ.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { atīto,
 { anāgato,
 { paccuppanno;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṅ, *ĕc.*

26.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { saṅyojanañ ceva saṅyojanasampayutto ca,
 { saṅyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṅyojanaṅ.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { atītārammaṇo,
 { anāgatārammaṇo,
 { paccuppannārammaṇo ;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṅ, *ĕc.*

27.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { saṅyojanavippayutta-saṅyojaniyo,
 { saṅyojanavippayutta-asāṅyojaniyo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { ajjhatto,
 { bahiddho,
 { ajjhattabahiddho ;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṅ, *ĕc.*

28.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { gantho,
 { no gantho.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.
 . . . pe . . . Evaṅ dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

UBHATO VADḌHAKAṅ.¹

¹ S^d : ubhato-vadḍhanakayaṅ niṭṭhitayaṅ.

Sattavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi	{ kusalo, akusalo, avyākato,	atthi	{ kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
-------	------------------------------------	-------	---

Evañ sattavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Aparo pi sattavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi ¹	{ ajjhattārammaṇo, bahiddhārammaṇo, ajjhatabhiddhā- rammaṇo,	atthi	{ kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
--------------------	---	-------	---

Evañ sattavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Catuvīsatividhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo atthi avyākato; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā. Evañ catuvīsatividhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Aparo pi catuvīsatividhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho² atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo; cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā. Evañ catuvīsatividhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Tiṅsavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā

¹ S^d and B insert beginning of full Tikāṅ : atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto. . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

² S^d inserts atthi vipāko . . . pe . . . B inserts only atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . .

. . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāya-samphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā. Evaṃ tiṅsavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Bahuvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā. Evaṃ bahuvidhenasaṅkhārakkhandho.

Aparo pi bahuvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto, atthi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto, atthi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . .,¹ atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā cetanā, . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā. Evaṃ bahuvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārakkhandho.²

1.

Tattha katamo viññāṇakkhandho?

Ekavidhena viññāṇakkhandho: phassasampayutto.

¹ S^d inserts atthi vipāko.

² S^d: . . . pe . . . saṅkhārakkhandho nitthito.

- atthi { vipāko,
vipākadhammadhammo,
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;
... pe ...
- atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.¹
... pe ... Evaṃ dasavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

3.²

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :³

- atthi { hetusampayutto,
hetuvippayutto ;
- atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
na hetu ahetuko ;
- atthi { lokiyo,
lokuttaro ;
- atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
kenaci na viññeyyo ;
- atthi { sāsavo,
anāsavo ;
- atthi { āsavasampayutto,
āsavavippayutto ;
- atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
āsavavippayutta-anāsavo ;
- atthi { saṅyojaniyo,
asaṅyojaniyo ;
- atthi { saṅyojanasampayutto,
saṅyojanavippayutto ;
- atthi { saṅyojanavippayutta-saṅyojaniyo,
saṅyojanavippayutta-asaṅyojaniyo ;
- atthi ganthaniyo . . .
- atthi oghaniyo . . .
- atthi yoganiyo . . .
- atthi nīvaraṇiyo . . .

¹ So S^d, which, however, omits the first triplet. K. and B. give full Tikaṅ.

² S^d gives here an additional series; under Duvidhena only sahetuko, ahetuko; under Tividhena: . . . vipāko . . . pe . . . ajjhattārammaṇo . . .

³ Much abbreviated in S^d.

- atthi {parāmatṭho,
{aparāmatṭho ;
- atthi {parāmāsasampayutto,
{parāmāsavippayutto ;
- atthi {parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatṭho,
{parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatṭho ;
- atthi {upādiṇṇo,
{anupādiṇṇo ;
- atthi {upādānasampayutto,
{upādānavippayutto ;
- atthi {upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
{upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo ;
- atthi {saṅkilesiko,
{asaṅkilesiko ;
- atthi {saṅkilitṭho,
{asaṅkilitṭho ;
- atthi {kilesasampayutto,
{kilesavippayutto ;
- atthi {kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesiko,
{kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesiko ;
- atthi {dassanena pahātabbo,
{na dassanena pahātabbo ;
- atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbo . . .
- atthi dassanena pahātabbahetuko . . .
- atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko . . .
- atthi {savitakko,
{avitakko ;
- atthi savicāro . . .
- atthi sappīṭiko . . .
- atthi {pīṭisahagato,
{na pīṭisahagato ;
- atthi sukhasahagato . . .
- atthi upekhāsahagato . . .
- atthi {kāṃāvacaro,
{na kāṃāvacaro ;
- atthi rūpāvacaro . . .
- atthi arūpāvacaro . . .
- atthi {pariyāpanno,
{apariyāpanno ;
- atthi niyyāniko . . .
- atthi niyato . . .
- atthi sa-uttaro . . .
- atthi saraṇo . . .

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato.
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

4.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :¹

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

DUKAMŪLAKAṆ.

5.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

6.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :²

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

¹ S^d and B. give first and last triplets of full Tikaj :
sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto. . . .

² S^d has instead hetusampayutto, hetuvippayutto.
B. follows S^d, but adds . . . pe . . . atthi saraṇo . . .

7.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :¹

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :²

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

8.³

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :⁴

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

TIKAMŪLAKAJ.

9.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

¹ S^d has instead na hetu sahetuko, and full Dukaṇ greatly abbreviated.

² S^d as in Section 6. B. inserts : atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

³ S^d gives an additional series ; under Duvidhena : . . . sahetuko, ahetuko ; under Tividhena, first and last terms (sukhāya vedanāya, &c.) of full Tikaṇ.

⁴ S^d : na hetu sahetuko, and abbreviated Dukaṇ. B. inserts : atthi hetusampayutto, atthi hetuvippayutto ; . . . pe . . .

10.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi {hetusampayutto,
{hetuvippayutto.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

(sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
atthi - dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto.
(adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

11.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi {na hetu sahetuko,¹
{na hetu ahेतuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :²

(vipāko,
atthi - vipākadhammadhammo,
(neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

12.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi {lokiyo,
{lokuttaro.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

(upādiṇṇupādāniyo,
atthi - anupādiṇṇupādāniyo,
(anupādiṇṇ'anupādāniyo ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

NOTE. — Yathā saññākkhandhassa Ubhatovadḍhanakaṃ evaṃ viññāṇakkhandhassa vitthāretabbaṃ.³

UBHATO VADḌHAKAṆ.

¹ S^d has instead atthi nīvaraṇiyo. . . .

² S^d has instead atthi ajjhattārammaṇo. . . .

³ So S^d. K. and B. give full text as for saññākkhandho, pp. 34 foll.

Sattavidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi	{ kusalo, akusalo, avyākato,	atthi	{ kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
-------	------------------------------------	-------	---

Evay sattavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Aparo pi viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi ¹	{ ajjhattārammaṇo, bahiddhārammaṇo, ajjhatabhiddhā- rammaṇo,	atthi	{ kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
--------------------	---	-------	---

Evay sattavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Catuvīsatividhena viññāṇakkhandho : cakkhusamphassa-
paccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo,
atthi avyākato; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . ghānasam-
phassapaccayā . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . kāyasam-
phassapaccayā . . . manosamphassapaccayā viññāṇak-
khandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato;
cakkhuvīññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṇ. Evay
catuvīsatividhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Aparo pi catuvīsatividhena viññāṇakkhandho : cakkhu-
samphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi² ajjhattāram-
maṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhata-bahiddhā-
rammaṇo : sotasamphassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassa-
paccayā . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassa-
paccayā . . . manosamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho
atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi
ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo; cakkhuvīññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .
manovīññāṇaṇ. Evay catuvīsatividhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Tiysavidhena viññāṇakkhandho : cakkhusamphassa-
paccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpā-
vacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasam-
phassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsam-
phassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosam-
phassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi
rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhu-

¹ S^d and B : atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . .
atthi ajjhattārammaṇo . . .

² S^d and B. insert atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṃ. Evaṃ tiṇṣavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Bahuvidhena viññāṇakkhandho: cakkhusamphassa-paccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṃ. Evaṃ bahuvidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Aparo pi bahuvidhena viññāṇakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho¹ atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṃ. Evaṃ bahuvidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇakkhandho.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAṆ.²

Pañcakkhandhā: — rūpakkhandho, vedanākkhandho, saññākkhandho, saṅkhārakkhandho, viññāṇakkhandho.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākata,³ kati sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā, kati araṇā?

¹ S^d: atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . ., &c. B., as S^d, but omitting atthi vipāko . . .

² So K. and B. S^d: Viññāṇakkhandho niṭṭhito. Abhidhammabhājanīyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

³ In K. and B. . . . pe . . . begins here, the following question being omitted.

Rūpakkhandho avyākato; cattāro khandhā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata. Dve khandhā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi, dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi, ādukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi; tayo khandhā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Rūpakkhandho neva-vipākana-vipākadhammadhammo; cattāro khandhā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipākana-vipākadhammadhammā. Rūpakkhandho siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.¹ Rūpakkhandho asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko; cattāro khandhā siyā saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā. Rūpakkhandho avitakka-avicāro; tayo khandhā siya savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-avicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā savitakka-savicāro siyā avitakka-avicāramatto siya avitakka-avicāro, siyā na vattabbo savitakka-savicāro² ti pi avitakka-avicāramatto ti pi avitakka-avicāro ti pi. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo pītisahagato ti pi sukhāsahagato ti pi upekhāsahagato ti pi; vedanākkhandho siyā pītisahagato na sukhāsahagato na upekhāsahagato siyā na vattabbo pītisahagato ti. Tayo khandhā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhāsahagatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi. Rūpakkhandho neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pabātabbā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Rūpakkhandho neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Rūpakkhandho neva ācayagāmī na apacayagāmī; cattāro khandhā siyā ācayagāmīno siyā apacayagāmīno siyā neva ācayagāmīno na apacayagāmīno. Rūpakkhandho neva sekho nāsekho; cattāro khandhā siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nāsekhā. Rūpakkhandho paritto; cattāro khandhā siyā parittā siyā mahaggatā siyā appamāṇā. Rūpakkhandho anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā

¹ K : anupādiṇṇanupādāniyā.

² S^d has savicāro only.

ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi appamañārammaṇā ti pi. Rūpakkhandho majjhimo; cattāro khandhā siyā hīnā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇītā. Rūpakkhandho aniyato; cattāro khandhā siyā micchattaniyatā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā. Rūpakkhandho anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā siyā maggārammaṇā siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādino. Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Rūpakkhandho anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhata - bahiddhā. Rūpakkhandho anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā siyā ajjhattārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhata-bahiddhārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā ajjhattārammaṇā ti pi bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi ajjhata-bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi. Cattāro khandhā anidassana - appaṭighā; rūpakkhandho siyā sanidassana-sappaṭigho siyā anidassana-sappaṭigho siyā anidassana-sappaṭigho.

Cattāro khandhā na hetū;¹ saṅkhārakkhandho siyā hetu siyā na hetu. Rūpakkhandho ahetuko; cattāro khandhā siyā sahetukā siyā ahetukā. Rūpakkhandho hetuvippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā hetusampayuttā siyā hetuvippayuttā. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo hetu ceva sahetuko cāti² pi, sahetuko ceva na ca hetūti pi;³ tayo khandhā na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti pi, siyā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū, siyā na vattabbā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū ti pi;³ saṅkhārakkhandho siyā hetu ceva sahetuko ca, siyā sahetuko ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbo hetu ceva sahetuko cāti pi sahetuko ceva na ca hetūti pi.³ Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo hetu ceva hetusampayutto cāti pi, hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetūti pi;³ tayo khandhā na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi, siyā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū, siyā na vattabbā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti pi; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā hetū ceva hetusampayutto ca, siyā hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbo hetu ceva hetusampayutto cāti pi hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetūti pi. Rūpakkhandho na⁵ hetu

¹ S^d never has hetū.

² S^d and B. omit ca before ti and ti pi always.

³ S^d: hetu ti pi.

⁴ S^d: hetu.

⁵ S^d has na ca.

ahetuko ; tayo khandhā siyā na hetū sahetukā siyā na hetū ahetukā ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā na hetu sahetuko siyā na hetu ahetuko siyā na vattabbo na hetu sahetuko ti pi na hetu ahetuko ti pi.

Sappaccayā. Saṅkhatā. Cattāro khandhā anidassanā ; rūpakkhandho siyā sanidassano siyā anidassano. Cattāro khandhā appaṭighā ; rūpakkhandho siyā sappatigho siyā appaṭigho. Rūpakkhandho rūpaṅ ; cattāro khandhā arūpā. Rūpakkhandho lokiyo ; cattāro khandhā siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā. Kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Cattāro khandhā no āsavā ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā āsavō siyā no āsavō.¹ Rūpakkhandho sāsavo ; cattāro khandhā siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Rūpakkhandho āsavavippayutto ; cattāro khandhā siyā āsavasampayuttā siyā āsavavippayuttā. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo āsavō ceva sāsavo cāti,² sāsavo ceva no ca āsavō ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti,² siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā, siyā na vattabbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā āsavō ceva sāsavo ca, siyā sāsavo ceva no ca āsavō, siyā na vattabbo āsavō ceva sāsavo cāti pi sāsavo ceva no ca āsavō ti pi. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo āsavō ceva āsavasampayutto cāti pi āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavō ti pi ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti siyā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā, siyā na vattabbā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā āsavō ceva āsavasampayutto ca, siyā āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavō, siyā na vattabbo āsavō ceva āsavasampayutto cāti pi, āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavō ti pi. Rūpakkhandho āsavavippayutta-sāsavo ; cattāro khandhā siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā siyā na vattabbā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no saṅyojanā ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā saṅyojanaṅ siyā no saṅyojanaṅ. Rūpakkhandho saṅyojaniyo ; cattāro khandhā siyā saṅyojaniyā siyā asaṅyojaniyā. Rūpakkhandho saṅyojanavippayutto ; cattāro khandhā siyā saṅyojanasampayuttā siyā saṅyojanavippayuttā. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo saṅyojanaṅ ceva saṅyojaniyo cāti, saṅyojaniyo ceva no ca saṅyojanaṅ ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā saṅyojanā ceva saṅyojaniyā cāti, siyā saṅyojaniyā

¹ S^d : siyā no āsavō siyā no anāsavo.

² S^d and B. : ti only.

ceva no ca saṅyojanā, siyā na vattabbā saṅyojaniyā ceva no ca saṅyojanā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā saṅyojanañ ceva saṅyojaniyo ca, siyā saṅyojaniyo ceva no ca saṅyojanañ, siyā na vattabbo saṅyojanañ ceva saṅyojaniyo cāti pi saṅyojaniyo ceva no ca saṅyojanan ti pi. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo saṅyojanañ ceva saṅyojanasampayutto cāti pi, saṅyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṅyojanan ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā saṅyojanā ceva saṅyojanasampayuttā cāti, siyā saṅyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṅyojanā, siyā na vattabbā saṅyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṅyojanā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā saṅyojanañ ceva saṅyojanasampayutto ca, siyā saṅyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṅyojanañ, siyā na vattabbo saṅyojanañ ceva saṅyojanasampayutto cāti pi, saṅyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṅyojanan ti pi. Rūpakkhandho saṅyojanavippayutta-saṅyojaniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā saṅyojanavippayutta-saṅyojaniyā siyā saṅyojanavippayutta-asāṅyojaniyā, siyā na vattabbā saṅyojanavippayutta-saṅyojaniyā ti pi saṅyojanavippayutta-asāṅyojaniyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no ganthā; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā gantho siyā no gantho. Rūpakkhandho ganthaniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā ganthaniyā siyā aganthaniyā. Rūpakkhandho ganthavippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā ganthasampayuttā siyā ganthavippayuttā. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo gantho ceva ganthaniyo cāti, ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho; tayo khandhā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti, siyā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā, siyā na vattabbā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā gantho ceva ganthaniyo ca, siyā ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbo gantho ceva ganthaniyo cāti pi, ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo gantho ceva ganthasampayutto cāti pi, ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti, siyā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā, siyā na vattabbā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā gantho ceva ganthasampayutto ca, siyā ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbo gantho ceva ganthasampayutto cāti pi, ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Rūpakkhandho ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā, siyā na vattabbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti pi ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no oghā . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe . . .

Cattāro khandhā no nīvaraṇā;¹ saṅkhārakkhandho siyā nīvaraṇaṅ siyā no nīvaraṇaṅ. Rūpakkhandho nīvaraṇiyo, cattāro khandhā siyā nīvaraṇiyā siyā anīvaraṇiyā; rūpakkhandho nīvaraṇavippayutto, cattāro khandhā siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttā siyā nīvaraṇavippayuttā. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇiyo cāti, nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṅ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇiyā cāti, siyā nīvaraṇiyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā, siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇiyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇiyo ca, siyā nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṅ, siyā na vattabbo nīvaraṇaṅ ceva nīvaraṇiyo cāti pi nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇan ti pi. Rūpakkhandho no vattabbo nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayutto cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇan ti pi; tayo khandhā no vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttā cā ti, siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayutto ca, siyā nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṅ, siyā na vattabbo nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayutto cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇan ti pi. Rūpakkhandho nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyo; cattāro khandhā siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyā, siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyā, siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyā ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no parāmāsā; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā parāmāso siyo no parāmāso. Rūpakkhandho parāmattho; cattāro khandhā siyā parāmatthā siyā aparāmatthā. Rūpakkhandho parāmāsavippayutto; tayo khandhā siyā parāmāsasampayuttā siyā parāmāsavippayuttā; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā parāmāsasampayutto siyā parāmāsavippayutto siyā na vattabbo parāmāsasampayutto ti pi parāmāsavippayutto ti pi. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo parāmāso ceva parāmattho cāti pi, parāmattho ceva no ca parāmāso; tayo khandhā no vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatthā cāti, siyā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā, siyā na vattabbā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā parāmāso ceva parāmattho ca, siyā parāmattho ceva no ca parāmāso, siyā na vattabbo parāmāso ceva parāmattho cāti pi, parāmattho ceva no ca parāmāso ti pi. Rūpakkhandho parāmāsavippayutta-parāmattho; cattāro khandhā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā siyā parāmāsavippa-

¹ S^d has . . . pe . . . down to the next paragraph.

yutta-aparāmatthā siyā na vattabbā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā ti pi.

Rūpakkhando anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā sarammaṇā. Cattāro khandhā no citta; viññāṇakkhandho cittaṃ.¹ Tayo khandhā cetasikā; dve khandhā acetasikā. Tayo khandhā cittasampayuttā; rūpakkhando cittavippayutto; viññāṇakkhandho na vattabbo cittena sampayutto ti pi cittena vippayutto ti pi. Tayo khandhā citta-saṃsaṭṭhā; rūpakkhando citta-visaṃsaṭṭho; viññāṇakkhandho na vattabbo cittena saṃsaṭṭho ti pi cittena visaṃsaṭṭho ti pi. Tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānā; viññāṇakkhandho no cittasamuṭṭhāno; rūpakkhando siyā cittasamuṭṭhāno siyā no cittasamuṭṭhāno. Tayo khandhā cittasahabhuno; viññāṇakkhandho no cittasahabhū; rūpakkhando cittasahabhū siyā no cittasahabhū. Tayo khandhā cittānuparivattino; viññāṇakkhandho no cittānuparivatti; rūpakkhando siyā cittānuparivatti siyā no cittānuparivatti. Tayo khandhā citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā; dve khandhā no citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā. Tayo khandhā citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno; dve khandhā no citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno. Tayo khandhā citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino; dve khandhā no citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino.

Tayo khandhā bāhirā; viññāṇakkhandho ajjhattiko;² rūpakkhando siyā ajjhattiko, siyā bāhiro. Cattāro khandhā no upādā;³ rūpakkhando siyā upādā siyā no upādā, siyā upādiṇṇo siyā anupādiṇṇo.

Cattāro khandhā no upādānā; sanjhārakkhandho siyā upādānaṃ siyā no upādānaṃ. Rūpakkhando upādāniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā upādāniyā siyā anupādāniyā. Rūpakkhando upādānavippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā upādānasampayuttā siyā upādānavippayuttā. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyo cāti, upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaṃ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti, siyā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā, siyā na vattabbā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā ti; sanjhārakkhandho siyā upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyo ca, siyā upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siyā na vattabbo upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyo cāti pi, upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo upādānaṃ ceva upādānasam-

¹ S^d and B. invert the order of these two alternatives.

² S^d and B. invert the order of these two alternatives.

³ K: nupādā and nupādānā always.

payutto cāti pi, upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānan ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti, siyā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā, siyā na vattabbā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā upādānaṃ ceva upādānasampayutto ca, siyā upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siyā na vattabbo upādānaṃ ceva upādānasampayutto ti pi, upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānan ti pi. Rūpakkhandho upādānavippayutta - upādāniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā, siyā na vattabbā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā ti pi upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no kilesā; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā kilesa siyā no kilesa; rūpakkhandho saṅkilesiko; cattāro khandhā siyā saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkilesikā; rūpakkhandho asaṅkiliṭṭho; cattāro khandhā siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā; rūpakkhandho kilesavippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā kilesasampayuttā siyā kilesavippayuttā. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo kilesa ceva saṅkilesiko cāti, saṅkilesiko ceva no ca kilesa; tayo khandhā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti, siyā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā, siyā na vattabbā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā kilesa ceva saṅkilesiko ca, siyā saṅkilesiko ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbo kilesa ceva saṅkilesiko cāti pi, saṅkilesiko ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭho cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭho ceva no ca kilesa ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti, siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā, siyā na vattabbā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭho ca, siyā saṅkiliṭṭho ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbo kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭho cāti pi, saṅkiliṭṭho ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto cāti pi, kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kilesa ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti, siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattabbā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto ca, siyā kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbo kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto cāti pi kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Rūpakkhandho kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesiko;¹ cattāro khandhā siyā kilesa-

¹ S^d: kilesasampayutta-saṅkilesiko.

vippayutta-sañjilesikā siyā kilesavippayutta-asañjilesikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta-sañjilesikā ti pi kilesavippayutta-asañjilesikā ti pi.

Rūpakkhando na dassanena pahātabbo ; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Rūpakkhando na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ; cattāro khandhā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Rūpakkhando na dassanena pahātabbahetuko ; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Rūpakkhando na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko ; cattāro khandhā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Rūpakkhando avitakko ; cattāro khandhā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Rūpakkhando avicāro ; cattāro khandhā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Rūpakkhando appītiko ; cattāro khandhā siyā sappītikā siyā appītikā. Rūpakkhando na pītisahagato ; cattāro khandhā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Dve khandhā na sukkhasahagatā ; tayo khandhā siyā sukkhasahagatā siyā na sukkhasahagatā. Dve khandhā na upekkhāsahagatā ; tayo khandhā siyā upekkhāsahagatā siyā na upekkhāsahagatā. Rūpakkhando kāmāvacaro ; cattāro khandhā siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Rūpakkhando na rūpāvacaro ; cattāro khandhā siyā rūpāvacarā siyā na rūpāvacarā. Rūpakkhando na arūpāvacaro ; cattāro khandhā siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Rūpakkhando pariyaṇṇo ; cattāro khandhā siyā pariyaṇṇā siyā aparīyaṇṇā. Rūpakkhando anīyaṇṇiko ; cattāro khandhā siyā anīyaṇṇikā siyā anīyaṇṇikā. Rūpakkhando aniyato ; cattāro khandhā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā. Rūpakkhando sa-uttaro ; cattāro khandhā siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā. Rūpakkhando araṇo ; cattāro khandhā siyā saraṇā siyā araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṬṬI.¹

KHANDHAVIBHAṬṬO PAṬHAMO SAMATTO.²

¹ S^d adds *niṭṭhitaṭṭi*.

² K. and B. omit *paṭhamo*. B. and S^d omit *samatto*, B. substituting *niṭṭhito*.

II

ĀYATANAVIRHAṬṬO

DVĀDASĀYATANĀNI : cakkhāyatanaṇ) rūpāyatanaṇ) sotāyatanaṇ) saddāyatanaṇ) ghānāyatanaṇ) gandhāyatanaṇ) jivhāyatanaṇ) rasāyatanaṇ) kāyāyatanaṇ) phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇ) manāyatanaṇ) dhammāyatanaṇ).

Cakkhuṇ) aniccaṇ) dukkhaṇ) anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṇ) ; rūpā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā ; sotaṇ) aniccaṇ) dukkhaṇ) anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṇ) ; saddā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā ; ghānaṇ) aniccaṇ) dukkhaṇ) anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṇ) ; gandhā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā ; jivhā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā ; rasā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā ; kāyo aniceo dukkho anattā vipariṇāmadhammo ; phoṭṭhabbā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā ; maṇo aniceo dukkho anattā vipariṇāmadhammo ; dhammā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṆ).¹

Dvādasāyatanaṇi :

cakkhāyatanaṇ)
sotāyatanaṇ)
ghānāyatanaṇ)
jivhāyatanaṇ)
kāyāyatanaṇ)
manāyatanaṇ)

rūpāyatanaṇ)
saddāyatanaṇ)
gandhāyatanaṇ)
rasāyatanaṇ)
phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇ)
dhammāyatanaṇ).

Tattha katamaṇ) cakkhāyatanaṇ) ?

Yaṇ) cakkhuṇ) catunnaṇ) mahābhūtānaṇ) upādāya pasādo² attabhāvo pariyāpanno anidassano sappatigho : — yena

¹ So K. also.

² K. elides the rest of this paragraph. See Dh. S. § 597.

cakkhunā anidassanena sappatighena rūpaṃ sanidassanaṃ sappatighaṃ passi vā passati vā passissati vā passe vā—cakkhuṃ p'etaṃ, cakkhāyatanāṃ p'etaṃ, cakkhudhātu p'esā, cakkhundriyaṃ p'etaṃ, loko p'eso, dvārā p'esā, samuddo p'eso, paṇḍaraṃ p'etaṃ, khettaṃ p'etaṃ, vatthuṃ p'etaṃ, nettaṃ p'etaṃ, nayaṇaṃ p'etaṃ, orimaṃ tīraṃ p'etaṃ, suñño gāmo p'eso : idaṃ vuccati cakkhāyatanāṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ sotāyatanāṃ¹ . . . ghāṇāyatanāṃ . . . jivhāyatanāṃ . . . kāyāyatanāṃ ?

Yo kāyo catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe² . . . suñño gāmo p'eso : idaṃ vuccati kāyāyatanāṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ manāyatanāṃ ?

Ekavidhena manāyatanāṃ : phassasampayutto. Duvidhena manāyatanāṃ : atthi sahetukaṃ, atthi ahetukaṃ. Tividhena manāyatanāṃ : atthi kusalaṃ, atthi akusalaṃ, atthi avyākataṃ.³ Catubbidhena manāyatanāṃ : atthi kāmāvacaraṃ, atthi rūpāvacaraṃ, atthi arūpāvacaraṃ, atthi apariyāpannaṃ. Pañcavidhena manāyatanāṃ : atthi sukhindriyasampayuttaṃ, atthi dukkhindriyasampayuttaṃ, atthi somanassindriyasampayuttaṃ, atthi domanassindriyasampayuttaṃ, atthi upekkhindriyasampayuttaṃ. Chabbidhena manāyatanāṃ : cakkhaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṃ. Sattavidhena manāyatanāṃ : cakkhaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ manodhātu manoviññāṇadhātu. Atthavidhena manāyatanāṃ : cakkhaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ atthi sukhasahagataṃ, atthi dukkhasahagataṃ, manodhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu. Navavidhena manāyatanāṃ : cakkhaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ, manodhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ, *etc.* Dasavidhena manāyatanāṃ : cakkhaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ atthi sukhasahagataṃ, atthi dukkhasahagataṃ, manodhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ dasavidhena manāyatanāṃ.⁴

¹ See Dh. S. §§ 601, 605, 609 for full answers. S^d and B. give them in full. K. as above.

² See Dh. S. § 613.

³ K. has here . . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena manāyatanāṃ.

⁴ B. continues: Ekavidhena manāyatanāṃ : phassasampayuttaṃ. Duvidhena and Tividhena, as on p. 54 § 2 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ bahavidhena manāyatanāṃ. Idaṃ vuccati manāyatanāṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpāyatanay?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtanay upādāya vaṇṇa-nibhā . . . pe¹ . . . rūpadhātu p'esā : idaṃ vuccati rūpāyatanay.

Tattha katamaṃ saddāyatanay . . . gandhāyatanay . . . rasāyatanay . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanay?²

Paṭhavīdhātu³ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbadhātu p'esā : idaṃ vuccati phoṭṭhabbāyatanay.

Tattha katamaṃ dhammāyatanay?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho, yaṃ ca rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭighaṃ dhammāyatanay pariyāpannaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu.

Tattha katamo vedanākkhandho?

Ekavidhena vedanākkhandho : phassasampayutto.⁴ Duvidhena vedanākkhandho : atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko. Tividhena vedanākkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato . . . pe Evaṃ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho . . . pe Evaṃ bahuvīdhena vedanākkhandho. Ayaṃ vuccati vedanākkhandho.

Tattha katamo saññākkhandho? Ekavidhena saññākkhandho : phassasampayutto . . . pe⁵ Evaṃ bahuvīdhena saññākkhandho. Ayaṃ vuccati saññākkhandho.

Tattha katamo saṅkhārakkhandho? Ekavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho : cittasampayutto . . . pe.⁶ Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho : atthi sahetu, atthi na hetu. Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato . . . pe Evaṃ dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho . . . pe Evaṃ bahuvīdhena saṅkhārakkhandho. Ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārakkhandho.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭighaṃ dhammāyatanapariyāpannaṃ?

Itthindriyaṃ . . . pe kabaliṅkāro āhāro :⁷ idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭighaṃ dhammāyatanapariyāpannaṃ.

Tattha katamā asaṅkhatā⁸ dhātu?

¹ So K. S^d and B. give each reply in full, as in Dh. S. §§ 617, 621, 625, 629.

² See Dh. S. § 648.

³ B: pathavī°.

⁴ K. begins its pe here.

⁵ K. omits to Evaṃ bahuvīdhena. . . .

⁶ S^d elides as in the preceding reply.

⁷ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 660 with 596.

⁸ B: asaṅkhatā ca dhātu.

Rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo : ayaṇ vuccati asaṅkhatā¹ dhātu.

Idaṇ vuccati dhammāyatanāṇ.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAṆ.²

Dvādasāyatanāni ; cakkhāyatanāṇ rūpāyatanāṇ . . . pe . . . manāyatanāṇ dhammāyatanāṇ. Dvādasannaṇ āyatanānaṇ kati kusalā kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā ?

Dasāyatanā avyākata ; dvāyatanā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Dasāyatanā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi ; manāyatanāṇ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ ; dhammāyatanāṇ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ siyā na vattabbaṇ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi.

Dasāyatanā neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā ;¹ dvāyatanā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Pañcāyatanā upādiṇṇupādāniyā ; saddāyatanāṇ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṇ ;³ cattārāyatanā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇā-anupādāniyā ;⁴ dvāyatanā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇā-anupādāniyā.

Dasāyatanā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā ; dvāyatanā siyā saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā.

Dasāyatanā avitakka-avicārā ; manāyatanāṇ siyā savitakka-savicāraṇ siyā avitakka-vicāramattaṇ siyā avitakka-avicāraṇ ; dhammāyatanāṇ siyā savitakka-savicāraṇ siyā avitakka-vicāramattaṇ siyā avitakka-avicāraṇ siyā na vattabbaṇ savitakka-savicāran ti pi avitakka-vicāramattan ti pi avitakka-avicāran ti pi.

Dasāyatanā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhasahagatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi ; dvāyatanā siyā pītisahagatā

¹ B : asaṅkhatā ca dhātu.

² So K. also.

³ See Dh. S. §§ 654, 656.

⁴ K : anupādinna-anupādāniyā.

siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā, siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhāsahagatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi.

Dasāyatanā neva dāssanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; dvāyatanā siyā dāssanena pahātabbā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā neva dāssanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā.

Dasāyatanā neva dāssanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā; dvāyatanā siyā dāssanena pahātabbāhetukā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā siyā neva dāssanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā.

Dasāyatanā neva ācayagāmino¹ na apacayagāmino; dvāyatanā siyā ācayagāmino siyā apacayagāmino² siyā neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino.

Dasāyatanā neva sekhā nāsekhā; dvāyatanā siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nāsekhā.

Dasāyatanā parittā; dvāyatanā siyā parittā siyā mahāgatā siyā appamāṇā.

Dasāyatanā anārammaṇā; dvāyatanā siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahāgatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahāgatārammaṇā ti pi appamāṇārammaṇā ti pi.

Dasāyatanā majjhimā; dvāyatanā siyā hīnā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇitā.

Dasāyatanā aniyatā; dvāyatanā siyā micchattāniyatā siyā sammattāniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasāyatanā anārammaṇā; dvāyatanā siyā maggārammaṇā siyā maggāhetukā siyā maggādhīpatino siyā na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggāhetukā ti pi maggādhīpatino ti pi.

Pañcāyatanā siyā uppannā siyā uppādino, na vattabbā anuppannā ti; saddāyatanāṃ siyā uppannaṃ siyā anuppannaṃ, na vattabbāṃ uppāditi; pañcāyatanā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādino; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā uppannaṃ siyā anuppannaṃ siyā uppādi siyā na vattabbāṃ uppannaṃ ti pi anuppannaṃ ti pi uppāditi pi.

Ekādasāyatanā siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā atitāṃ siyā anāgataṃ siyā paccuppannaṃ siyā na vattabbāṃ atitāṃ ti pi anāgataṃ ti pi paccuppannaṃ ti pi.

Dasāyatanā anārammaṇā; dvāyatanā siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na

¹ S^d and B : nevācaya°.

² S^d omits the second alternative.

vattabbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā.

Dasāyatanaṃ anārammaṇā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā ajjhattārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā ajjhattārammaṇā ti pi bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā ti pi.

Rūpāyatanaṃ sanidassana-sappaṭighaṃ; navāyatanaṃ anidassana-sappaṭighā; dvāyatanaṃ anidassana-sappaṭighā.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ na hetū; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā hetu siyā na hetu.

Dasāyatanaṃ ahetukā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā sahetukā siyā ahetukā. Dasāyatanaṃ hetuvippayuttā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā hetusampayuttā siyā hetuvippayuttā. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti pi¹ sahetukā ceva na ca hetū ti pi;² manāyatanaṃ na vattabbāṃ hetū ceva sahetukaṃ cāti, siyā sahetukaṃ ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbāṃ sahetukaṃ ceva na ca hetūti;³ dhammāyatanaṃ siyā hetu ceva sahetukaṃ ca, siyā sahetukaṃ ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbāṃ hetu ceva sahetukaṃ cāti pi sahetukaṃ ceva na ca hetūti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti pi; manāyatanaṃ na vattabbāṃ hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṃ cāti, siyā hetusampayuttaṃ ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbāṃ hetusampayuttaṃ ceva na ca hetūti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṃ ca siyā hetusampayuttaṃ ceva na ca hetu siyā na vattabbāṃ hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṃ cāti pi hetusampayuttaṃ ceva na ca hetūti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ na hetū ahetukā; manāyatanaṃ siyā na hetu sahetukaṃ siyā na hetu ahetukaṃ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā na hetu sahetukaṃ siyā na hetu ahetukaṃ siyā na vattabbāṃ na hetu sahetukan ti pi na hetu ahetukan ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ sappaccayaṃ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā sappaccayaṃ siyā appaccayaṃ.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ saṅkhatā; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā saṅkhatāṃ siyā asaṅkhatāṃ.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ anidassanaṃ: rūpāyatanaṃ sanidassanaṃ.⁴

¹ S^d and B. always read ti pi without ca.

² S^d omits ti pi.

³ S^d: ti pi.

⁴ S^d: Rūpāyatanaṃ anidassanaṃ: ekādasā āyatana (sic) anidassanaṃ (sic). B. inverts order of the sentences.

Dasāyatanā sappatighā ; dvāyatanā appatighā.

Dasāyatanā rūpā ; manāyatanāṃ arūpaṃ ; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā rūpaṃ siyā arūpaṃ.

Dasāyatanā lokiyaṃ ; dvāyatanā siyā lokiyaṃ siyā lokuttarā.

Kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Ekādasāyatanā no āsavā ; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā āsavo siyā no āsavo. Dasāyatanā sāsavaṃ ; dvāyatanā siyā sāsavaṃ siyā anāsavaṃ. Dasāyatanā āsavavippayuttā ; dvāyatanā siyā āsavasampayuttā siyā āsavavippayuttā. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavaṃ cāti,¹ sāsavaṃ ceva no ca āsavā ; manāyatanāṃ na vattabbāṃ āsavo ceva sāsavaṃ cāti, siyā sāsavaṃ ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbāṃ sāsavaṃ ceva no ca āsavo ti ; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā āsavo ceva sāsavaṃ ca, siyā sāsavaṃ ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbāṃ āsavo ceva sāsavaṃ cāti pi sāsavaṃ ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi, āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; manāyatanāṃ na vattabbāṃ āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttaṃ cāti, siyā āsavasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbāṃ āsavasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca āsavo ti ; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttaṃ ca, siyā āsavasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca āsavo siyā na vattabbāṃ āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttaṃ cāti pi, āsavasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Dasāyatanā āsavavippayutta-sāsavaṃ ; dvāyatanā siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavaṃ siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavaṃ siyā na vattabbā āsavavippayutta-sāsavaṃ ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavaṃ ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanā no sañjjojanā ; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā sañjjojanāṃ siyā no sañjjojanāṃ. Dasāyatanā sañjjojanīyā ; dvāyatanā siyā sañjjojanīyā siyā asañjjojanīyā. Dasāyatanā sañjjojanavippayuttā ; dvāyatanā siyā sañjjojanasampayuttā siyā sañjjojanavippayuttā. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā sañjjojanā ceva sañjjojanīyā cāti, sañjjojanīyā ceva no ca sañjjojanā ; manāyatanāṃ na vattabbāṃ sañjjojanāṃ ceva sañjjojanīyāṃ cāti, siyā sañjjojanīyāṃ ceva no ca sañjjojanāṃ, siyā na vattabbāṃ sañjjojanīyāṃ ceva no ca sañjjojanāṃ ti ; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā sañjjojanāṃ ceva sañjjojanīyāṃ ca, siyā sañjjojanīyāṃ ceva no ca sañjjojanāṃ, siyā na vattabbāṃ sañjjojanāṃ ceva sañjjojanīyāṃ cāti pi sañjjojanīyāṃ ceva no ca sañjjojanāṃ ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā sañjjojanā ceva sañjjojanasampayuttā cāti pi sañjjojanasampayuttā ceva no ca sañjjojanā ti pi ; manā-

¹ S^d and B. omit ca in such passages.

yatanāṃ na vattabbāṃ saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttaṃ cāti, siyā saṃyojanasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ, siyā na vattabbāṃ saṃyojanasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttaṃ ca, siyā saṃyojanasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ, siyā na vattabbāṃ saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttaṃ cāti pi, saṃyojanasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti pi. Dasāyatanā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā; dvāyatanā siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-asāyojaniyā siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā ti pi, saṃyojanavippayutta-asāyojaniyā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanā no ganthā; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā gantho siyā no gantho. Dasāyatanā ganthaniyā; dvāyatanā siyā ganthaniyā siyā aganthaniyā. Dasāyatanā ganthavippayuttā; dvāyatanā siyā ganthasampayuttā siyā ganthavippayuttā. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti, ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā; manāyatanāṃ na vattabbāṃ gantho ceva ganthaniyāṃ cāti, siyā ganthaniyāṃ ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbāṃ ganthaniyāṃ ceva no ca gantho ti; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā gantho ceva ganthaniyāṃ ca, siyā ganthaniyāṃ ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbāṃ gantho ceva ganthaniyāṃ cāti pi, ganthaniyāṃ ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti pi, ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; manāyatanāṃ na vattabbāṃ gantho ceva ganthasampayuttaṃ cāti¹ siyā ganthasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbāṃ ganthasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca gantho ti;² dhammāyatanāṃ siyā gantho ceva ganthasampayuttaṃ ca, siyā ganthasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbāṃ gantho ceva ganthasampayuttaṃ cāti pi, ganthasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Dasāyatanā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā; dvāyatanā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā siyā na vattabbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti pi, ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanā no oghā . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe³ . . . no nīvaraṇā: dhammāyatanāṃ siyā nīvaraṇāṃ siyā no nīvaraṇāṃ⁴ Dasāyatanā nīvaraṇaniyā; dvāyatanā

¹ S^d: ti pi.

² S^d: ti pi.

³ K. omits . . . pe . . .

⁴ S^d omits this final phrase.

siyā nīvaraṇīyā siyā anīvaraṇīyā. Dasāyatanā nīvaraṇa-
vippayuttā ; dvāyatanā siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttā siyā
nīvaraṇavippayuttā. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā
ceva nīvaraṇīyā cāti, nīvaraṇīyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā;
manāyatanāṃ na vattabbāṃ nīvaraṇāṃ ceva nīvaraṇīyaṃ
cāti, siyā nīvaraṇīyaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇāṃ, siyā na
vattabbāṃ nīvaraṇīyaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇāṃ ti ; dhammā-
yatanāṃ siyā nīvaraṇāṃ ceva nīvaraṇīyaṃ ca siyā nīva-
raṇīyaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇāṃ, siyā na vattabbāṃ nīvaraṇāṃ
ceva nīvaraṇīyaṃ cāti pi nīvaraṇīyaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇāṃ
ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇa-
sampayuttā cāti pi, nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca
nīvaraṇā ti pi ; manāyatanāṃ na vattabbāṃ nīvaraṇāṃ
ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ cāti, siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ
ceva no ca nīvaraṇāṃ, siyā na vattabbāṃ nīvaraṇasam-
payuttaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇāṃ ti ; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā
nīvaraṇāṃ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ca, siyā nīvaraṇa-
sampayuttaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇāṃ, siyā na vattabbāṃ
nīvaraṇāṃ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ cāti pi nīvaraṇa-
sampayuttaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇāṃ ti pi. Dasāyatanā
nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇīyā ; dvāyatanā siyā nīvaraṇa-
vippayutta-nīvaraṇīyā siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇīyā
siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇīyā ti pi
nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇīyā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanā no parāmāsā ; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā
parāmāso siyā no parāmāso. Dasāyatanā parāmatṭhā ;
dvāyatanā siyā parāmatṭhā siyā aparāmatṭhā. Dasāyatanā
parāmāsavippayuttā ; manāyatanāṃ siyā parāmāsasam-
payuttaṃ siyā parāmāsavippayuttaṃ ; dhammāyatanāṃ
siyā parāmāsasampayuttaṃ siyā parāmāsavippayuttaṃ siyā
na vattabbāṃ parāmāsasampayuttaṃ ti pi parāmāsavip-
payuttaṃ ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva
parāmatṭhā cāti, parāmatṭhā ceva no ca parāmāsā ;
manāyatanāṃ na vattabbāṃ parāmāso ceva parāmatṭhāṃ
cāti, siyā parāmatṭhāṃ ceva no ca parāmāso, siyā na
vattabbāṃ parāmatṭhāṃ ceva no ca parāmāso ti ; dhammā-
yatanāṃ siyā parāmāso ceva parāmatṭhāṃ ca,¹ siyā parā-
matṭhāṃ ceva no ca parāmāso, siyā na vattabbāṃ parāmāso
ceva parāmatṭhāṃ cāti pi, parāmatṭhāṃ ceva no ca parā-
māso ti pi. Dasāyatanā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatṭhā ;
dvāyatanā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatṭhā siyā parā-
māsavippayutta-aparāmatṭhā siyā na vattabbā parāmāsa-

¹ Sd : aparāmatṭhāṃ.

vippayutta-parāmatṭhā ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatṭhā ti pi.

Dasāyatanā anārammaṇā; manāyatanāṃ sārammaṇāṃ; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā sārammaṇāṃ siyā anārammaṇāṃ.

Manāyatanāṃ cittaṃ; ekādasāyatanā no cittā. Ekādasāyatanā acetasikā; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā cetasikaṃ siyā acetasikaṃ. Dasāyatanā cittavippayuttā; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā cittasampayuttaṃ siyā cittavippayuttaṃ; manāyatanāṃ na vattabbaṃ cittaena sampayuttan ti pi cittaena vippayuttan ti pi. Dasāyatanā cittaviṣayaṣaṭṭhā; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā cittaṣaṣaṭṭhaṃ siyā cittaviṣayaṣaṭṭhaṃ; manāyatanāṃ na vattabbaṃ cittaena ṣaṣaṭṭhan ti pi cittaena viṣayaṣaṭṭhan ti pi. Chāyatanā no cittaṣamuttānā; chāyatanā siyā cittaṣamuttānā siyā no cittaṣamuttānā. Ekādasāyatanā no cittaṣahabhuno; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā cittaṣahabhu siyā no cittaṣahabhu. Ekādasāyatanā no cittaṇuparivattino; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā cittaṇuparivatti siyā no cittaṇuparivatti. Ekādasāyatanā no cittaṣaṣaṭṭha-samuttānā; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā cittaṣaṣaṭṭha-samuttānāṃ siyā no cittaṣaṣaṭṭha-samuttānāṃ. Ekādasāyatanā no cittaṣaṣaṭṭha-samuttānā-sahabhuno; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā cittaṣaṣaṭṭha-samuttānā-sahabhu siyā no cittaṣaṣaṭṭha-samuttānā-sahabhu. Ekādasāyatanā no cittaṣaṣaṭṭha-samuttānānuparivattino; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā cittaṣaṣaṭṭha-samuttānānuparivatti siyā no cittaṣaṣaṭṭha-samuttānānuparivatti.

Chāyatanā ajjhattikā; chāyatanā bāhirā. Navāyatanā upādā; dvāyatanā no upādā;¹ dhammāyatanāṃ siyā upādā siyā no upādā. Pañcāyatanā upādinnaṃ; saddāyatanāṃ anupādinnaṃ; chāyatanā siyā upādinnaṃ siyā anupādinnaṃ.

Ekādasāyatanā no upādānā;² dhammāyatanāṃ siyā upādānaṃ siyā no upādānaṃ. Dasāyatanā upādāniyā; dvāyatanā siyā upādāniyā siyā anupādāniyā. Dasāyatanā upādānavippayuttā, dvāyatanā siyā upādānasampayuttā siyā upādānavippayuttā. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti, upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā; manāyatanāṃ na vattabbaṃ upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyaṃ cāti, siyā upādāniyaṃ ceva no ca upādānaṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ upādāniyaṃ ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyaṃ ca, siyā upādāniyaṃ ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siyā na vattabbaṃ upādānaṃ

¹ K: 'nupādā.

² K: 'nupādānā always.

ceva upādāniyañ cāti pi upādāniyañ ceva no ca upādānan ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāna-sampayuttā cāti pi, upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi, manāyatanaj na vattabbaj upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ cāti, siyā upādāna-sampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānaj, siyā no vattabbaj upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānan ti; dhammāyatanaj siyā upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ ca, siyā upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānaj, siyā na vattabbaj upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ cāti pi upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānan ti pi. Dasāyatanā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā; dvāyatanā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā siyā na vattabbā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanā no kilesā; dhammāyatanaj siyā kilesa siyā no kilesa. Dasāyatanā saṅkilesikā; dvāyatanā siyā saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkilesikā. Dasāyatanā asaṅkiliṭṭhā; dvāyatanā siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā. Dasāyatanā kilesavippayuttā; dvāyatanā siyā kilesasampayuttā siyā kilesavippayuttā. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti, saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā; manāyatanaj na vattabbaj kilesa ceva saṅkilesikañ cāti, siyā saṅkilesikañ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbaj saṅkilesikañ ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammāyatanaj siyā kilesa ceva saṅkilesikañ ca, siyā saṅkilesikaj ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbaj kilesa ceva saṅkilesikañ cāti pi, saṅkilesikaj ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; manāyatanaj na vattabbaj kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ cāti, siyā saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbaj saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammāyatanaj siyā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ ca, siyā saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbaj kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhaj cāti pi, saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; manāyatanaj na vattabbaj kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ cāti, siyā kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbaj kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammāyatanaj siyā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, siyā kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbaj kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ cāti pi kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Dasāyatanā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā; dvāyatanā siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā

kilesavippayutta-asañkilesikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta - sañkilesikā ti pi kilesavippayutta - asaṅkilesikā ti pi.

Dasāyatanā dassanena pahātabbā; dvāyatanā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Dasāyatanā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; dvāyatanā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā.

Dasāyatanā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā; dvāyatanā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Dasāyatanā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā; dvāyatanā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Dasāyatanā avitakkā; dvāyatanā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Dasāyatanā avicārā; dvāyatanā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā.

Dasāyatanā appitīkā; dvāyatanā siyā sappitīkā siyā appitīkā. Dasāyatanā na pītisahagatā; dvāyatanā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Dasāyatanā na sukhasahagatā; dvāyatanā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Dasāyatanā na upekhāsahagatā; dvāyatanā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā.

Dasāyatanā kāmāvacarā; dvāyatanā siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Dasāyatanā na rūpāvacarā; dvāyatanā siyā rūpāvacarā siyā na rūpāvacarā. Dasāyatanā na arūpāvacarā; dvāyatanā siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Dasāyatanā pariyāpannā; dvāyatanā siyā pariyāpannā siyā apariyāpannā.

Dasāyatanā aniyānikā; dvāyatanā siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyānikā. Dasāyatanā aniyatā; dvāyatanā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasāyatanā sa-uttarā; dvāyatanā siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā.

Dasāyatanā araṇā; dvāyatanā siyā saraṇā siyā araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṅ.

ĀYATANAVIBHAṅGO SAMATTO DUTIYO.¹

¹ B. and S^d substitute niṭṭhito for samatto. Only S^d adds dutiyo.

III

DHĀTUVIBHAṄGO

CHA dhātuyo : paṭhavīdhātu,¹ āpodhātu, tejodhātu, vāyodhātu, ākāśadhātu, viññānadhātu.

Tattha katamā paṭhavīdhātu ?

Paṭhavīdhātu dvayaṅ : atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā paṭhavīdhātu ?¹

Yaṅ ajjhattaṅ paccattaṅ kakkhaḷaṅ kharigataṅ kakkhaḷattaṅ kakkhaḷabhāvo ajjhattaṅ upādinnaṅ, seyyathīdaṅ :² kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṅsaṅ nahāru³ atthi atthimiñjaṅ⁴ vakkaṅ hadayaṅ yakanaṅ kilomakaṅ pihakaṅ papphāsaṅ antaṅ antagaṇaṅ udariyaṅ karisaṅ, yaṅ vā pan' aññam pi atthi ajjhattaṅ paccattaṅ kakkhaḷaṅ kharigataṅ kakkhaḷattaṅ kakkhaḷabhāvo ajjhattaṅ upādinnaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati ajjhattikā paṭhavīdhātu.

Tatha katamā bāhirā paṭhavīdhātu ?

Yaṅ bāhiraṅ kakkhaḷaṅ kharigataṅ kakkhaḷattaṅ kakkhaḷabhāvo bahiddhā anupādinnaṅ, seyyathīdaṅ : ayo lohaṅ tipu sīsaṅ sajjhu⁵ muttā maṇi veḷuriyo saṅkho silā pavāḷaṅ rajataṅ jātarūpaṅ lohitaṅko⁶ masāragallaṅ tiṇaṅ kaṭṭhaṅ sakkharā kathalā⁶ bhūmi pāsāno⁷ pabbato ; yaṅ vā pan' aññam pi atthi bāhiraṅ kakkhaḷaṅ kharigataṅ kakkhaḷattaṅ kakkhaḷabhāvo bahiddhā anupādinnaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati bāhirā paṭhavīdhātu.

Yā ca ajjhattikā paṭhavīdhātu yā ca bāhirā paṭhavīdhātu, tad-ekajjhaṅ abhisanyūhitvā abhisankhipitvā : ayaṅ vuccati paṭhavīdhātu.

¹ B : paṭhavī° *always*.

² K. *punctuates thus* : upādinnaṅ : seyyathīdaṅ ? *So below.*

³ K and B : nhāru.

⁴ *So S^d*. K and B : atthimiñjaṅ.

⁵ B and S^d : sajjhaṅ.

⁶ K and B : lohitaṅgo.

⁷ S^d and B : sakkharaṅ, kathalaṅ.

⁸ S^d : pāsāno.

Tattha katamā āpodhātu ?

Āpodhātu dvayaṃ : atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā āpodhātu ?

Yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ āpo āpogataṃ sneho snehagataṃ¹ bandhanattaṃ rūpassa ajjhattaṃ upādiṇṇaṃ, seyyathidaṃ : pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā khelo singhānikā lasikā muttaṃ, yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ āpo āpogataṃ sneho snehagataṃ bandhanattaṃ rūpassa ajjhattaṃ upādiṇṇaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati ajjhattikā āpodhātu.

Tattha katamā bāhirā āpodhātu ?

Yaṃ bāhiraṃ āpo āpogataṃ sneho snehagataṃ bandhanattaṃ rūpassa bahiddhā anupādiṇṇaṃ, seyyathidaṃ : mūlaraso khandharaso tacaraso pattaraso puppharaso phalaraso khīraṃ dadhi sappi navanitaṃ telaṃ madhu phāṇitaṃ bhummaṇi vā udakāṇi antalikkhāṇi vā, yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi bāhiraṃ āpo āpogataṃ sneho snehagataṃ bandhanattaṃ rūpassa bahiddhā anupādiṇṇaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati bāhirā āpodhātu.

Yā ca ajjhattikā āpodhātu yā ca bāhirā āpodhātu, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisañyūhitvā abhisañkhipitvā : ayaṃ vuccati āpodhātu.

Tattha kāmā tejjodhātu ?

Tejjodhātu dvayaṃ : atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā tejjodhātu ? Yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ tejo tejogataṃ usmā usmāgataṃ usumaṃ usumagataṃ ajjhattaṃ upādiṇṇaṃ, seyyathidaṃ : yena ca santappati yena ca jirate² yena ca paridayhati³ yena ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṃ sammā pariṇāmaṃ gacchati, yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ tejo tejogataṃ usmā usmāgataṃ usumaṃ usumagataṃ ajjhattaṃ upādiṇṇaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati ajjhattikā tejjodhātu.

Tattha katamā bāhirā tejjodhātu ?

Yaṃ bāhiraṃ tejo tejogataṃ usmā usmāgataṃ usumaṃ usumagataṃ bahiddhā anupādiṇṇaṃ, seyyathidaṃ : kaṭṭhaggi sakalikaggi tiṇaggi gomayaggi thusaggi saṅkāraggi indaggi aggisantāpo suriyasantāpo kaṭṭhasannicayasantāpo tiṇasannicayasantāpo⁴ dhaññasannicayasantāpo bhasmāsannicayasantāpo, yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi bāhiraṃ tejo tejogataṃ usmā usmāgataṃ usumaṃ usumagataṃ bahiddhā anupādiṇṇaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati bāhirā tejjodhātu.

¹ S^d : sineho sinehagataṃ. ² S^d : jiriyati. B : jirayati.

³ S^d : dayhati. K : paridayhati.

⁴ S^d : tinā^o.

Yā ca ajjhattikā tejodhātu yā ca bāhirā tejodhātu, tad-ekajjhaṅ abhisanyūhitvā abhisañkhipitvā : ayaṅ vuccati tejodhātu.

Tattha katamā vāyodhātu ?

Vāyodhātu dvayaṅ : atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā vāyodhātu ?

Yaṅ ajjhattaṅ paccattaṅ vāyo vāyogataṅ thambhitattaṅ rūpassa ajjhattaṅ¹ upādinnaṅ, seyyathidaṅ : uddhaṅgamā vātā adhogamā vātā kucchisayā vātā koṭṭhasayā vātā aṅgamaṅgānusārino vātā satthakavātā khurakavātā² uppalakavātā assāso passāso,³ yaṅ vā pan' aññam pi atthi ajjhattaṅ paccattaṅ vāyo vāyogataṅ thambhitattaṅ rūpassa ajjhattaṅ upādinnaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati ajjhattikā vāyodhātu.

Tattha katamā bāhirā vāyodhātu ?

Yaṅ bāhiraṅ vāyo vāyogataṅ thambhitattaṅ rūpassa bahiddhā anupādinnaṅ, seyyathidaṅ : puratthimā vātā pacchimā vātā uttarā vātā dakkhiṇā vātā sarajā vātā arajā vātā sitā vātā unhā⁴ vātā parittā vātā adhimattā vātā kalā vātā verambhavātā pakkhavātā supaṇṇavātā⁵ tālavaṇṭa-vātā vidhūpanavātā ; yaṅ vā pan' aññam pi atthi bāhiraṅ vāyo vāyogataṅ thambhitattaṅ rūpassa bahiddhā anupādinnaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati bāhirā vāyodhātu.

Yā ca ajjhattikā vāyodhātu yā ca bāhirā vāyodhātu, tad-ekajjhaṅ abhisanyūhitvā abhisañkhipitvā : ayaṅ vuccati vāyodhātu.

Tattha katamā ākāsadhātu ?

Ākāsadhātu dvayaṅ : atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā ākāsadhātu ?

Yaṅ ajjhattaṅ paccattaṅ ākāso ākāsatataṅ aghaṅ aghagataṅ vivaro vivaragataṅ asamphuṭṭhaṅ maṅsalohitehi ajjhattaṅ upādinnaṅ, seyyathidaṅ :—Kaṇṇacchiddaṅ nāsacchiddaṅ mukhadvāraṅ, yena ca asitapitakhāyitasāyitaṅ ajjhoharati, yattha ca asitapitakhāyitasāyitaṅ santiṭṭhati, yena ca asitapitakhāyitasāyitaṅ adhobhāgaṅ nikkhamati, yaṅ vā pan' aññam pi atthi ajjhattaṅ paccattaṅ ākāso ākāsatataṅ aghaṅ aghagataṅ vivaro vivaragataṅ asamphuṭṭhaṅ maṅsalohitehi ajjhattaṅ upādinnaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati ajjhattikā ākāsadhātu.

Tattha katamā bāhirā ākāsadhātu ?

Yaṅ bāhiraṅ ākāso ākāsatataṅ aghaṅ aghagataṅ vivaro

¹ S^d adds paccattaṅ.

² S^d : satthakā vātā khurakā vātā.

³ S^d adds iti vā.

⁴ S^d : unhā.

⁵ S^d : supanna°.

vivaragataṃ asamphuṭṭhaṃ catūhi mahābhūtehi bahiddhā anupādiṇṇaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati bahirā ākāsadhātu.

Yā ca ajjhātikā ākāsadhātu yā ca bahirā ākāsadhātu, tad-ekajjaṃ abhisañyūhitvā abhisañkhipitvā : ayaṃ vuccati akāsadhātu.

Tattha katamā viññāṇadhātu ?

Cakkhaviññāṇadhātu sotaviññāṇadhātu ghānaviññāṇadhātu jivhāviññāṇadhātu kāyaviññāṇadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu : ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇadhātu.

Imā cha dhātuyo.

Aparā pi cha dhātuyo : sukhadhātu, dukkhadhātu, somanassadhātu, domanassadhātu, upekhādhātu avijjādhātu.

Tattha katamā sukhadhātu ?¹

Yaṃ kāyikaṃ sātaṃ kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ sātaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati sukhadhātu.

Tattha katamā dukkhadhātu ?

Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhadhātu.

Tattha katamā somanassadhātu ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati somanassadhātu.

Tattha katamā domanassadhātu ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati domanassadhātu.

Tattha katamā upekhādhātu ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ neva sātaṃ nāsātaṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati upekhādhātu.

Tattha katamā avijjādhātu ?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ² anabhisamayo ananubodho asambodho appaṭivedho asaṅgāhanā aparīyogāhanā asamapekkhanā apaccavekkhanā apaccakkhakammaṃ dummejjhaṃ balyaṃ³ asampajaññaṃ moho pamoho sammoho avijjā avijjogho avijjāyogo avijjānusayo avijjā-

¹ See Dh. S., §§ 10, 18, 416, 417, 153, 390 ; cf. 1162.

² K. has . . . pe . . . here down to avijjālaṅgī.

³ B : balyaṃ.

pariyutthānaṃ avijjālaṅgī, moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjadhātu.

Imā cha dhātuyo.

Aparā pi cha dhātuyo : kāmadhātu, vyāpādhātu, vihiṃsādhātu, nekkhammadhātu, avyāpādhātu, avihīṃsādhātu.

Tattha katamā kāmadhātu ?

Kāmapaṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā vyappaṇā cetaso abhiniropanā micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati kāmadhātu. Heṭṭhato avīcinirayaṃ pariyaṅgaṃ karitvā uparito paranimmitavasavatti deve anto karitvā yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etth' āvacarā ettha pariyaṅgaṃ khandha-dhātu-āyatanaṃ, rūpaṃ vedanā sañña saṅkhārā viññānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kāmadhātu.

Tattha katamā vyāpādhātu ?

Vyāpādapāṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādhātu. Dasasu vā āghātavatthūsu cittaṃ āghāto¹ paṭighāto paṭighaṃ paṭivirodho kopo pakopo sampakopo doso padoso sampadoso cittaṃ vyāpatti manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaṃ doso dūsanā dūsitattaṃ vyāpatti vyāpajjanaṃ vyāpajjitattaṃ² virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍikkaṃ asuropanattamanatā cittaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādhātu.

Tattha katamā vihiṃsādhātu ?

Vihīṃsāpaṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati vihiṃsādhātu. Idh'ekacco paṇinā³ vā leḍḍunā vā daḍḍena vā satthena vā rajjuyā vā aññātaraññātarena satte viheṭṭeti, yā evarūpā heṭṭhanā viheṭṭhanā hiṃsanā vihiṃsanā rosanā virosanā parūpaḥāto : ayaṃ vuccati vihiṃsādhātu.

Tattha katamā nekkhammadhātu ?

Nekkhammapaṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . sammāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati nekkhammadhātu. Sabbe pi kusalā dhammā nekkhammadhātu.

Tattha katamā avyāpādhātu ?

Avyāpādapāṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . sammāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati avyāpādhātu.

Yā sattesu mettā mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati avyāpādhātu.

Tattha katamā avihīṃsādhātu ?

Avihīṃsāpaṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā

¹ See Dh. S., § 1137.

² S^d and B. omit this word.

³ S^d : paṇinā.

vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā sammāsaṅkappo : ayaṅ vuccati avihīṅsādhātu.

Yā sattesu karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyitattaṅ karuṇā cetovimutti : ayaṅ vuccati avihīṅsādhātu.

Imā cha dhātuyo.

Iti imāni tīṇi chakkāni tad-ekajjhaṅ abhisamgyūhitvā abhisamkhipitvā aṭṭhārasadhātuyo honti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṅ.¹

Aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo : cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuviññāṇadhātu sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññāṇadhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu ghānaviññāṇadhātu jivhādhātu rasadhātu jivhāviññāṇadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabadhātu kāyaviññāṇadhātu manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu.

Tattha katamā cakkhudhātu ?

Yaṅ cakkhuṅ catunnaṅ mahābhūtānaṅ upādāya pasādo . . . pe² . . . suñño gāmo p' eso : ayaṅ vuccati cakkhudhātu.

Tattha katamā rūpadhātu ?

Yaṅ rūpaṅ catunnaṅ mahābhūtānaṅ upādāya vaṇṇanibhā . . . pe . . . rūpadhātu p' esā : ayaṅ vuccati rūpadhātu.

Tattha katamā cakkhuviññāṇadhātu ?

Cakkhuñ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cittaṅ mano mānaṣaṅ hadayaṅ paṇḍaraṅ mano manāyatanaṅ manindriyaṅ viññāṇam viññāṇakkhandho tajjā cakkhuviññāṇadhātu : ayaṅ vuccati cakkhuviññāṇadhātu.

Tattha katamā sotadhātu ?

Yaṅ sotaṅ catunnaṅ mahābhūtānaṅ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso : ayaṅ vuccati sotadhātu.

Tattha katamā saddadhātu ?

Yo saddo catunnaṅ mahābhūtānaṅ upādāya anidassano sappatigho . . . pe . . . saddadhātu p' esā : ayaṅ vuccati saddadhātu.

Tattha katamā sotaviññāṇadhātu ?

Sotañ ca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati cittaṅ mano mānaṣaṅ hadayaṅ paṇḍaraṅ mano manāyatanaṅ manindriyaṅ viññāṇaṅ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā sotaviññāṇadhātu : ayaṅ vuccati sotaviññāṇadhātu.

Tattha katamā ghānadhātu ?

¹ K. *adds* niṭṭhitaṅ.

² See above pp. 70 foll.

Yaṅ ghānaṅ catunnaṅ mahābhūtānaṅ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso: ayaṅ vuccati ghānadhātu.

Tattha katamā gandhadhātu?

Yo gandho catunnaṅ mahābhūtānaṅ upādāya anidassano sappatigho . . . pe . . . gandhadhātu p' esā: ayaṅ vuccati gandhadhātu.

Tattha katamā ghānaviññādhātu?

Ghānañ ca paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati cittaṅ mano mānasaṅ hadayaṅ paṇḍaraṅ mano manāyatanaṅ manindriyaṅ viññāṇaṅ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā ghānaviññādhātu: ayaṅ vuccati ghānaviññādhātu.

Tattha katamā jivhādhātu?

Yā jivhā catunnaṅ mahābhūtānaṅ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso: ayaṅ vuccati jivhādhātu.

Tattha katamā rasadhātu?

Yo raso catunnaṅ mahābhūtānaṅ upādāya anidassano sappatigho . . . pe . . . rasadhātu p' esā: ayaṅ vuccati rasadhātu.

Tattha katamā jivhāviññādhātu?

Jivhañ ca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati cittaṅ mano mānasaṅ hadayaṅ paṇḍaraṅ mano manāyatanaṅ manindriyaṅ viññāṇaṅ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā jivhāviññādhātu: ayaṅ vuccati jivhāviññādhātu.

Tattha katamā kāyadhātu?

Yo kāyo catunnaṅ mahābhūtānaṅ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso: ayaṅ vuccati kāyadhātu.

Tattha katamā phoṭṭhabbadhātu?

Paṭhavīdhātu . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbadhātu p' esā: ayaṅ vuccati phoṭṭhabbadhātu.

Tattha katamā kāyaviññādhātu?

Kāyañ ca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati cittaṅ mano mānasaṅ hadayaṅ paṇḍaraṅ mano manāyatanaṅ manindriyaṅ viññāṇaṅ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā kāyaviññādhātu: ayaṅ vuccati kāyaviññādhātu.

Tattha katamā manodhātu?

Cakkhaviññādhātuyā uppajjitvā niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati cittaṅ mano mānasaṅ hadayaṅ paṇḍaraṅ mano manāyatanaṅ manindriyaṅ viññāṇaṅ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manodhātu; sotaviññādhātuyā . . . pe . . . ghānaviññādhātuyā jivhāviññādhātuyā kāyaviññādhātuyā uppajjitvā niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati cittaṅ mano mānasaṅ hadayaṅ paṇḍaraṅ mano manāyatanaṅ manindriyaṅ viññāṇam viññāṇakkhandho tajjā mano-

dhātu ; sabbadhammesu vā pana paṭhamasamannāhāro :¹
ayaṅ vuccati manodhātu.

Tattha katamā dhammadhātu ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho,
yañ ca rūpaṅ anidassanaṅ appaṭighaṅ dhammāyatana-
pariyāpannaṅ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu.

Tattha katamo vedanākkhandho ?

Ekavidhena vedanākkhandho : phassasampayutto. Du-
vidhena vedanākkhandho : atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.
Tividhena vedanākkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo,
atthi avyākato . . . pe . . . evaṅ bahuvidhena vedanā-
kkhandho. Ayaṅ vuccati vedanākkhandho.

Tattha katamo saññākkhandho ?

Ekavidhena saññākkhandho : phassasampayutto. Du-
vidhena saññākkhandho : atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.
Tividhena saññākkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo,
atthi avyākato . . . pe . . . evaṅ bahuvidhena saññā-
kkhandho.

Ayaṅ vuccati saññākkhandho.

Tattha katamo saṅkhārakkhandho ?

Ekavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho : cittasampayutto. Du-
vidhena saṅkhārakkhandho : atthi hetu, atthi na hetu.
Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi aku-
salo, atthi avyākato . . . pe . . . evaṅ bahuvidhena
saṅkhārakkhandho. Ayaṅ vuccati saṅkhārakkhandho.

Tattha katamaṅ rūpaṅ anidassanaṅ appaṭighaṅ dham-
māyatanapariyāpannaṅ ?

Itthindriyaṅ . . . pe . . . kabalīṅkāro āhāro :² idaṅ
vuccati rūpaṅ anidassanaṅ appaṭighaṅ dhammāyatana-
pariyāpannaṅ.

Tattha katamā asaṅkhatā dhātu ?³

Rāgakkhāyo dosakkhāyo mohakkhāyo ; ayaṅ vuccati
asaṅkhatā dhātu.

Ayaṅ vuccati dhammadhātu.

Tattha katamā manoviññānadhātu ?

Cakkhuviññānadhātuyā uppajjitvā niruddhasamanan-
tarā uppajjati⁴ manodhātu, manodhātuyā pi uppajjitvā

¹ S^d and B add : uppajjitvā cittaṅ mano mānasaṅ
hadayaṅ paṇḍaraṅ mano manāyatanaṅ manindriyaṅ
viññānaṅ viññānākkhandho tajjā manodhātu : . . .

² See above p. 72, n 7.

³ S^d : asaṅkhatā ca dhātu.

⁴ S^d : uppajjati cittaṅ mano mānasaṅ tajjā mano-
dhātuyā pi uppajjitvā. . . .

niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati cittaṅ mano mānasāṅ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu ; sotaviññāṇadhātuyā . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇadhātuyā, jivhāviññāṇadhātuyā, kāyaviññāṇadhātuyā uppajjitvā niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati¹ manodhātu, manodhātuyā pi uppajjitva niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati cittaṅ mano mānasāṅ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu ; manañ ca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati cittaṅ mano mānasāṅ hadayaṅ paṇḍaraṅ mano manāyatanaṅ manindriyaṅ viññāṇaṅ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu. Ayaṅ vuccati manoviññāṇadhātu.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAṅ.²

Aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo :—cakkhūdhātu rūpadhātu cak-
khuviññāṇadhātu sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññāṇa-
dhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu ghānaviññāṇadhātu
jivhādhātu rasadhātu jivhāviññāṇadhātu kāyadhātu
phoṭṭhabbhadhātu kāyaviññāṇadhātu manodhātu dham-
madhātu manoviññāṇadhātu. Aṭṭhārasannaṅ dhātūnaṅ
kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākata . . . pe . . .
kati saraṇā, kati araṇā ?

Soḷasa dhātuyo avyākata. Dve dhātuyo siyā kusalā
siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Dasā dhātuyo na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Pañca dhātuyo adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kāyaviññāṇadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Dhammadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi.

Dasā dhātuyo neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

¹ S^d : uppajjati cittaṅ mano mānasāṅ tajjā manodhātuyā pi. . . .

² K : °bhājanīyaṅ.

Pañca dhātuyo vipākā. Manodhātu siyā vipākā siyā neva vipākā - na - vipākadhammadhammā. Dve dhātuyo siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva - vipākā - na - vipākadhammadhamma.

Dasa dhātuyo upādinnupādāniyā. Saddadhātu anupādinnupādāniyā. Pañca dhātuyo siyā upādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnupādāniyā. Dve dhātuyo siyā upādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinna-anupādāniyā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā. Dve dhātuyo siyā saṅkiliṭṭhasaṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhasaṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā.

Pannarasa dhātuyo avitakka - avicārā. Manodhātu savitakka-savicārā. Manoviññādhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Dhammadhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā siyā na vattabbā savitakka-savicārā ti pi avitakka-vicāramattā ti pi avitakka-avicārā ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhasahagatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi. Pañca dhātuyo upekhāsahagatā. Kāyaviññādhātu na pītisahagatā, siyā sukhasahagatā na upekhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā sukhasahagatā ti. Dve dhātuyo siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhasahagatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi.

Soḷasa dhātuyo neva dassanena na bhāvanāyā pahātabbā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā bhāvanāyā pahātabbā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāyā pahātabbā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo neva dassanena na bhāvanāyā pahātabbahetukā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā bhāvanāyā pahātabbahetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāyā pahātabbahetukā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo neva ācayagāminiyo¹ na apacayagāminiyo. Dve dhātuyo siyā ācayagāminiyo siyā apacayagāminiyo siyā neva ācayagāminiyo na apacayagāminiyo.

Soḷasa dhātuyo neva sekhā nāsekhā. Dve dhātuyo siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nāsekhā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo parittā. Dve dhātuyo siyā parittā siyā mahagatā siyā appamāṇā.

¹ K. reads always °gāmino. B. nevācayagāmināpacayagāmino.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo parittārammaṇā. Dve dhātuyo siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggaṭārammaṇā siyā appamaṇārammaṇā siyā na vattaḅbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggaṭārammaṇā ti pi appamaṇārammaṇā ti pi.

Soḷasa dhātuyo majjhimā. Dve dhātuyo siyā hīnā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇitā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo aniyatā. Dve dhātuyo siyā micchataniyatā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo na vattaḅbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi. Dve dhātuyo siyā maggārammaṇā siyā maggaḥetukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattaḅbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo siyā uppannā siyā uppādino na vattaḅbā anuppannā ti. Saddadhātu siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattaḅbā uppādinīti. Cha dhātuyo siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādinīyo.¹ Dhammadhātu siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādinī siyā na vattaḅbā uppannā ti pi anuppannā ti pi uppādinīti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo siyā atitā siyā anāgatā sayā paccuppannā. Dhammadhātu siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā siyā na vattaḅbā atitā ti pi anāgatā ti pi paccuppannā ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo paccuppannārammaṇā. Dve dhātuyo siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattaḅbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo siyā ajjhattārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā. Dve dhātuyo siyā ajjhattārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā siyā na vattaḅbā ajjhattārammaṇā ti pi bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā ti pi.

Rūpadhātu sanidassana-sappaṭighā. Nava dhātuyo anidassana-sappaṭighā. Aṭṭha dhātuyo anidassana-appaṭighā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo na hetū. Dhammadhātu siyā hetu siya na hetu. Soḷasa dhātuyo ahetukā; dve dhātuyo siyā sahetukā siyā ahatukā. Soḷasa dhātuyo hetuvip-

¹ K and B: °pādino.

payuttā ; dve dhātuyo siyā hetusampayuttā siyā hetuvip-payuttā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti pi¹ sahetukā² ceva na ca hetū³ ti pi ; manoviññāna-dhātu na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cūti pi,⁴ siyā sahetukā ceva na ca hetu siyā na vattabbā sahetukā ceva na ca ahētūti ; dhammadhātu siyā hetu ceva sahetukā ca, siyā sahetukā ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbā hetu ceva sahetukā cāti pi, sahetukā ceva na ca hetūti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū ti pi. Manoviññāna-dhātu na vattabbā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, siyā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti ; dhammadhātu siyā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā ca, siyā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na hetu ahētukā ; manoviññāna-dhātu siyā na hetu sahetukā siyā na hetu ahētukā ; dhammadhātu siyā na hetu sahetukā siyā na hetu ahētukā siyā na vattabbā na hetu sahetukā ti pi na hetu ahētukā ti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo sappaccayā.⁵ Dhammadhātu siyā sappaccayā siyā appaccayā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo saṅkhatā ; dhammadhātu siyā saṅkhatā siya asaṅkhatā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo anidassanā. Rūpadhātu sanidas-sanā.⁶

Dasa dhātuyo sappatighā. Aṭṭha dhātuyo appatighā.

Dasa dhātuyo rūpā. Satta dhātuyo arūpā. Dhammadhātu siyā rūpaṅ siyā arūpaṅ.

Soḷasa dhātuyo lokiyā. Dve dhātuyo siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā.

Kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no āsavā ; dhammadhātu siya āsavo siyā no āsavo. Soḷasa dhātuyo sāsavā ; dve dhātuyo siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Soḷasa dhātuyo āsavavippayuttā ; dve dhātuyo siyā āsavasampayuttā⁷ siyā āsavavippayuttā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, sāsavā

¹ S^d omits ca throughout these alternatives.

² S^d : hetukā.

³ S^d never has hetū.

⁴ S^d omits pi.

⁵ S^d : siyā sappaccayā.

⁶ S^d and B. invert the order of these two clauses.

⁷ S^d omits siyā āsavasampayuttā.

ceva no ca āsavā;¹ manoviññādhātu na vattabbā āsavo ceva sāsavā cāti, siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo ti; dhammadhātu siyā āsavo ceva sāsavā ca, siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbā āsavo ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; manoviññādhātu na vattabbā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti, siyā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavo siyā na vattabbā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavo ti. Dhammadhātu siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttā ca, siyā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttā cā ti pi āsavavippayuttā² ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo āsavavippayutta-sāsavā; dve dhātuyo siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā siyā na vattabbā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no saṅyojanā; dhammadhātu siyā saṅyojanaṅ siyā no saṅyojanaṅ. Soḷasa dhātuyo saṅyojaniyā; dve dhātuyo sujā saṅyojaniyā siyā asaṅyojaniyā. Soḷasa dhātuyo saṅyojanavippayuttā. Dve dhātuyo siyā saṅyojanasampayuttā siyā saṅyojanavippayuttā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā saṅyojanā ceva saṅyojaniyā cāti, saṅyojaniyā ceva no ca saṅyojanā.³ Manoviññādhātu na vattabbā saṅyojanaṅ ceva saṅyojaniyā cāti, siyā saṅyojaniyā ceva no ca saṅyojanaṅ, siyā na vattabbā saṅyojaniyā ceva no ca saṅyojanan ti; dhammadhātu siyā saṅyojanaṅ ceva saṅyojaniyā ca, siyā saṅyojaniyā ceva no ca saṅyojanaṅ, siyā na vattabbā saṅyojanaṅ ceva saṅyojaniyā cāti pi saṅyojaniyā ceva no ca saṅyojanan ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā saṅyojanā ceva saṅyojanasampayuttā cāti pi saṅyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṅyojanā ti pi; manoviññādhātu na vattabbā saṅyojanaṅ ceva saṅyojanasampayuttā cāti siyā saṅyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṅyojanaṅ, siyā na vattabbā saṅyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṅyojanan ti; dhammadhātu siyā saṅyojanaṅ ceva saṅyojanasampayuttā ca, siyā saṅyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṅyojanaṅ siyā na vattabbā saṅyojanaṅ ceva saṅyojanasampayuttā cāti pi saṅyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṅyojanan ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo saṅyojanavippayutta-saṅyojaniyā;

¹ S^d *alds* ti.

² S^d: °sampayuttā.

³ S^d: saṅyojanaṅ.

dve dhātuyo siyā saṅyojanavippayutta-saṅyojaniyā siyā saṅyojanavippayutta-asāṅyojaniyā siyā na vattabbā saṅyojanavippayutta-saṅyojaniyā ti pi saṅyojanavippayutta-asāṅyojaniyā ti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no ganthā . . . pe . . . ¹ no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nīvaraṇā. . . .

. . . Sattarasa dhātuyo no parāmāsā ; dhammadhātu siyā parāmāso siyā no parāmāso. Soḷasa dhātuyo parāmatṭhā ; dve dhātuyo siyā parāmatṭhā siyā aparāmatṭhā. Soḷasa dhātuyo parāmāsavippayuttā ; manoviññāṇadhātu siyā parāmāsasampayuttā siyā parāmāsavippayuttā ; dhammadhātu siyā parāmāsasampayuttā siyā parāmāsavippayuttā siyā no vattabbā parāmāsasampayuttā ti pi parāmāsavippayuttā ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatṭhā cāti, parāmatṭhā ceva no ca parāmāsā ; manoviññāṇadhātu na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatṭhā cāti, siyā parāmatṭhā ceva no ca parāmāso siyā na vattabbā parāmatṭhā ceva no ca parāmāso ti ; dhammadhātu siyā parāmāso ceva parāmatṭhā ca siyā parāmatṭhā ceva no ca parāmāso siyā na vattabbā parāmāso ceva parāmatṭhā cāti pi, parāmatṭhā ceva no ca parāmāso ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatṭhā ; dve dhātuyo siyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatṭhā siyā na vattabbā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatṭhā ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatṭhā ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā ; satta dhātuyo sārammaṇā ; dhammadhātu siyā sārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.

Ekādasa dhātuyo no cittā ; satta dhātuyo cittā.² Sattarasa dhātuyo acetasikā ; dhammadhātu siyā cetasikā siyā acetasikā. Dasa dhātuyo cittavippayuttā ; dhammadhātu siyā cittasampayuttā siyā cittavippayuttā ; satta dhātuyo na vattabbā cittaena sampayuttā ti pi cittaena vippayuttā ti pi. Dasa dhātuyo cittavisaṅsatṭhā ; dhammadhātu siyā cittasaṅsatṭhā siyā cittavisaṅsatṭhā ; satta dhātuyo na vattabbā cittaena saṅsatṭhā ti pi cittaena visaṅsatṭhā ti pi. Dvādasa dhātuyo no cittasamuṭṭhānā ; cha dhātuyo siyā cittasamuṭṭhānā siyā no cittasamuṭṭhānā.

¹ K. repeats the foregoing distinctions in full for the Ganthas and the Nīvaraṇas, but elides those on the Oghas and Yogas, which come between these two categories.

² S^d and B: Satta dhātuyo siyā cittā ; ekādasa dhātuyo no cittā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittasahabhuno ; dhammadhātu siyā cittasahabhū siyā no cittasahabhū. Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittānuparivattino ; dhammadhātu siyā cittānuparivatti siyā no cittānuparivatti.¹ Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittaṣaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānā ; dhammadhātu siyā cittaṣaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānā siyā no cittaṣaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānā. Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittaṣaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno ; dhammadhātu siyā cittaṣaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhū siyā no cittaṣaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhū. Sattaraso dhātuyo no cittaṣaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino ; dhammadhātu siyā cittaṣaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattini² siyā no cittaṣaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattini.²

Dvādasa dhātuyo ajjhattikā. Cha dhātuyo bāhirā.

Nava dhātuyo upādā. Aṭṭha dhātuyo no upādā. Dhammadhātu siyā upādā siyā upādā.

Dasa dhātuyo upādiṇṇā. Saddadhātu anupādiṇṇā. Satta dhātuyo siyā upādiṇṇā siyā anupādiṇṇā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no upādānā. . . . pe . . .³

Sattarasa dhātuyo no kilesā ; dhammadhātu siyā kilesa siyā no kilesa. Soḷasa dhātuyo saṅkilesikā ; dve dhātuyo siyā saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkilesikā. Soḷasa dhātuyo asaṅkiliṭṭhā ; dve dhātuyo siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā. Soḷasa dhātuyo kilesavippayutta ; dve dhātuyo siyā kilesasampayuttā siyā kilesavippayuttā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti, saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ; manoviññānadhātu na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti, siyā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa ti ; dhammadhātu siyā kilesa ceva saṅkilesikā ca, siyā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbā kilesa ceva saṅkilesikā cāti pi saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi ; manoviññānadhātu na vattabbā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti, siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa ti ; dhammadhātu siyā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā ca siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi⁴ saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā kilesā⁵ ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā⁶ ti pi ; manoviñ-

¹ S^d : °vatti ti.

² K. °parivatti. B. °parivatti.

³ So S^d. K. and B. give these relations in full.

⁴ S^d omits pi.

⁵ S^d kilesa.

⁶ K : kilesa.

nāṇadhātu na vattabbā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammadhātu siyā kilesa ceva kilesampayuttā ca siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo kilesavippayuttasaṅkilesikā. Dve dhātuyo siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā ti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā ti pi.

Soḷasa dhātuyo na dassanena pahātabbā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Dve dhātuyo siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Dve dhātuyo siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Pannarasa dhātuyo avitakkā; manoviññādhātu savitakkā; dve dhātuyo siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Pannarasa dhātuyo avicārā; manodhātu savicārā; dve dhātuyo siyā savicārā siyā avicārā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo appitikhā; dve dhātuyo siyā sappitikhā siyā appitikhā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na pītisahagatā; dve dhātuyo siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Pannarasa dhātuyo na sukhasahagatā; tisso dhātuyo siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Ekādasa dhātuyo na upekhāsahagatā; pañca dhātuyo upekhāsahagatā; dve dhātuyo siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo kāmāvacarā; dve dhātuyo siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na rūpāvacarā; dve dhātuyo siyā rūpāvacarā siyā na rūpāvacarā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na arūpāvacarā; dve dhātuyo siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Soḷasa dhātuyo pariyaṇṇā; dve dhātuyo siyā pariyaṇṇā siyā apariyaṇṇā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo aniyānikā; dve dhātuyo siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyānikā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo aniyatā; dve dhātuyo siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo sa-uttarā; dve dhātuyo siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo araṇā; dve dhātuyo siyā saraṇā siyā araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.¹

DHĀTUVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO TATIYO.²

¹ S^d adds *nitthitaṅ*.

² S^d and B : *nitthito for samatto*. S^d, *here only, omits the number of the Vibhaṅga*.

IV

SACCAVIBHAṄGO

CATTĀRI ariyasaccāni: dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ dukkhasamudayo¹ ariyasaccaṃ dukkhanirodho² ariyasaccaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ?

Jāti pi dukkhā jarā pi dukkhā³ maraṇam pi dukkhaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā pi dukkhā appiyehi sampayogo dukkho piyehi vippayogo dukkho yam⁴ p' icchaṃ na labhati tam⁵ pi dukkhaṃ; saṅkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā pi⁶ dukkhā.

Tattha katamā jāti?

Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jāti sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khandhānaṃ pātubhāvo āyatanānaṃ paṭilābho: ayaṃ vuccati jāti.

Tattha katamā jarā?

Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jarā jīraṇatā khaṇḍiccaṃ pāliccaṃ valittacatā⁷ āyuno saṅghāni indriyānaṃ paripāko: ayaṃ vuccati jarā.

Tattha katamaṃ maraṇaṃ?

Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye cuti cavanatā bhedo antaradhānaṃ maccu maraṇaṃ kālakiriya khandhānaṃ bhedo kalevarassa nikkhepo jivitindriyassa upacchedo: idaṃ vuccati maraṇaṃ.

Tattha katamo soko?

Nātiviyasanena⁸ vā phuṭṭhassa bhogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa rogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa sīlaviyasanena vā

¹ S^d and B: °samudayaṃ.

² S^d and B: °nirodhaṃ.

³ So M. iii, 249; D. ii, 305. S. v, 421 adds vyādhi pi dukkhā. Cf. below p. 101.

⁴ S^d and B: yaṃ.

⁵ So S^d. B: taṃ.

⁶ S^d and B. omit pi.

⁷ So S^d and B (as in D. ii, 305; Dh. S. § 644). K: vallitacatā.

⁸ K and B.: °byasanena.

phuṭṭhassa ditṭhiviyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyasanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa soko socanā socitattaṅ anto-soko antoparisoko cetaso pariṅghāyanā domanassaṅ soka-sallaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati soko.

Tattha katamo paridevo ?

Nātiviyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa bhogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa rogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa silavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa ditṭhiviyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyasanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa ādevo paridevo ādevanā paridevanā ādevitattaṅ paridevitattaṅ vācā palāpo vip-palāpo lālapo lālapanā lālapitattaṅ :¹ ayaṅ vuccati paridevo.

Tattha katamaṅ dukkhaṅ ?

Yaṅ kāyikaṅ asātaṅ kāyikaṅ dukkhaṅ kāyasamphassaṅ asātaṅ dukkhaṅ vedayitaṅ kāyasamphassaṅ asātā dukkhā vedanā : idaṅ vuccati dukkhaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ domanassaṅ ?

Yaṅ cetasikaṅ asātaṅ cetasikaṅ dukkhaṅ cetosamphassaṅ asātaṅ dukkhaṅ vedayitaṅ cetosamphassaṅ asātā dukkhā vedanā : idaṅ vuccati domanassaṅ.

Tattha katamo upāyāso ?

Nātiviyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa bhogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa rogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa silavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa ditṭhiviyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyasanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa āyāso upāyāso āyāsitattaṅ upāyāsitattaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati upāyāso.

Tattha katamo appiyehi sampayogo dukkho ?

Idha yassa te honti aniṭṭhā akantā amanāpā rūpā² saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā ye vā pan'assa te honti anatthakāmā ahitakāmā aphāsukāmā ayogakkhemakāmā, yā tehi saṅgati samāgamo samodhānaṅ missi-bhāvo : ayaṅ vuccati appiyehi sampayogo dukkho.

Tattha katamo piyehi vippayogo dukkho ?

Idha yassa te honti iṭṭhā kantā manāpā³ rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā, ye vā pan'assa te honti atthakāmā hitakāmā phāsukāmā yogakkhemakāmā, mātā vā pitā vā bhātā vā bhaginī vā mittā vā amaccā⁴ vā ñātisā-lohitā⁵ vā, yā tehi asaṅgati asamāgamo asamodhānaṅ amissibhāvo : ayaṅ vuccati piyehi vippayogo dukkho.

¹ S^d and B. : lālapitattaṅ *always*.

² S^d : amanāparūpā.

³ So S^d.

⁴ S^d vāmaccā.

⁵ So K. and B. S^d : ñāti vā sālohitā vā.

Tattha katamaṅ yaṃ¹ p'icchaṅ na labhati tam pi dukkhaṅ ?

Jātidhammānaṅ sattānaṅ evaṅ icchā uppajjati : aho vata mayaṅ na jātidhammā assāma, na ca vata no jāti āgaccheyyāti, na kho pan'etaṅ icchāya pattabbaṅ : idam pi yaṃ² p'icchaṅ na labhati tam pi dukkhaṅ. Jarādhammānaṅ sattānaṅ . . . pe . . . vyādhidhammānaṅ sattānaṅ maraṇadhammānaṅ sattānaṅ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammānaṅ sattānaṅ evaṅ icchā uppajjati : aho vata mayaṅ na sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā assāma, na ca vata no sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā āgaccheyyun ti, na kho pan'etaṅ icchāya pattabbaṅ : idam pi yaṃ³ p'icchaṅ na labhati tam pi dukkhaṅ.

Tattha katame saṅkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā pi⁴ dukkhā ?

Seyyathidaṅ : rūpūpādānakkhandho vedanūpādānakkhandho saññūpādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññānūpādānakkhandho : ime vuccanti saṅkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā pi dukkhā.

Idaṅ vuccati dukkhaṅ ariyasaccaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ dukkhasamudayo⁵ ariyasaccaṅ ?

Yāyaṅ taṇhā⁶ ponobbhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatra tatrābhinandinī, seyyathidaṅ : kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā.

Sā kho pan'esā taṇhā kattha uppajjamānā uppajjati, kattha nivisaṃmānā nivisati ?

Yaṅ loke piyarūpaṅ sātārūpaṅ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃmānā nivisati.

Kiṅ ca loke piyarūpaṅ sātārūpaṅ ?

Cakkhuṅ loke piyarūpaṅ sātārūpaṅ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃmānā nivisati. Sotaṅ . . . pe . . . ghānaṅ . . . jivhā . . . kāyo . . .⁷ mano loke piyarūpaṅ sātārūpaṅ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃmānā nivisati.

Rūpā⁸ loke piyarūpaṅ sātārūpaṅ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃmānā nivisati. Saddā . . . pe . . . gandhā . . . rasā . . . phoṭṭhabbā . . . dhammā

¹ K, B and S^d : yaṅ. B has also taṅ pi. ² So K and S^d.

³ S^d : idaṅ pi yaṅ. ⁴ S^d omits.

⁵ S^d and B : samudayaṅ. ⁶ S^d : taṇhā always.

⁷ S^d does not condense. B. repeats only loke. ⁸ S^d : rūpaṅ.

loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Cakkhuviññāṇaṇ loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Sotaviññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇaṇ . . . jivhāviññāṇaṇ . . . kāyaviññāṇaṇ . . . manoviññāṇaṇ loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Cakkuṣasamphasso loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ, etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Sotasamphasso . . . pe . . . ghānasamphasso . . . jivhāsamphasso . . . kāyasamphasso . . . manosamphasso loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Cakkuṣasamphassajā vedanā loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, etth'esā nivisamānā nivisati. Sotasamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassajā vedanā . . . jivhāsamphassajā vedanā . . . kāyasamphassajā vedanā . . . manosamphassajā vedanā loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Rūpasaññā loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Saddasaññā . . . pe . . . gandhasaññā . . . rasasaññā . . . phoṭṭhabbasaññā . . . dhammasaññā loke piyarūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Rūpasañcetanā loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Saddasañcetanā . . . pe . . . gandhasañcetanā . . . rasasañcetanā . . . phoṭṭhabbasañcetanā . . . dhammasañcetanā loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Rūpatañhā loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Saddatañhā . . . pe . . . gandhatanā . . . rasatañhā . . . phoṭṭhabbatāñhā . . . dhammatāñhā loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Rūpavitakko loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Saddavitakko . . . pe . . . gandhavitakko . . . rasavitakko . . . phoṭṭhabbavitakko . . . dhammavitakko loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Rūpavicāro loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Saddavicāro . . . pe¹ . . . gandhavicāro . . . rasavicāro . . . phoṭṭhabbavicāro . . . dhammavicāro loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Idaṇ vuccati dukkhasamudayo ariyasaccaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ dukkhanirodho² ariyasaccaṇ ?

Yo tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinisaggo mutti anālayo.

Sā kho pan'esā taṇhā kattha pahiyamānā pahiyati, kattha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati ?

Yaṇ loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Kiṇ ca loke piyarūpaṇ ?

Cakkuṇ loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Sotaṇ . . . pe . . . ghānaṇ . . . jivhā . . . kāyo . . . mano loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ, etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpā loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddā . . . pe . . . gandhā . . . rasā . . . phoṭṭhabbā . . . dhammā loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Cakkuviññāṇaṇ loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Sotaviññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇaṇ . . . jivhāviññāṇaṇ . . . kāyaviññāṇaṇ . . . manoviññāṇaṇ loke piyarūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Cakkuṣamphasso loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Sotasamphasso . . . pe . . . ghānasamphasso . . . jivhāsamphasso . . . kāyasamphasso . . . manosamphasso loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Cakkuṣamphassajā vedanā loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Sotasamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassajā vedanā . . . jivhāsamphassajā vedanā . . . kāyasamphassajā vedanā . . . manosamphassajā vedanā

¹ S^d does not condense.

² S^d and B : nirodhaṇ.

loke piyarūpaṇ satarūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpasaññā loke piyarūpaṇ satarūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddasaññā . . . pe . . . gandhasaññā . . . rasasaññā . . . phoṭṭhabbasaññā . . . dhammasaññā loke piyarūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpasañcetanā loke piyarūpaṇ satarūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddasañcetanā . . . pe . . . gandhasañcetanā . . . rasa-sañcetanā . . . phoṭṭhabbasañcetanā . . . dhamma-sañcetanā loke piyarūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpataṇhā loke piyarūpaṇ satarūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddataṇhā . . . pe . . . gandhataṇhā . . . rasataṇhā . . . phoṭṭhabbataṇhā . . . dhammataṇhā loke piyarūpaṇ satarūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpavitakko loke piyarūpaṇ satarūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddavitakko . . . pe . . . gandhavitakko . . . rasa-vitakko . . . phoṭṭhabbavitakko . . . dhammavitakko loke piyarūpaṇ satarūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpavicāro loke piyarūpaṇ satarūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddavicāro . . . pe . . . gandhavicāro . . . rasavicāro . . . phoṭṭhabbavicāro . . . dhammavicāro loke piyarūpaṇ satarūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Idaṇ vuccati dukkhanirodho ariyasaccaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṇ ?

Ayaṃ eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathīdaṇ : sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhī.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi ?

Dukkhe ñāṇaṇ dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṇ dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṇ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo ?

Nekkhammasaṅkappo avyāpādasāṅkappo avihiṅsāsaṅkappo : ayaṇ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā?

Musāvādā veramaṇī¹ pisunāya² vācāya veramaṇī pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī samphappalāpā veramaṇī: ayaṅ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto?

Pānātipātā veramaṇī adinnādānā veramaṇī kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī: ayaṅ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājivo?

Idha ariyasāvako micchā-ājivaṅ pahāya sammā-ājivena jīvaṅ kappeti: ayaṅ vuccati sammā-ājivo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṅ pāpakānaṅ akusalānaṅ dhammānaṅ anuppādāya chandaṅ janeti vāyamati viriyaṅ ārabhati cittaṅ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṅ pāpakānaṅ akusalānaṅ dhammānaṅ pahānāya . . . pe³ . . . anuppannānaṅ kusalānaṅ dhammānaṅ uppādāya . . . pe . . . uppannānaṅ kusalānaṅ dhammānaṅ tṭhitiyā asamosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriya chandaṅ janeti vāyamati viriyaṅ ārabhati cittaṅ paggaṇhāti padahati: ayaṅ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati?

Idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī⁴ sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṅ vedanāsu . . . pe . . . citte . . . pe . . . dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṅ: ayaṅ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Idha bhikkhu vivicc'eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṅ savicāraṅ vivekajaṅ pīti-sukhaṅ paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ⁵ upasampajja viharati; vitakkavicārānaṅ vūpasamā ajjhattaṅ sampasādanaṅ cetaso ekodibhāvaṅ avitakkaṅ avicāraṅ samādhijaṅ pītisukhaṅ dutiyaṅ⁶ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati; pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhaṅ ca kāyena paṭisaṅvedenti yaṅ taṅ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti, tatiyaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati; sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubb'eva somanassadomanassaṅ atthaṅgamā⁷ adukkhamasukhaṅ upekhāsatipārisuddhiṅ catutthaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati: ayaṅ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

¹ S^d: veramaṇī; B: veramaṇi.

² S^d: pisunāya; B: pisunāvācā, and pharusavācā.

³ S^d does not condense.

⁴ S^d: ātāpi.

⁵ S^d: pathamajhānaṅ.

⁶ So S^d.

⁷ S^d: atthaṅgamā.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariya-saccaṃ.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṃ.

Cattāri saccāni dukkhaṃ dukkhasamudayo dukkhanirodho dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

i.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo ?

Taṇhā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ?

Avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tiṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni, avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhanimānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho ?

Taṇhāya pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ?

Idha¹ bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vivicce'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇṇaṃ ; tasmiṃ samaye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo hoti : sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamaḍhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi ?

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe² . . . amoho dhammavicyayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicyayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo ?

Yo takko vitakko . . . pe³ . . . sammāsaṅkappaṃ maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā ?

Yā catūhi vacīduccaritehi ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇi akiriyā akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto sammāvācā maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto ?

Yā tīhi kāyaduccaritehi ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇi akiriyā akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto

¹ Dh. S. § 277.

² Dh. S. §§ 292 ; 297 foll.

³ S^d does not condense.

sammākammanto maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājīvo ?

Yā micchā ajīvā āraṭi virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyā akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto sammā-ājīvo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammā-ājīvo.

Tattha katamo sammavāyāmo ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammavāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammavāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati ?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satissambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi ?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā. Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya sampayuttā.

ii.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo ?

Taṇha ca avasesā ca kilesā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ?

Avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tīṇi ca kusalamūlāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho ?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānaṃ ca kilesānaṃ pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ ditṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vivicca kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo hoti : sammāditṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.¹

¹ B : °gāminipaṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya¹
sampayuttā.²

iii.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo ?

Taṇhā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā
dhammā : ayaṅ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṅ dukkhaṅ ?

Tiṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā
dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṅ dhammānaṅ vipākā ye
ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kamma-
vipākā sabbaṅ ca rūpaṅ : idaṅ vuccati dukkham.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho ?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānaṅ ca kilesānaṅ avasesānaṅ ca
akusalānaṅ dhammānaṅ pahānaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati duk-
khanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ?

Idhe bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti
niyyānikaṅ apacayaḡamiṅ diṭṭhigatānaṅ pahānāya paṭha-
māya bhūmiyā pattiyaṅ vivicca kāmehi . . . pe . . .
paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ
dandhābhinnāṅ, tasmīṅ samaye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo hoti :
sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.³ Ayaṅ vuc-
cati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya
sampayuttā.⁴

iv.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo ?

Taṇhā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā
tiṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni : ayaṅ vuccati dukkhasa-
mudayo.

Tattha katamaṅ dukkhaṅ ?

Avasesā ca sāsavā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṅ
dhammānaṅ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā
nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṅ ca rūpaṅ : idaṅ
vuccati dukkhaṅ.

¹ S^d : °gāminipaṭipadāya.

² S^d adds . . . pe . . .

³ S^d : . . . pe . . .

⁴ So S^d. ⁵ S^d adds . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho ?

Tañhāya ca avasesānañ ca kilesānam avasesānañ¹ ca akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tiṇṇannañ² ca kusalamūlānaṃ sāsavānaṃ pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo hoti : sammāditthi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.³ Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya⁴ sampayuttā.⁵

v.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo ?

Tañhā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā tīṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbañ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho ?

Tañhāya ca avasesānañca kilesānaṃ avasesānañ ca akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tiṇṇannañ ca⁶ kusalamūlānaṃ sāsavānaṃ avasesānañ ca sāsavānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vivicc'eva kāmehi. . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo hoti : sammāditthi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya sampayuttā.⁷

¹ S^d omits avasesānañ.

² S^d : tinnāṃ. B. tiṇṇāñ.

³ S^d adds . . . pe . . .

⁴ S^d : °gāminipaṭipadāya.

⁵ S^d adds . . . pe . . .

⁶ S^d : tinnannaṃ. B. tiṇṇāñ.

⁷ S^d adds . . . pe . . .

vi.

Cattāri saccāni: dukkhaṅ dukkhasamudayo dukkhanirodho dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā: ayaṅ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṅ dukkhaṅ?

Avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tiṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṅ dhammānaṅ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṅ ca rūpaṅ: idaṅ vuccati dukkhaṅ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya pahānaṅ: ayaṅ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti niyyānikaṅ apacayagāmiṅ diṭṭhigatānaṅ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye pañcaṅgiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsāmādhī.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānaṅ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammaviccayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammaviccayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannaṅ: ayaṅ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo?

Yo takko vitakko saṅkappo . . . pe . . . maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannaṅ: ayaṅ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannaṅ: ayaṅ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannaṅ: ayaṅ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsāmādhī?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsāmādhī samādhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannaṅ: ayaṅ vuccati sammāsāmādhī.

Ayaṅ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . .¹

¹ B. omits . . . pe . . .

vii.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo ?

Tañhā ca avasesa ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tīṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho ?

Tañhāya ca avasesānaṃ ca kilesānaṃ avasesānaṃ ca akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ ca¹ kusalamūlānaṃ sāsavānaṃ avasesānaṃ ca sāsavānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ² jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye pañcaṅgiko maggo hoti : sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya sampayuttā.

viii.

Cattāri saccāni; dukkhaṃ dukkhasamudayo dukkhānirodho dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo ?

Tañhā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ?

Avasesā ca kilesāṃ avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tīṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho ?

Tañhāya pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti

¹ B. tiṇṇāṃ ca . . . S^d : tinnānaṃ ca.

² S^d : pathamajhānaṃ.

niyyānikaṅ apacayagāmiṅ diṭṭhigatānaṅ pahānāya paṭhamāya pattiya, vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhīṇṇaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ayaṅ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā . . . pe . . .¹

ix.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṅhā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā akusalā dhammā tiṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā : ayaṅ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṅ dukkhaṅ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalānaṅ dhammānaṅ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriya neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṅ ca rūpaṅ : idaṅ vuccati dukkhaṅ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṅhāya ca avasesānaṅ ca kilesānaṅ avasesānaṅ ca akusalānaṅ dhammānaṅ tiṇṇannaṅ ca² kusalamūlānaṅ sāsavānaṅ avasesānaṅ ca sāsavānaṅ kusalānaṅ dhammānaṅ pahānaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti niyyānikaṅ apacayagāmiṅ diṭṭhigatānaṅ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhīṇṇaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . : ayaṅ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAṅ.³

Cattāri ariyasaccāni : dukkhaṅ ariyasaccaṅ dukkhanirodho ariyasaccaṅ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṅ. Catunnaṅ ariyasaccānaṅ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā, kati araṇā?

Samudayasaccaṅ akusalaṅ ; maggasaccaṅ kusalaṅ ; nirodhasaccaṅ avyākataṅ ; dukkhasaccaṅ siyā kusalaṅ siyā akusalaṅ siyā avyākataṅ.

Dve saccā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā aduk-

¹ B. *omits* . . . pe . . .

² B. tiṇṇaṅ ca . . . S^d : tinnānaṅ ca.

³ *So also* K.

khamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ; nirodhasaccaṅ na vattabbaṅ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi ; dukkhasaccaṅ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṅ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṅ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṅ siyā na vattabbaṅ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi.

Dve saccā vipākadhammadhammā ; nirodhasaccaṅ neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammaṅ ; dukkhasaccaṅ siyā vipākaṅ siyā vipākadhammadhammaṅ siya neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammaṅ.

Samudayasaccaṅ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṅ ; dve saccā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā ; dukkhasaccaṅ siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyaṅ siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṅ.

Samudayasaccaṅ saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikaṅ ; dve saccā asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesikā ; dukkhasaccaṅ siyā saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikaṅ siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikaṅ.

Samudayasaccaṅ savitakka-savicāraṅ ; nirodhasaccaṅ avitakka-avicāraṅ ; maggasaccaṅ siyā savitakka-savicāraṅ siyā avitakka-avicāramattaṅ siyā avitakka-avicāraṅ ; dukkhasaccaṅ siyā savitakka-savicāraṅ siyā avitakka-avicāramattaṅ siyā avitakka-avicāraṅ siyā na vattabbaṅ savitakka-savicāraṅ ti pi avitakka-avicāramattan ti pi avitakka-avicāraṅ ti pi.

Dve saccā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā ; nirodhasaccaṅ na vattabbaṅ pītisahagatan ti pi sukhasahagatan ti pi upekhāsahagatan ti pi ; dukkhasaccaṅ siyā pītisahagataṅ siyā sukhasahagataṅ siyā upekhāsahagataṅ siyā na vattabbaṅ pītisahagatan ti pi sukhasahagatan ti pi upekhāsahagatan ti pi.

Dve saccā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā ; samudayasaccaṅ siyā dassanena pahātabbaṅ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbaṅ ; dukkhasaccaṅ siyā dassanena pahātabbaṅ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbaṅ siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbaṅ.

Dve saccāṅ neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā ; samudayasaccaṅ siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukaṅ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukaṅ ; dukkhasaccaṅ siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukaṅ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukaṅ siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukaṅ.

Samudayasaccaṅ ācayagāmi ; maggasaccaṅ apacayagāmi ;

nirodhasaccaṅ neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi;¹ dukkhasaccaṅ siyā ācayagāmi siyā neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi.

Maggasaccaṅ sekhaṅ; tīni saccā neva sekhā nāsekhā.

Samudayasaccaṅ parittaṅ; dve saccā appamāṇā; dukkhasaccaṅ siyā parittaṅ siyā mahaggataṅ.

Nirodhasaccaṅ anārammaṇaṅ; maggasaccaṅ appamāṇārammaṇaṅ; samudayasaccaṅ siyā parittārammaṇaṅ siyā mahaggatārammaṇaṅ na appamāṇārammaṇaṅ siyā na vattabbaṅ parittārammaṇan ti pi mahaggatārammaṇan ti pi; dukkhasaccaṅ siyā parittārammaṇaṅ siyā mahaggatārammaṇaṅ siyā appamāṇārammaṇaṅ siyā na vattabbaṅ parittārammaṇan ti pi mahaggatārammaṇan ti pi appamāṇārammaṇan ti pi.

Samudayasaccaṅ hīnaṅ; dve saccā paṇītā; dukkhasaccaṅ siyā hīnaṅ siyā majjhimaṅ.

Nirodhasaccaṅ aniyataṅ; maggasaccaṅ sammattaniyataṅ; dve saccā siyā micchattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Nirodhasaccaṅ anārammaṇaṅ; samudayasaccaṅ na vattabbaṅ maggārammaṇan ti pi maggahetukan ti pi maggādhipatīti pi;² maggasaccaṅ na maggārammaṇaṅ siyā maggahetukaṅ siyā maggādhipatī³ siyā na vattabbaṅ maggahetukan ti pi⁴ maggādhipatīti pi;² dukkhasaccaṅ siyā⁵ maggārammaṇaṅ na maggahetukaṅ, siyā maggādhipatī siyā na vattabbaṅ maggārammaṇan ti pi maggādhipatīti pi.²

Dve saccā siyā uppānā siyā anuppānā na vattabbā uppādino ti; nirodhasaccaṅ na vattabbaṅ uppānān ti pi anuppānān ti pi uppādīti pi; dukkhasaccaṅ siyā uppānaṅ siyā anuppānaṅ siyā uppādi.

Tīni saccā⁶ siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppanā; nirodhasaccaṅ na vattabbaṅ atītan ti pi anāgatan ti pi paccuppanān ti pi.

Nirodhasaccaṅ anārammaṇaṅ; maggasaccaṅ na vattabbaṅ atītārammaṇan ti pi anāgatārammaṇan ti pi paccuppanārammaṇan ti pi; dve saccā⁷ siyā atītārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppanārammaṇā siyā na vattabbaṅ atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppanārammaṇā ti pi.

¹ So K, as well as S^d. B: nevācayagāmi-nāpacayagāmi.

² S^d: maggādhipatīn ti pi. ³ S^d: °ādhipatīn.

⁴ S^d omits maggahetukan ti pi.

⁵ B omits siyā.

⁶ S^d and B: saccāni.

⁷ So S^d and B.

Nirodhasaccaṇ bahiddhā ; tīṇi saccā siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā.

Nirodhasaccaṇ anārammaṇaṇ ; maggasaccaṇ bahiddhārammaṇaṇ ; samudayasaccaṇ siyā ajjhattārammaṇaṇ siyā bahiddhārammaṇaṇ siyā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇaṇ ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā ajjhattārammaṇaṇ siyā bahiddhārammaṇaṇ siyā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇaṇ siyā na vattabbaṇ ajjhattārammaṇaṇ ti pi bahiddhārammaṇaṇ ti pi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇaṇ ti pi.

Tīṇi saccā¹ anidassana-appaṭighā ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā sanidassana-sappaṭighaṇ siyā anidassana-sappaṭighaṇ siyā anidassana-appaṭighaṇ.

Samudayasaccaṇ hetu ; nirodhasaccaṇ na hetu ; dve saccā² siyā hetū³ siyā na hetū.³ Dve saccā sahetukā ; nirodhasaccaṇ ahetukaṇ ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā sahetukaṇ siyā ahetukaṇ. Dve saccā hetusampayuttā ; nirodhasaccaṇ hetuvippayuttaṇ ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā hetusampayuttaṇ siyā hetuvippayuttaṇ. Samudayasaccaṇ hetu ceva sahetukaṇ ca ; nirodhasaccaṇ na vattabbaṇ hetu ceva sahetukaṇ cāti pi sahetukaṇ ceva na ca hetūti pi ;⁴ maggasaccaṇ siyā hetu ceva sahetukaṇ ca siyā sahetukaṇ ceva na ca hetu ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā hetu ceva sahetukaṇ ca siyā sahetukaṇ ceva na ca hetu siyā⁵ na vattabbaṇ hetu ceva sahetukaṇ cāti pi sahetukaṇ ceva na ca hetūti pi ; samudayasaccaṇ hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṇ ca ; nirodhasaccaṇ na vattabbaṇ hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṇ cāti pi hetusampayuttaṇ ceva na ca hetūti pi ;⁴ maggasaccaṇ siyā hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṇ ca siyā hetusampayuttaṇ ceva na ca hetu ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṇ ca siyā hetusampayuttaṇ ceva na ca hetu siyā na vattabbaṇ hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṇ cāti pi hetusampayuttaṇ ceva na ca hetūti pi. Nirodhasaccaṇ na hetu ahetukaṇ ; samudayasaccaṇ na vattabbaṇ na hetu sahetukan ti pi na hetu ahetukan ti pi ; maggasaccaṇ siyā na hetu sahetukan siyā na vattabbaṇ na hetu sahetukan ti ;⁶ dukkhasaccaṇ siyā na hetu sahetukaṇ siyā na hetu ahetukaṇ siyā na vattabbaṇ na hetu sahetukan ti pi na hetu ahetukan ti pi.

¹ S^d and B : saccāni. ² So S^d and B. ³ S^d : hetu.

⁴ S^d *inverts the order of these two clauses on samudayasaccaṇ and nirodhasaccaṇ.*

⁵ S^d *omits the clause introduced by this siyā.*

⁶ S^d and B : siyā na vattabbaṇ na hetu sahetukan ti pi na hetu ahetukan ti pi.

Tiṇi saccā¹ sappaccayā ; nirodhasaccaṅ appaccayaṅ.

Tiṇi saccā saṅkhatā ; nirodhasaccaṅ asaṅkhatāṅ.

Tiṇi saccā anidassanā ; dukkhasaccaṅ siyā sanidassanaṅ siyā anidassanaṅ.

Tiṇi saccā appaṭighā ; dukkhasaccaṅ siyā sappatighaṅ siyā appaṭighaṅ.

Tiṇi saccā rūpā ; dukkhasaccaṅ siyā rūpaṅ siyā arūpaṅ.

Dve saccā² lokiyā ; dve saccā lokuttarā.

Kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Samudayasaccaṅ āsavo ; dve saccā no āsavā ; dukkhasaccaṅ siyā āsavo siyā no āsavo. Dve saccā sāsavā ; dve saccā anāsavā. Samudayasaccaṅ āsavasampayuttaṅ ; dve saccā āsavavippayuttā ; dukkhasaccaṅ siyā āsavasampayuttaṅ siyā āsavavippayuttaṅ. Samudayasaccaṅ āsavo ceva sāsavaṅ ca ; dve saccā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ;³ dukkhasaccaṅ siyā āsavo ceva sāsavaṅ ca siyā sāsavaṅ ceva no ca āsavo. Samudayasaccaṅ āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttaṅ ca ; dve saccā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ;³ dukkhasaccaṅ siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttaṅ ca siyā āsavasampayuttaṅ ceva no ca āsavo siyā na vattabbāṅ āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttaṅ cāti pi āsavasampayuttaṅ ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Dve saccā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ; samudayasaccaṅ na vattabbāṅ āsavavippayutta-sāsavaṅ ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavaṅ ti pi ; dukkhasaccaṅ siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavaṅ siyā na vattabbāṅ āsavavippayutta-sāsavaṅ ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavaṅ ti pi.⁴

Samudayasaccaṅ saṅyojanaṅ ; dve saccā no saṅyojanā ; dukkhasaccaṅ siyā saṅyojanaṅ siyā no saṅyojanaṅ. Dve saccā saṅyojaniyā ; dve saccā asaṅyojaniyā. Samudayasaccaṅ saṅyojanasampayuttaṅ ; dve saccā saṅyojanavippayuttā ; dukkhasaccaṅ siyā saṅyojanasampayuttaṅ siyā saṅyojanavippayuttaṅ. Samudayasaccaṅ saṅyojanaṅ ceva saṅyojaniyaṅ ca ; dve saccā na vattabbā saṅyojanā ceva saṅyojaniyā cāti pi saṅyojaniyā ceva no ca saṅyojanā ti pi ; dukkhasaccaṅ siyā saṅyojanaṅ ceva saṅyojaniyaṅ ca siyā saṅyojaniyaṅ ceva no ca saṅyojanaṅ. Samudayasaccaṅ saṅyojanaṅ ceva saṅyojanasampayuttaṅ ca ; dve

¹ S^d and B : saccāni always.

² So S^d and B.

³ S^d inverts order of clauses : samudayasaccaṅ . . . and dve saccā and in following sentences also.

⁴ K omits last clause.

saccā na vattabbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā cāti pi saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanā ti pi;¹ dukkhasaccaṃ siyā saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ ca siyā saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ siya na vattabbaṃ saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ cāti pi saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti pi. Dve saccā saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojanīyā; samudayasaccaṃ na vattabbaṃ saṃyojanavippayutta-sāṃyojanīyan ti pi. Saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojanīyan ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-sāṃyojanīyaṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ saṃyojanavippayutta-sāṃyojanīyan ti² pi saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojanīyan² ti pi.

Samudayasaccaṃ gantho; dve saccā no ganthā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā gantho siyā no gantho. Dve saccā ganthaniyā; dve saccā aganthaniyā. Dve saccā ganthavippayuttā; dve saccā siyā ganthasampayuttā siyā ganthavippayuttā. Samudayasaccaṃ gantho ceva ganthaniyañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti pi ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā gantho ceva ganthaniyañ ca siyā ganthaniyañ ceva no ca gantho. Samudayasaccaṃ gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ ca siyā na vattabbaṃ gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ cāti; dve saccā na vattabbā gantho ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti pi ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ ca siyā ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho siyā na vattabbaṃ gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ cāti pi ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Dve saccā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā; dve saccā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā na vattabbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti³ pi siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.³

Samudayasaccaṃ ogho . . . pe . . . yogo . . . pe . . .⁴ nīvaraṇaṃ; dve saccā no nīvaraṇā;⁵ dukkhasaccaṃ siyā nīvaraṇaṃ⁶ siyā no nīvaraṇaṃ. Dve saccā nīvaraṇīyā; dve saccā anīvaraṇīyā. Samudayasaccaṃ nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ; dve saccā nīvaraṇavippayuttā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ siyā nīvaraṇavippayuttaṃ. Samuda-

¹ S^d *inverts order of clauses*: samudayasaccaṃ . . . and dve saccā.

² K *omits last clause*.

³ K *omits last clause*.

⁴ S^d *repeats samudayasaccaṃ*.

⁵ S^d: nīvaraṇaṃ (*sic*).

⁶ So S^d.

yasaccaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ ceva nīvaraṇiyaṃ ca ; dve saccā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇiyā cāti pi nīvaraṇiyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti pi ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā nīvaraṇaṃ ceva nīvaraṇiyaṃ ca siyā nīvaraṇiyaṃ ca siyā nīvaraṇiyaṃ ca no ca nīvaraṇaṃ. Samudayasaccaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ca ; dve saccā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā¹ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttā cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā¹ ti pi ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā nīvaraṇaṃ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ca siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṃ siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇaṃ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṃ ti pi. Dve saccā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyā ; samudayasaccaṃ na vattabbā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyaṃ ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyaṃ ti pi ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyaṃ siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyaṃ ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyaṃ ti pi.²

Tiṇi saccā³ no parāmāsā ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā parāmāso siyā no parāmāso. Dve saccā parāmaṭṭhā ; dve saccā aparāmaṭṭhā. Dve saccā parāmāsavippayuttā ; samudayasaccaṃ siyā parāmāsasampayuttaṃ siyā parāmāsavippayuttaṃ ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā parāmāsasampayuttaṃ siyā parāmāsavippayuttaṃ siyā na vattabbā parāmāsampayuttaṃ ti pi parāmāsavippayuttaṃ ti pi. Samudayasaccaṃ na vattabbā parāmāso ceva parāmaṭṭhaṃ cāti, parāmaṭṭhaṃ ceva no ca parāmāso ; dve saccā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmaṭṭhā cāti pi parāmaṭṭhā ceva no ca parāmāsā ti pi ;⁴ dukkhasaccaṃ siyā parāmāso ceva parāmaṭṭhaṃ ca siyā parāmaṭṭhaṃ ceva no ca parāmāso. Dve saccā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭhā ; dve saccā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭhā siyā na vattabbā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭhā ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭhā ti pi.⁵

Dve saccā sārammaṇā ; nirodhasaccaṃ anārammaṇaṃ ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā sārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇaṃ.

Tiṇi saccā⁶ no cittaṃ ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā cittaṃ siyā no cittaṃ. Dve saccā cetasikā ; nirodhasaccaṃ acetasiṅgaṃ ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā cetasikaṃ siyā acetasiṅgaṃ. Dve saccā

¹ S^d : nīvaraṇaṃ.

² K omits last clause.

³ S^d and B : saccāni.

⁴ S^d inverts order of these clauses as above.

⁵ K omits last clause.

⁶ So K and S^d. B : saccāni.

upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ cāti;¹ dve saccā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti pi upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi;² dukkhasaccaṃ siyā upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ ca siyā upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānaṃ siyā na vattabbāṃ upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ cāti pi upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti pi. Dve saccā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ; dve saccā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā na vattabbā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā ti pi upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.³

Samudayasaccaṃ kilesa ; dve saccā no kilesā ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kilesa siyā no kilesa. Dve saccā saṅkilesikā ; dve saccā asaṅkilesikā. Samudayasaccaṃ saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ ; dve saccā asaṅkiliṭṭhā ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ. Samudayasaccaṃ kilesasampayuttaṃ ; dve saccā kilesasampayuttā ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kilesasampayuttaṃ siyā kilesavippayuttaṃ. Samudayasaccaṃ kilesa ceva saṅkilesikañ ca ; dve saccā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti pi saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi;⁴ dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kilesa ceva saṅkilesikañ ca siyā saṅkilesikañ ceva no ca kilesa. Samudayasaccaṃ kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ ca ; dve saccā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ ca siyā saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbāṃ kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Samudayasaccaṃ kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca ; dve saccā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca siyā kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbāṃ kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ cāti pi kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Dve saccā kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesikā ; samudayasaccaṃ na vattabbāṃ kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikaṃ ti pi kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesikaṃ ti pi ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikaṃ siyā na vattabbāṃ kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikaṃ ti pi kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesikaṃ ti pi.⁵

¹ S^d adds pi.

² S^d inverts order of clauses as above.

³ K omits last clause.

⁴ S^d inverts order, as above, in this and the next sentences.

⁵ K omits last clause.

Dve saccā na dassanena pahātabbā; dve saccā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Dve saccā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; dve saccā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Dve saccā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā; dve saccā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Dve saccā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā; dve saccā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Samudayasaccaṅ savitakkaṅ; nirodhasaccaṅ avitakkaṅ; dve saccā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā.

Samudayasaccaṅ savicāraṅ; nirodhasaccaṅ avicāraṅ; dve saccā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā.

Nirodhasaccaṅ appitikaṅ: tīṇi saccā¹ siyā sappitikaṅ siyā appitikaṅ. Nirodhasaccaṅ na pītisahagataṅ; tīṇi saccā¹ siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Nirodhasaccaṅ na sukhasahagataṅ; tīṇi saccā¹ siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Nirodhasaccaṅ na upekhāsahagataṅ; tīṇi saccā¹ siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā.

Samudayasaccaṅ kāmāvacaraṅ; dve saccā na kāmāvacarā; dukkhasaccaṅ siyā kāmāvacaraṅ siyā na kāmāvacaraṅ. Tīṇi saccā² rūpāvacarā; dukkhasaccaṅ siyā rūpāvacaraṅ siyā na rūpāvacaraṅ. Tīṇi saccā² na arūpāvacarā; dukkhasaccaṅ siyā arūpāvacaraṅ siyā na arūpāvacaraṅ. Dve saccā pariyāpannā; dve saccā apariyāpannā.

Maggasaccaṅ niyyānikaṅ; tīṇi saccā² aniyyānikā.

Maggasaccaṅ niyataṅ; nirodhasaccaṅ aniyataṅ; dve saccā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dve saccā sa-uttarā; dve saccā anuttarā.

Samudayasaccaṅ saraṇaṅ; dve saccā araṇā; dukkhasaccaṅ siyā saraṇaṅ siyā araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṅ.

SACCAVIBHAṅGO SAMATTO CATUTTHO.³

¹ S^d and B : saccāni.

² So S^d. B : saccāni.

³ S^d adds *niṭṭhitaṅ, niṭṭhito to the two titles respectively, and omits samatto*. K. omits *catuttho*. B. has only *niṭṭhito after saccavibhaṅgo*.

V.

INDRIYAVIBHAṄGO.

BĀVĪSATINDRIYĀNI: cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ purisindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ¹ sukkhindriyaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ domanassindriyaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ² satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ anaññatāññassāmītidriyaṃ³ aññindriyaṃ aññatāvindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ ?

Yaṃ cakkhuṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe⁴ . . . suñño gāmo p'eso: idaṃ vuccati cakkhundriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ sotindriyaṃ . . . ghānindriyaṃ . . . jivhindriyaṃ . . . kāyindriyaṃ ?

Yo kāyo catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p'eso: idaṃ vuccati kāyindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ manindriyaṃ ?

Ekavidhena manindriyaṃ: phassasampayuttaṃ . . . pe⁶ . . . evaṃ bahuvidhena manindriyaṃ. Idaṃ vuccati manindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ itthindriyaṃ ?

Itthiyā⁶ itthilingaṃ itthinimittaṃ itthikuttaṃ itthākappo itthittaṃ itthibhāvo: idaṃ vuccati itthindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ purisindriyaṃ ?

Purisassa purisalingaṃ purisanimittaṃ purisakuttaṃ

¹ S^d places jīvitindriyaṃ before itthindriyaṃ always.

² B has viriy^o always.

³ K. has always: anaññatāññassamīto.

⁴ See above, p. 70, 71.

⁵ S^d and B give the remaining vidhena's nearly in full. They are identical with those given on pp. 53, 54.

⁶ See Dh.S. §§ 633-635.

purisākappo purisattaṃ purisabhāvo : idaṃ vuccati purisindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ ?

Duvidhena jīvitindriyaṃ :¹ atthi rūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ, atthi arūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ.²

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ ?

Yo³ tesañ rūpīnaṃ dhammānaṃ āyu tṭhiti yapaṇā yāpaṇā iriyaṇā vattanā pālanā jīvitaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ arūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ ?

Yo tesañ arūpīnaṃ dhammānaṃ āyu tṭhiti yapaṇā yāpaṇā iriyaṇā vattanā pālanā jīvitaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ : idaṃ vuccati arūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ sukhindriyaṃ ?

Yaṃ kāyikaṃ sātāṃ kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā : idaṃ vuccati sukhindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ ?

Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātāṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asātāṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā : idaṃ vuccati dukkhindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ somanassindriyaṃ ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātāṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā : idaṃ vuccati somanassindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassindriyaṃ ?

Yo cetasikaṃ asātāṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātāṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā : idaṃ vuccati domanassindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ upekhindriyaṃ ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ neva-sātāṃ-nāsātāṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā : idaṃ vuccati upekhindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ saddhindriyaṃ ?

Yā⁴ saddhā saddhanaṃ okappaṇā abhippasādo saddhā saddhindriyaṃ saddhābalaṃ : idaṃ vuccati saddhindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viriyindriyaṃ ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho nikkamo parakkamo uyyāmo vāyāmo ussāho ussoḷhi thāmo dhiti asithilaparakkamatā anikkhittachandatā anikkhittadhuratā dhurasampaggāho

¹ S^d and B : Jīvitindriyaṃ duvidhena.

² B : atthi rūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ, atthi arūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ.

³ Dh.S. § 19.

⁴ Dh.S. §§ 12-16.

viriyaṅ viriyindriyaṅ viriyabalaṅ sammāvāyāmo : idaṅ vuccati viriyindriyaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ satindriyaṅ ?

Yā sati anussati paṭissati sati saraṇatā dhāraṇatā apilāpanatā asamussanatā¹ sati satindriyaṅ satibalaṅ sammāsati : idaṅ vuccati satindriyaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ samādhindriyaṅ ?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti saṅṭhiti aviṭṭhiti avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhaṭamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaṅ samādhibalaṅ sammāsamādhi : idaṅ vuccati samādhindriyaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ paññindriyaṅ ?

Yā paññā pajānana vicayo pavicayo . . . pe² . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi : idaṅ vuccati paññindriyaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ anaññātāññassāmitindriyaṅ ?

Yā³ tesāṅ dhammānaṅ aññātānaṅ aditṭhānaṅ appattānaṅ aviditānaṅ asacchikatānaṅ sacchikiriyaṅ paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannaṅ : idaṅ vuccati anaññātāññassāmitindriyaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ aññindriyaṅ ?

Yā⁴ tesāṅ dhammānaṅ ñātānaṅ ditṭhānaṅ pattānaṅ veditānaṅ sacchikatānaṅ sacchikiriyaṅ paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannaṅ : idaṅ vuccati aññindriyaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ aññātāvindriyaṅ ?

Yā⁵ tesāṅ aññātāvīnaṅ dhammānaṅ aññā paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannaṅ : idaṅ vuccati aññātāvindriyaṅ.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAṆ.⁶

Bāvisatindriyāni : cakkhundriyaṅ sotindriyaṅ ghānindriyaṅ jivhindriyaṅ kāyindriyaṅ manindriyaṅ itthindriyaṅ purisindriyaṅ jivitindriyaṅ⁷ sukhindriyaṅ dukkhindriyaṅ somanassindriyaṅ domanassindriyaṅ upekhindriyaṅ sadhindriyaṅ viriyindriyaṅ satindriyaṅ samādhindriyaṅ

¹ S^d : apammussanatā.

² S^d gives the full text.

³ Dh.S. § 296.

⁴ Dh.S. § 364.

⁵ Dh.S. § 555.

⁶ K, here and after : Abhidhammabhājanīyaṅ.

⁷ S^d puts this before itthindriyaṅ.

paññindriyaṅ anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṅ aññindriyaṅ
aññātāvindriyaṅ.

Bāvisatindriyaṅ¹ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākataḥ
. . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā ?

Dasindriyā avyākataḥ. Domanassindriyaṅ akusalaṅ.
Anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṅ kusalaṅ. Cattārindriyā siyā
kusalā siyā avyākataḥ. Cha indriyā siyā kusalā siyā
akusalā siyā avyākataḥ.

Dvādasindriyā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā
ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasu-
khāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Cha indriyā siyā sukhāya
vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya
sampayuttā. Tīṇindriyā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampa-
yuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkham-
asukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Jīvitindriyaṅ siyā
sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṅ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya
sampayuttaṅ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṅ
siyā na vattabbaṅ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi
dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukhāya
vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi.

Sattindriyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.
Tīṇindriyā vipākā. Dvīndriyā vipākadhammadhammā.
Aññindriyaṅ siyā vipākaṅ siyā vipākadhammadhammaṅ.
Navindriyā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Navindriyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Domanassindriyaṅ anu-
pādiṇṇupādāniyaṅ. Tīṇindriyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.
Navindriyā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādā-
niyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Navindriyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā. Domanassindriyaṅ
saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikaṅ. Tīṇindriyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-asāṅ-
kilesikā. Tīṇindriyā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā
asaṅkiliṭṭha-asāṅkilesikā. Cha indriyā siyā saṅkiliṭṭha-
saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-
asaṅkilesikā.

Navindriyā avitakka-avicārā. Domanassindriyaṅ savi-
takka-savicāraṅ. Upekhindriyaṅ siyā savitakka-savicāraṅ
siyā avitakka-avicāraṅ. Ekādasindriyā siyā savitakka-
savicārā siyā avitakka-avicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Ekādasindriyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhasaha-
gatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi. Somanassindriyaṅ siyā
pītisahagataṅ, na sukhasahagataṅ na upekhāsahagataṅ

¹ S^d: bāvisatīnaṅ indriyaṅ.

siyā na vattabbaṃ pītisahagatan ti. Cha indriyā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā. Cattārindriyā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhasahagatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi.

Paṇṇarasindriyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Domanassindriyaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbaṃ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbaṃ. Cha indriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā.

Paṇṇarasindriyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Domanassindriyaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukaṃ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukaṃ. Cha indriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Dasindriyā neva ācayagāmino¹ na apacayagāmino.¹ Domanassindriyaṃ ācayagāmi.² Anaññātāññassāmitindriyaṃ apacayagāmi.² Aññindriyaṃ siyā apacayagāmi³ siyā neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi. Navindriyā siyā ācayagāmino siyā apacayagāmino siyā neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino.

Dasindriyā neva sekhā nasekhā. Dvindriyā sekhā. Aññātāvindriyaṃ asekhāṃ. Navindriyā siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nasekhā.

Dasindriyā parittā. Tīṇindriyā appamaṇā. Navindriyā siyā parittā siyā mahaggatā siyā appamaṇā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Dvindriyā parittārammaṇā. Tīṇindriyā appamaṇārammaṇā. Domanassindriyaṃ siyā parittārammaṇaṃ siyā mahaggatārammaṇaṃ na appamaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ parittārammaṇan ti pi mahaggatārammaṇan ti pi. Navindriyā siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamaṇārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi appamaṇārammaṇā ti pi.

Navindriyā majjhimā. Domanassindriyaṃ hīnaṃ. Tīṇindriyā paṇitā. Tīṇindriyā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇitā. Cha indriyā siyā hīnā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇitā.

Dasindriyā aniyatā. Anaññātāññassāmitindriyaṃ sammattaniyataṃ. Cattārindriyā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā. Domanassindriyaṃ siyā micchattaniyataṃ siyā

¹ Sd : °gāmīno. B : nevācayagāminapaccayagāmīno.

² Sd : °gāmī. ³ So Sd.

aniyataṇ. Cha indriyā siyā micchattaniyatā siyā sammataniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Cattāriṇḍriyā na vattaḅbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggāḁhipatino ti pi. Anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṇ na maggārammaṇaṇ maggahetukaṇ siyā maggāḁhipati siyā na vattaḅbaṇ maggāḁhipatīti. Aññindriyaṇ na maggārammaṇaṇ siyā maggahetukaṇ siyā maggāḁhipati siyā na vattaḅbaṇ maggahetukan ti pi maggāḁhipatīti¹ pi. Navindriyā siyā maggārammaṇā siyā maggahetukā siyā maggāḁhipatino siyā na vattaḅbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggāḁhipatino ti pi.

Dasindriyā siyā uppannā siyā uppāḁino na vattaḅbā anuppannā ti. Dvindriyā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattaḅbā uppāḁino ti. Dasindriyā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppāḁino.

Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Dvindriyā paccuppannārammaṇā. Tiṇḁindriyā na vattaḅbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Dasindriyā siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattaḅbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Tiṇḁindriyā bahiddhārammaṇā. Cattāriṇḍriyā siyā ajjhattārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā. Aṭṭhḁindriyā siyā ajjhattārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā siyā na vattaḅbā ajjhattārammaṇā ti pi bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā ti pi.

Pañcindriyā anidassana-sappaṭighā. Sattarasindriyā anidassana-appaṭighā.

Cattāriṇḍriyā hetū;² aṭṭhārasindriyā na hetū. Sattindriyā sahetukā; navindriyā ahetukā; cha indriyā siyā sahetukā siyā ahetukā. Sattindriyā hetusampayuttā; navindriyā hetuvippayuttā; cha indriyā siyā hetusampayuttā siyā hetuvippayuttā. Cattāriṇḍriyā hetū ceva sahetukā ca; navindriyā na vattaḅbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti pi sahetukā ceva na ca hetūti pi; tiṇḁindriyā na vattaḅbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Cha indriyā na vattaḅbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti siyā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū siyā na vattaḅbā sahetukā ceva na ca hetūti. Cattāriṇḍriyā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā

¹ S^d °patin ti pi.

² S^d: hetu.

ca ; navindriyā na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti pi ;¹ tiṇḍriyā na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū ; cha indriyā na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti siyā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū siyā na vattabbā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti. Navindriyā na hetū ahetukā ; tiṇḍriyā na hetū sahetukā ; cattāriṇḍriyā na vattabbā na hetū sahetukā ti pi na hetū ahetukā ti pi ; cha indriyā siyā na hetū sahetukā siyā na hetū ahetukā.

Sappaccayā. Saṅkhatā. Anidassanā.

Pañcindriyā sappatighā. Sattarasindriyā appatighā.

Sattindriyā rūpā. Cuddasindriyā arūpā. Jīvitindriyaṅ siyā rūpaṅ siyā arūpaṅ.

Dasindriyā lokiya. Tiṇḍriyā lokuttarā. Navindriyā siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā. Dasindriyā sāsavā ; tiṇḍriyā anāsavā ; navindriyā siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Paññarasindriyā āsavavippayuttā ; domanassindriyaṅ āsavasampayuttaṅ ; cha indriyā siyā āsavasampayuttā siyā āsavavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ; tiṇḍriyā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; navindriyā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā siyā na vattabbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti. Paññarasindriyā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; domanassindriyaṅ na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttaṅ cāti āsavasampayuttaṅ ceva no ca āsavā ; cha indriyā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti siyā āsavasampayutta ceva no ca āsavā siyā na vattabbā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti. Navindriyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ; tiṇḍriyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ; domanassindriyaṅ na vattabbā āsavavippayutta-sāsavan ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavan ti pi ; tiṇḍriyā siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ; cha indriyā siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā siyā na vattabbā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ti pi.

No saṅyojanā. Dasindriyā saṅyojaniyā ; tiṇḍriyā asaṅyojaniyā ; navindriyā siyā saṅyojaniyā siyā asaṅyojaniyā. Paññarasindriyā saṅyojanavippayuttā ; domanassindriyaṅ saṅyojanasampayuttaṅ ; cha indriyā siyā

¹ S^d puts the navindriyā clause first.

saṅyojanasampayuttā siyā saṅyojanavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā saṅyojanā ceva saṅyojaniyā cāti saṅyojaniyā ceva no ca saṅyojanā; tñindriyā na vattabbā saṅyojanā ceva saṅyojaniyā cāti pi saṅyojaniyā ceva no ca saṅyojanā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā saṅyojanā ceva saṅyojaniyā cāti siyā saṅyojaniyā ceva no ca saṅyojanā ti. Paññarasindriyā¹ na vattabbā saṅyojanā ceva saṅyojanasampayuttā cāti pi saṅyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṅyojanā ti pi; domanassindriyaṅ na vattabbaṅ saṅyojanañ ceva saṅyojanasampayuttañ cāti saṅyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṅyojanaṅ; cha indriyā na vattabbā saṅyojanā ceva saṅyojanasampayuttā cāti siyā saṅyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṅyojanā siyā na vattabbā saṅyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṅyojanā ti. Navindriyā saṅyojanavippayutta-saṅyojaniyā; tñindriyā saṅyojanavippayutta-asāṅyojaniyā; domanassindriyaṅ na vattabbaṅ saṅyojanavippayutta-saṅyojaniyaṅ ti pi saṅyojanavippayutta-asāṅyojaniyaṅ ti pi; tñindriyā siyā saṅyojanavippayutta-saṅyojaniyā siyā saṅyojanavippayutta-asāṅyojaniyā; cha indriyā siyā saṅyojanavippayutta-saṅyojaniyā siyā saṅyojanavippayutta-asāṅyojaniyā siyā na vattabbā saṅyojanavippayutta-saṅyojaniyā ti pi saṅyojanavippayutta-asāṅyojaniyā ti pi.

No ganthā. Dasindriyā ganthaniyā; tñindriyā aganthaniyā; navindriyā siyā ganthaniyā siyā aganthaniyā. Paññarasindriyā ganthavippayuttā; domanassindriyaṅ ganthasampayuttaṅ; cha indriyā siyā ganthasampayuttā siyā ganthavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā; tñindriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti pi ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti siyā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā siyā na vattabbā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti. Paññarasindriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti pi ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; domanassindriyaṅ na vattabbaṅ gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ cāti ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho; cha indriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti siyā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā siyā na vattabbā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti. Navindriyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā; tñindriyā gan-

¹ B: Paññaras° *always*.

thavippayutta-aganthaniyā; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbaṃ ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyaṃ ti pi ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyaṃ ti pi; tñindriyā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā; cha indriyā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā siyā na vattabbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti pi ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.

No oghā . . . pe . . . No yogā . . . pe . . .

No nīvaraṇā. Dasindriyā nīvaraṇiyyā; tñindriyā anīvaraṇiyyā; navindriyā siya nīvaraṇiyyā siyā anīvaraṇiyyā. Paṇṇarasindriyā nīvaraṇavippayuttā; domanassindriyaṃ nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ; cha indriyā siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttā siyā nīvaraṇavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇiyyā cāti nīvaraṇiyyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā; tñindriyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇiyyā cāti pi nīvaraṇiyyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇiyyā cāti siyā nīvaraṇiyyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇiyyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti. Paṇṇarasindriyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttā¹ cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti pi; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṃ ti pi; cha indriyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttā cāti siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti. Navindriyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyyā; tñindriyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyyā; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbaṃ nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyan ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyan ti pi; tñindriyā siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyyā siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyyā; cha indriyā siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyyā siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyyā siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyyā ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyyā ti pi.

No parāmāsā. Dasindriyā parāmatṭhā; tñindriyā aparāmatṭhā; navindriyā siyā parāmatṭhā siyā aparāmatṭhā. Soḷasindriyā parāmāsavippayuttā; cha indriyā siyā parāmāsasampayuttā siyā parāmāsavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatṭhā cāti parāmatṭhā ceva no ca parāmāsā; tñindriyā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva

¹ S^d omits from nīvaraṇasampayuttā to siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttā, inclusive, . . . lines below.

parāmatthā cāti pi parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatthā cāti siyā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā siyā na vattabbā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā ti. Dasindriyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā; tiṇindriyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā; tiṇindriyā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā; cha indriyā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā siyā na vattabbā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā ti pi.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā; cuddasindriyā sārammaṇā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā sārammaṇaṇ siyā anārammaṇaṇ.

Ekavisatindriyaṇ no citta; manindriyaṇ cittaṇ.¹ Terasindriyā cetāsikā; aṭṭhindriyā acetāsikā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cetāsikaṇ siyā acetāsikaṇ. Terasindriyā cittasampayuttā; sattindriyā cittavippayuttā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cittasampayuttaṇ siyā cittavippayuttaṇ; manindriyaṇ na vattabbā cittaena sampayuttan ti pi cittaena vippayuttan ti pi. Terasindriyā cittaśaṅsatthā; sattindriyā cittaviśaṅsatthā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cittaśaṅsatthāṇ siyā cittaviśaṅsatthāṇ; manindriyaṇ na vattabbā cittaena śaṅsatthāṇ ti pi cittaena viśaṅsatthāṇ ti pi. Terasindriyā cittaśamutthānā; aṭṭhindriyā no cittaśamutthānā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cittaśamutthānaṇ siyā no cittaśamutthānaṇ. Terasindriyā cittaśahabhuno; aṭṭhindriyā no cittaśahabhuno; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cittaśahabhu siyā no cittaśahabhu. Terasindriyā cittaṇuparivattino; aṭṭhindriyā no cittaṇuparivattino; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cittaṇuparivatti siyā no cittaṇuparivatti. Terasindriyā cittaśaṅsattha-samutthānā; aṭṭhindriyā no cittaśaṅsattha-samutthānā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cittaśaṅsattha-samutthānaṇ siyā no cittaśaṅsattha-samutthānaṇ. Terasindriyā cittaśaṅsattha-samutthāna-sahabhuno; aṭṭhindriyā no cittaśaṅsattha-samutthāna-sahabhuno; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cittaśaṅsattha-samutthāna-sahabhu siyā no cittaśaṅsattha-samutthāna-sahabhu. Terasindriyā cittaśaṅsattha-samutthānānuparivattino; aṭṭhindriyā no cittaśaṅsattha-samutthānānuparivattino; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cittaśaṅsattha-samutthānānuparivatti siyā no cittaśaṅsattha-samutthānānuparivatti.

Cha indriyā ajjhakkā; soḷasindriyā bāhirā.

¹ S^d inverts order of these two clauses,

Sattindriyā upādā; cuddasindriyā no upādā;¹ jivitin-
driyaṅ siyā upādā siyā no upādā.²

Navindriyā upādiṇṇā; cattāridriyā anupādiṇṇā; nav-
indriyā siyā upādiṇṇā siyā anupādiṇṇā.

No upādānā.³ Dasindriyā upādāniyā; tīṇindriyā anupā-
dāniyā; navindriyā siyā upādāniyā siyā anupādāniyā.
Soḷasindriyā upādānavippayuttā; cha indriyā siyā upādāna-
sampayuttā siyā upādānavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vat-
tabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti upādāniyā ceva no ca
upādānā; tīṇindriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā
cāti pi upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi; navindriyā na
vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti siyā upādāniyā ceva
no ca upādānā siyā na vattabbā upādāniyā ceva no ca
upādānā ti. Soḷasindriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva
upādānasampayuttā cāti pi upādānasampayuttā ceva no
ca upādānā ti pi; cha indriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva
upādānasampayuttā cāti siyā upādānasampayuttā ceva no
ca upādānā siyā na vattabbā upādānasampayuttā ceva no
ca upādānā ti. Dasindriyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā;
tīṇindriyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā; tīṇindriyā siyā
upādānavippayutta - upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-
anupādāniyā;⁴ cha indriyā siyā upādānavippayutta-upā-
dāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā siyā na vat-
tabbā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā ti pi upādānavip-
payutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.

No kilesā. Dasindriyā saṅkilesikā; tīṇindriyā asaṅ-
kilesikā; navindriyā siyā saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkilesikā.
Paṇṇarasindriyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā; domanassindriyaṅ saṅkiliṭ-
ṭhaṅ; cha indriyā siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā. Paṇ-
ṇarasindriyā kilesavippayuttā; domanassindriyaṅ kilesa-
sampayuttaṅ; cha indriyā siyā kilesasampayuttā siyā
kilesavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva
saṅkilesikā cāti saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā; tīṇindriyā
na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti pi saṅkilesikā ceva
no ca kilesā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅ-
kilesikā cāti siyā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na
vattabbā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesikā ti. Paṇṇarasin-
driyā no vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhā
ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; domanassindriyaṅ na vattabbāṅ

¹ Both K. and S^d have nupādā; S^d here only.

² S^d: no upādā.

³ K: Nupādānā.

⁴ S^d here only: °vippayuttānupādāniyā.

kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ cāti saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa ; cha indriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattabbā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti. Paññarasindriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi ; domanassindriyaṇ na vattabbaṇ kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ cāti kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa ; cha indriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattabbā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti. Navindriyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā ; tñindriyā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā ; domanassindriyaṇ na vattabbaṇ kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikan ti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikan ti pi ; tñindriyā siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā ; cha indriyā siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā cāti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā cāti pi.

Paññarasindriyā na dassanena pahātabbā ; sattindriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Paññarasindriyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā ; sattindriyā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Paññarasindriyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā ; sattindriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Paññarasindriyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā ; sattindriyā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Navindriyā avitakkā ; domanassindriyaṇ savitakkaṇ ; dvādasindriyā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Navindriyā avicārā ; domanassindriyaṇ savicāraṇ ; dvādasindriyā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā.

Ekādasindriyā appītikā ; ekādasindriyā siyā sappītikā siyā appītikā. Ekādasindriyā na pītisahagatā ; ekādasindriyā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Dvādasindriyā na sukhasahagatā ; dasindriyā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Dvādasindriyā na upekhāsahagatā ; dasindriyā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā.

Dasindriyā kāmāvacarā ; tñindriyā na kāmāvacarā ; navindriyā siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Terasindriyā rūpāvacarā ; navindriyā siyā rūpāvacarā siyā na rūpāvacarā. Cuddasindriyā arūpāvacarā ; aṭṭhindriyā siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Dasindriyā pariyāpannā ; tñindriyā aparīyāpannā ; navindriyā siyā parīyāpannā siyā aparīyāpannā.

Ekādasindriyā aniyyānikā ; anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṅ niyyānikaṅ ; dasindriyā siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyānikā.

Dasindriyā aniyatā ; anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṅ niyataṅ ; ekādasindriyā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasindriyā sa-uttarā ; tīṇindriyā anuttarā ; navindriyā siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā.

Paṇṇarasindriyā araṇā ; domanassindriyaṅ saraṇaṅ ; cha indriyā siyā saraṇā siyā araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṅ.

INDRIYA-VIBHAṆGO SAMATTO PAÑCAMO.¹

¹ K. omits niṭṭhitaṅ and pañcamo. S omits samatto. B : niṭṭhito only.

VI

PACCAYĀKĀRA-VIBHAṅGO

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṇ, saḷāyatanaṇpaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ so-kaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Dukkhe aññāṇaṇ dukkhasamudaye aññāṇaṇ dukkhanirodhe aññāṇaṇ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katame avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā?

Puññābhisaṅkhāro apuññābhisaṅkhāro āneñjābhisaṅkhāro¹ kāyasāṅkhāro vacisaṅkhāro cittasāṅkhāro.

Tattha katamo puññābhisaṅkhāro?

Kusalā cetanā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā dānamayā silāmayā bhāvanāmayā : ayaṇ vuccati puññābhisaṅkhāro.

Tattha katamo apuññābhisaṅkhāro?

Akusalā cetanā kāmāvacarā : ayaṇ vuccati apuññābhisaṅkhāro.

Tattha katamo āneñjābhisaṅkhāro?¹

Kusalā cetanā arūpāvacarā : ayaṇ vuccati āneñjābhisaṅkhāro.

Tattha katamo kāyasāṅkhāro? Kāyasañcetanā kāyasāṅkhāro . . . Vacisañcetanā vacisaṅkhāro . . . Mano-
sañcetanā cittasāṅkhāro.

Ime vuccanti avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā.

¹ Sd : ānañjābhisaṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṅ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ ?

Cakkhaviññāṇaṅ sotaviññāṇaṅ ghānaviññāṇaṅ jivhā-
viññāṇaṅ kāyaviññāṇaṅ manoviññāṇaṅ : idaṅ vuccati saṅ-
khārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṅ ?

Atthi nāmaṅ, atthi rūpaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ nāmaṅ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho :¹
idaṅ vuccati nāmaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ rūpaṅ ?

Cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṅ
upādāya rūpaṅ ; idaṅ vuccati rūpaṅ.

Iti idaṅ ca nāmaṅ idaṅ ca rūpaṅ, idaṅ vuccati viññāṇa-
paccayā nāmarūpaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṅ ?

Cakkhāyatanaṅ sotāyatanaṅ ghānāyatanaṅ jivhāyatanaṅ
kāyāyatanaṅ manāyatanaṅ : idaṅ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā
saḷāyatanaṅ.

Tattha katamo saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso ?

Cakkhusamphasso sotasamphasso ghānasamphasso jivhā-
samphasso kāyasamphasso manosamphasso : ayaṅ vuccati
saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Cakkhusamphassajā vedanā sotasamphassajā vedanā
ghānasamphassajā vedanā jivhāsamphassajā vedanā kāya-
samphassajā vedanā manosamphassajā vedanā : ayaṅ vuc-
cati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā tanhā ?

Rūpatanḥā saddatanḥā gandhatanḥā rasatanḥā phoṭṭhab-
batanḥā dhammatanḥā : ayaṅ vuccati vedanāpaccayā tanḥā.

Tattha katamaṅ tanhāpaccayā upādānaṅ ?

Kāmupādānaṅ diṭṭhupādānaṅ sīlabbatupādānaṅ attavā-
dupādānaṅ : idaṅ vuccati tanhāpaccayā upādānaṅ.

Tattha katamo upādānapaccayā bhavo ?

¹ K : Vedanā saññā cetanā phasso manasikāro : idaṅ . . .
Cf. Dh. S. § 1309.

Duvidhena bhavo:¹ atthi kammabhavo, atthi uppattibhavo.

Tattha katamo kammabhavo?

Puññābhisaṅkhāro apuññābhisaṅkhāro āneñjābhisaṅkhāro: ayaṃ vuccati kammabhavo. Sabbam pi bhavagāmikammaṃ kammabhavo.

Tattha katamo uppattibhavo?

Kāmapbhavo rūpabhavo arūpabhavo saññābhavo asaññābhavo neva-saññā-nāsaññābhavo, ekavokārabhavo catuvokārabhavo pañcavokārabhavo: ayaṃ vuccati uppattibhavo. Iti ayaṃ ca kammabhavo ayañ ca uppattibhavo,² ayaṃ vuccati upādānapaccayā bhavo.

Tattha katamā bhavapaccayā jāti?

Yā tesañ tesañ sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jāti sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khandhānaṃ pātubhāvo āyatanānaṃ paṭilābho: ayaṃ vuccati bhavapaccayā jāti.

Tattha katamaṃ jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ?

Atthi jarā, atthi marāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamā jarā?

Yā tesañ tesañ sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jarā jiraṇatā³ khaṇḍiccaṃ pāliccaṃ valittacatā⁴ āyuno saṅghāni indriyānaṃ paripāko: ayaṃ vuccati jarā.

Tattha katamaṃ marāṇaṃ?

Yā tesañ tesañ sattānaṃ tamhā tamhā sattanikāyā cuti cavanatā bhedo antaradhānaṃ maccu marāṇaṃ kālakiriyaṃ khandhānaṃ bhedo kaḷavarassa nikkhepo jīvitindriyassa upacchedo: idaṃ vuccati marāṇaṃ.

Iti ayañ ca jarā idaṃ ca marāṇaṃ, idaṃ vuccati jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamo soko?

Nātiviyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa bhogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa rogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa silavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhiviyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyasanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkha-dhammena phuṭṭhassa soko socanā socitattaṃ anto soko anto parisoko cetaso pariñhāyanā domanassaṃ sokasallaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati soko.

Tattha katamo paridevo?

Nātiviyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa bhogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa

¹ B: Bhavo duvidhena. ² S^d omits from Iti to this word.

³ B: jiraṇatā always. ⁴ K: vallitacatā always.

thassa rogavyasanena vā phutthassa silavyasanena vā phutthassa ditthiviyasanena vā phutthassa aññataraññatarena vyasanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena phutthassa dukkhadhammena phutthassa ādevo paridevo ādevanā paridevanā ādevitattaṅ paridevitattāṅ vācā palāpo vippalāpo lālapo lālappanā¹ lālapitattaṅ:² ayaṅ vuccati paridevo.

Tattha katamaṅ dukkhaṅ?

Yaṅ kāyikaṅ asātaṅ kāyikaṅ dukkhaṅ kāyasamphassaṅ asātaṅ dukkhaṅ vedayitaṅ kāyasamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā: idaṅ vuccati dukkhaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ domanassaṅ?

Yaṅ cetasikaṅ asātaṅ cetasikaṅ dukkhaṅ cetosamphassaṅ asātaṅ dukkhaṅ vedayitaṅ cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā: idaṅ vuccati domanassaṅ.

Tattha katamo upāyāso?

Nātiviyasanena vā phutthassa bhogavyasanena vā phutthassa rogavyasanena vā phutthassa silavyasanena vā phutthassa ditthiviyasanena vā phutthassa aññataraññatarena vyasanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phutthassa āyāso upāyāso āyāsitattaṅ upāyāsitattaṅ: ayaṅ vuccati upāyāso.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti: evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṅgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhānaṅ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti: tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṆ.

MĀTIKĀ.

i.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṅ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

ii.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṅ,

¹ K: lālapānā. B: lālappo lālappanā lālappitattaṅ.

² S^d omits.

upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

iii.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

iv.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṇ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Paccayacatukkaṇ.¹

v.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārahetukaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ viññāṇaṇhetukaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ nāmahetukaṇ; chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ taṇhāhetukaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

vi.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārahetukaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ viññāṇaṇhetukaṇ, nāmapaccayā phasso nāmahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ taṇhāhetukaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

vii.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārahetukaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ

¹ So B. only. S^d has Pathamacatukkaṇ.

viññāṇahetukaṅ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ nāmarūpahetukaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṅpaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatana-hetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṅ taṇhāhetukaṅ upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

viii.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ saṅkhārahetukaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṅ viññāṇahetukaṅ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṅ nāmarūpahetukaṅ, saḷāyatanaṅpaccayā phasso saḷāyatana-hetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṅ taṇhāhetukaṅ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Hetucatuṅkaṅ dutiyaṅ.¹

ix.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ saṅkhārasampayuttaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ viññāṇasampayuttaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ nāmasampayuttaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṅpaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatana-sampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṅ taṇhāsampayuttaṅ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

x.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ saṅkhārasampayuttaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ viññāṇasampayuttaṅ, nāmapaccayā phasso nāmasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṅ taṇhāsampayuttaṅ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xi.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ saṅkhārasampayuttaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāma-

¹ Sd : Hetuka°. B omits dutiyaṅ.

rūpaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ nāmaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāsampayuttaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xii.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ nāmaṃ,¹ nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanaṃ² nāmasampayuttaṃ, salāyatanapaccayā³ phasso salāyatanasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāsampayuttaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Sampayuttacatukkaṃ tatiyaṃ.⁴

xiii.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayā bhavo bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xiv.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ, nāmapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi nāmaṃ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ So K and B. S^d. omits nāmaṃ.

² So S^d.

³ S^d chaṭṭhāyo.

⁴ B omits tatiyaṃ.

xv.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmarūpaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xvi.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṇ saḷāyatanapaccayā¹ pi nāmarūpaṇ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi saḷāyatanaṇ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Aññamaññacetukkaṇ.²

xvii.

Saṅkhārapaccayā avijjā,³ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāma-

¹ S^d and B revert here and in following lines to chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ.

² So B only.

³ K and B have, after avijjā, as follows: . . . pe . . . Viññāṇapaccayā avijjā Nāmapaccayā avijjā, . . . Chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā avijjā. . . Phassapaccayā avijjā. . . Vedanāpaccayā avijjā. . . Taṇhāpaccayā avijjā. . . Upādānapaccayā avijjā . . . pe . . . Avijjā paccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṇ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā maraṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

paccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xviii.

Viññānapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro,¹ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xix.

Nāmapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ . . . pe . . . Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xx.

Chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso . . . pe . . . Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xxi.

Phassapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xxii.

Vedanāpaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xxiii.

Taṇhāpaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xxiv.

Upādānapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

MAṬIKĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.²

¹ So K.

² K. and B. omit niṭṭhitā.

i.¹

Katame dhammā akusalā ?

Yasmiṅ samaye akusalaṅ cittaṅ uppannaṅ hoti somanasasahagataṅ ditthigatasampayuttaṅ, rūpārammaṇaṅ vā² saddārammaṇaṅ vā gandhārammaṇaṅ vā rasārammaṇaṅ vā phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṅ vā dhammārammaṇaṅ vā, yaṅ yaṅ vā pan'ārabbha ; tasmiṅ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṅ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṅ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tatthā katamā avijjā ?

Yaṅ aññānaṅ adassanaṅ . . . pe³ . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṅyitattaṅ :⁴ ayaṅ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṅ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṅ ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānasaṅ hadayaṅ paṇḍaraṅ mano manāyatanaṅ manindriyaṅ viññānaṅ viññānakkhandho tajjā manoviññānadhātu : idaṅ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ viññānapaccayā nāmaṅ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṅ vuccati viññānapaccayā nāmaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānasaṅ hadayaṅ paṇḍaraṅ mano manāyatanaṅ manindriyaṅ viññānaṅ viññānakkhandho tajjā manoviññānadhātu : idaṅ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyanapaccayā phasso ?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati chaṭṭhāyanapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yaṅ cetasiṅ sātā cetasiṅ sukhaṅ cetosamphassaṅ sātā sukhaṅ vedayitaṅ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā : ayaṅ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

¹ *First of the Dvādasa Akusalacittāni. Dh. S. §§ 365-430.*

² *S^d : . . . pe . . . down to dhammārammaṇaṅ vā.*

³ *See above p. 85. S^d gives text in full.*

⁴ *S^d and B : cetayitattaṅ always.*

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā ?

Yo rāgo sārāgo anunayo anurodho nandī nandirāgo cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati vedanāpaccayā taṇhā.

Tattha katamaṇ taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ ?

Ya diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ¹ diṭṭhigahanaṇ diṭṭhikantāro diṭṭhivisūkāyikaṇ diṭṭhivipphanditaṇ diṭṭhisañyojanaṇ gāho patiggāho abhiniveso parāmāso kummaggo micchāpatho micchattaṇ titthāyatanaṇ vipariyesagāho :² idaṇ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ.

Tattha katamo upādānapaccayā bhavo ?

Ṭhapetvā upādānaṇ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānākkhandho : ayaṇ vuccati upādānapaccayā bhavo.

Tattha katamā bhavapaccayā jāti ?

Yā tesañ³ dhammānaṇ jāti sañjāti nibbatti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo : ayaṇ vuccati bhavapaccayā jāti.

Tattha katamaṇ jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṇ ?

Atthi jarā, atthi marāṇaṇ.

Tattha katamā jarā ?

Yā tesañ dhammānaṇ jarā jiraṇatā āyuno saṅhāni : ayaṇ vuccati jarā.

Tattha katamaṇ marāṇaṇ ?

Yo tesañ dhammānaṇ khayō vayo bhedo paribhedo aniccataṇ antaradhānaṇ : idaṇ vuccati marāṇaṇ.

Iti ayaṇ ca jarā idaṇ ca marāṇaṇ, idaṇ vuccati jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṇ.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti : evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṅgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhānaṇ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti ; tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.⁴

ii.

Tasmiṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpac-

¹ Dh. S. § 381. K. and B. have . . . pe . . . down to titthāyatanaṇ.

² K : vipariyesaggāho.

³ Only B has tesañ tesañ here and below. Cf. p. 136.

⁴ S^d omits iti.

cayā upādānaṅ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandho samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā ?¹

Yaṅ aññāṇaṅ adassanaṅ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṅ :² ayaṅ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Tattha katamaṅ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano māsaṅ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññānadhātu : idaṅ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṅ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ.

Nāmapaccayā phasso ti : tattha katamaṅ nāmaṅ ?

Thapetvā phassaṅ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : idaṅ vuccati nāmaṅ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayā phasso ?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati nāmapaccayā phasso . . . pe³ . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.⁴

iii.

Tasmiṅ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṅ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṅ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṅ aññāṇaṅ adassanaṅ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṅ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano māsaṅ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññānadhātu : idaṅ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ.

¹ See p. 85.

² S^d and B : cetayitattaṅ, and always.

³ S^d gives the text in full.

⁴ So S^d.

Tattha katamaṇ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ?

Atthi nāmaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ nāmaṇ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṇ vuccati nāmaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ rūpaṇ? Cakkhāyatanaṇsa upacayo sotāyatanassa upacayo ghāṇāyatanassa upacayo jivhāyatanassa upacayo kāyāyatanassa upacayo, yaṇ vā paṇ'aññaṇ pi atthi rūpaṇ cittaṇaṇ cittaṇhetukaṇ citta-samuttānaṇ : idaṇ vuccati rūpaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṇ idaṇ ca rūpaṇ, idaṇ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanan ti : atthi nāmaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmaṇ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṇ vuccati nāmaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ rūpaṇ? Yaṇ rūpaṇ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṇ vuccati rūpaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṇ idaṇ ca rūpaṇ, idaṇ vuccati nāmarūpaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanan?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ . . . pe . . . tajaṇ mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanan.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso samphusanā samphusitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṇ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

iv.

Tasmiṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇan, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā saṭṭhāyatanan, saṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassa-paccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṇ. Evaṇ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṇ aññaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇyitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇan?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ . . . pe . . . tajaṇ manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇan.

Tattha katamaṅ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṅ?

Atthi nāmaṅ, atthi rūpaṅ. Tattha katamaṅ nāmaṅ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṅ vuccati nāmaṅ. Tattha katamaṅ rūpaṅ? Cakkhāyatanassa upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo yaṅ vā paṇ' aññam pi atthi rūpaṅ cittaṅ cittahetukaṅ cittasamuṭṭhānaṅ : idaṅ vuccati rūpaṅ.

Iti idaṅ ca nāmaṅ idaṅ ca rūpaṅ, idaṅ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṅ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanan ti : atthi nāmaṅ, atthi rūpaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ nāmaṅ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṅ vuccati nāmaṅ. Tattha katamaṅ rūpaṅ? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā yaṅ ca rūpaṅ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṅ vuccati rūpaṅ.

Iti idaṅ ca nāmaṅ idaṅ ca rūpaṅ : idaṅ vuccati nāmarūpaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṅ?

Cakkhāyatanaṅ sotāyatanaṅ ghāṇāyatanaṅ jivhāyatanaṅ kāyāyatanaṅ manāyatanaṅ : idaṅ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ saḷāyatanapaccayā¹ phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati saḷāyatanapaccayā¹ phasso . . . pe² . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Paccayacatukkaṅ niṭṭhitaṅ.³

v.

Tasmiṅ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ saṅkhārahetukaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ viññāṇahetukaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ nāmahetukaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṅ taṇhāhetukaṅ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ S^d and B : chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā.

² S^d gives text in full.

³ K. has no final title. B. omits niṭṭhitaṅ. S^d reads Pathama° for Paccaya°.

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano māsaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññādhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇa-hetukaṃ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇa-hetukaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāma-hetukaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano māsaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññādhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāma-hetukaṃ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko ?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā ?

Yaṃ cetasaṃ sātāṃ cetasaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā ?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe¹ . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā.

Tattha katamaṃ taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ ?

Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ² diṭṭhigahaṇaṃ diṭṭhikantāro diṭṭhivisūkāyikaṃ diṭṭhivipphandaṃ diṭṭhisañyojanaṃ gāho paṭiggāho abhiniveso parāmāso kummaggo micchāpatho micchattaṃ tiṭṭhāyatanaṃ vipariyesagāho : idaṃ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

¹ S^d gives text in full.

² S^d cuts this answer short, but gives all the remaining questions and answers, condensing the latter.

vi.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇahetukaṃ, nāmapaccayā phasso nāmahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassaheṭukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇahetukaṃ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇahetukaṃ.

Nāmapaccayā phasso nāmahetuko ti : tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ ?

Thapetvā phassaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayā phasso nāmahetuko ?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā phasso nāmahetuko . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

vii.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇahetukaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmarūpahetukaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassaheṭukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo,

bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.¹

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṇ aññāṇaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṇṅī moho akusalamūlaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko?

Yā cetaṇā sañcetaṇā sañcetaṇitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārahetukaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano māsaṇ, . . . pe . . . tajaṇ mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārahetukaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ viññāṇa-
hetukaṇ?

Atthi nāmaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ nāmaṇ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṇ vuccati nāmaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ rūpaṇ? Cakkhāyatanassa upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo, yaṇ vā paṇ'aññam pi atthi rūpaṇ cittaṇaṇ cittaṇhetukaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ : idaṇ vuccati rūpaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṇ idaṇ ca rūpaṇ, idaṇ vuccati viññāṇa-
paccayā nāmarūpaṇ viññāṇa-
hetukaṇ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ nāmarūpahetukan ti :
atthi nāmaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmaṇ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṇ vuccati nāmaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ rūpaṇ? Yaṇ rūpaṇ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṇ vuccati rūpaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṇ idaṇ ca rūpaṇ, idaṇ vuccati nā-
marūpaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ
nāmarūpahetukaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano māsaṇ . . . pe . . . tajaṇ mano-
viññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāya-
tanaṇ nāmarūpahetukaṇ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāya-
tanahetuko?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattaṇ : ayaṇ
vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko
. . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa duk-
khakkhandhassa samudayo hotiti.

¹ K : hotiti.

viii.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetaṅgaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇahetaṅgaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ nāmarūpahetaṅgaṃ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso saḷāyatanahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.¹

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko?

Yā cetaṇā sañcetaṇā sañcetaṇiyattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetaṅgaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano māsaṃ . . . pe . . . tājā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetaṅgaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇahetaṅgaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ upacayo yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaṇṇaṃ cittaṇṇaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇahetaṅgaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ nāmarūpahetaṅgaṃ ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā yaṃ ca rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ² nāmarūpahetaṅgaṃ?

¹ Sd : hotiti.

² So Sd ; see below.

Cakkhāyatanāṅ . . . pe . . . manāyatanāṅ : idaṅ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanāṅ nāmarūpahetukaṅ.

Tattha katamo saḷāyatanapaccayā¹ phasso saḷāyatana-hetuko ?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso saḷāyatana-hetuko . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhak-khandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Hetucatukkaṅ niṭṭhitaṅ dutiyaṅ.²

ix.

Tasmiṅ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsam-payutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ saṅkhārasampayuttaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ viññāṇasampayuttaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṅ nāmasampayuttaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampa-yuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṅ taṇhāsampayuttaṅ, upā-dānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jāra-maraṇaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.³

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṅ aññāṇaṅ adassanaṅ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsam-payutto ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṅgī : ayaṅ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsam-payutto.

Tattha katamaṅ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇam saṅkhāra-sampayuttaṅ ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānaṅ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṅ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ saṅkhārasampayuttaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ viññāṇasam-payuttaṅ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhāra-kkhandho : idaṅ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ viññāṇasampayuttaṅ ?

Tattha katamaṅ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṅ nāma-sampayuttaṅ ?

¹ S^d and B : chaṭṭhāyatana^o to end of section.

² K. omits this line. B omits niṭṭhitaṅ dutiyaṅ. S^d : Hetucacatukkaṅ.

³ S^d : hotīti.

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānaṅ . . . pe . . . tajaṅ mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṅ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ nāmasampayuttaṅ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatana-sampayutto ?

Yo phasso phusaṅ samphusaṅ samphusitattaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatana-sampayutto.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā ?

Yaṅ cetasikaṅ sātaṅ cetasikaṅ sukhaṅ cetosamphassa-jaṅ sātaṅ sukhaṅ vedayitaṅ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā : ayaṅ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā ?

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā ?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe¹ . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṅ vuccati vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṅ taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṅ taṇhāsampayuttaṅ ?

Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṅ . . . pe . . . titthāyatanaṅ vipariyesagāho² : idaṅ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṅ taṇhāsampayuttaṅ . . . pe³ . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

x.

Tasmiṅ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ saṅkhārasampayuttaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ viññāṇasampayuttaṅ, nāmapaccayā phasso nāmasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṅ taṇhāsampayuttaṅ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāma-ṛaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.⁴

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṅ aññāṇaṅ adassanaṅ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto ?

¹ S^d gives text in full.

³ S^d gives text in full.

² K : vipariyesagāho.

⁴ K : hotīti.

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaḥitattaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

Tattha katamaṅ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ saṅkhārasampayuttaṅ ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānaṅ, . . . pe . . . tajaṅ mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṅ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ saṅkhārasampayuttaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ viññāṇasampayuttaṅ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṅ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ viññāṇasampayuttaṅ.

Nāmapaccayā phasso nāmasampayutto ti : tattha katamaṅ nāmaṅ ?

Thapetvā phassaṅ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : idaṅ vuccati nāmaṅ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayā phasso nāmasampayutto ?

Yo phasso phusaṅ samphusaṅ samphusitattaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati nāmapaccayā phasso nāmasampayutto . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

xi.

Tasmiṅ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ saṅkhārasampayuttaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṅ viññāṇasampayuttaṅ nāmaṅ,¹ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ nāmasampayuttaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṅ taṇhāsampayuttaṅ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṅ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.²

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṅ aññāṇaṅ adassaṅ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaḥitattaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

¹ So S^d, K and B.

² K : hotīti.

Tattha katamaṅ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ saṅkhārasampayuttaṅ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānaṣaṅ . . . pe . . . tajaṅ mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṅ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ saṅkhārasampayuttaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṅ viññāṇasampayuttaṅ?

Atthi nāmaṅ, atthi rūpaṅ. Tattha katamaṅ nāmaṅ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṅ vuccati nāmaṅ. Tattha katamaṅ rūpaṅ? Cakkhāyatanassa upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo, yaṅ vā paṇ'aññaṃ pi atthi rūpaṅ cittaṅ cittaḥetukaṅ cittasamutṭhānaṅ : idaṅ vuccati rūpaṅ.

Iti idaṅ ca nāmaṅ idaṅ ca rūpaṅ, idaṅ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṅ viññāṇasampayuttaṅ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ nāmasampayuttaṅ ti : atthi nāmaṅ, atthi rūpaṅ. Tattha katamaṅ nāmaṅ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṅ vuccati nāmaṅ. Tattha katamaṅ rūpaṅ? Yaṅ rūpaṅ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṅ vuccati rūpaṅ.

Iti idaṅ ca nāmaṅ idaṅ ca rūpaṅ, idaṅ vuccati nāmarūpaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ nāmasampayuttaṅ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānaṣaṅ . . . pe . . . tajaṅ mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṅ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ nāmasampayuttaṅ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ paccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ sampayutto?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ paccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ sampayutto . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

xii.

Tasmaiṅ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ saṅkhārasampayuttaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṅ viññāṇasampayuttaṅ, nāmaṅ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṅ nāmasampayuttaṅ, saḷāyatanaṅ paccayā¹ phasso saḷāyatanaṅ sampayutto,¹ phassa-

¹ S^d and B : chaṭṭhāyatana°.

paccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṅ taṇhāsampayuttaṅ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.¹

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṅ aññānaṅ adassanaṅ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṅ: ayaṅ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṅgitaṅ: ayaṅ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

Tattha katamaṅ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṅ saṅkhārasampayuttaṅ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānaṅ, . . . - pe . . . tajaṅ mano-viññānadhātu: idaṅ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṅ saṅkhārasampayuttaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṅ viññānasampayuttaṅ?

Atthi nāmaṅ, atthi rūpaṅ. Tattha katamaṅ nāmaṅ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṅ vuccati nāmaṅ. Tattha katamaṅ rūpaṅ? Cakkhāyatanassa upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo, yaṅ vā pan' aññam pi atthi rūpaṅ cittaṅgitaṅ cittaṅhetukaṅ cittasamuṭṭhānaṅ: idaṅ vuccati rūpaṅ.

Iti idaṅ ca nāmaṅ idaṅ ca rūpaṅ, idaṅ vuccati viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṅ viññānasampayuttaṅ nāmaṅ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṅ nāmasampayuttaṅ ti: atthi nāmaṅ, atthi rūpaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ nāmaṅ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṅ vuccati nāmaṅ. Tattha katamaṅ rūpaṅ? Cattaro ca mahābhūtā yaṅ ca rūpaṅ nissāya manoviññānadhātu vattati: idaṅ vuccati rūpaṅ.

Iti idaṅ ca nāmaṅ idaṅ ca rūpaṅ, idaṅ vuccati nāmarūpaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṅ² nāmasampayuttaṅ?³

Cakkhāyatanaṅ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaṅ: idaṅ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṅ nāmasampayuttaṅ.³

¹ K : hotiti.

² So S^d.

³ S^d and B add chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ.

Tattha katamo saḷāyatanapaccayā¹ phasso saḷāyatana-sampayutto ?¹

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso saḷāyatana-sampayutto . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.²

Sampayuttacatukkaṅ niṭṭhitaṅ tatiyaṅ.³

xiii.

Tasmiṅ samāye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā ; saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro ; viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaṅ ; nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā pi nāmaṅ ; chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso phassa-paccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ : phassa-paccayā vedanā vedanā-paccayā pi phasso ; vedanā-paccayā taṇhā taṇhā-paccayā pi vedanā ; taṇhā-paccayā upādānaṅ upādāna-paccayā pi taṇhā ; upādāna-paccayā bhavo, bhava-paccayā jāti, jāti-paccayā jarāmaraṇaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.⁴

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṅ aññāṇaṅ adassanaṅ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañceta-yitattaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamā saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā ?

Yaṅ aññāṇaṅ adassanaṅ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā.

Tattha katamaṅ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānaṅ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṅ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ.

Tattha katamo viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañceta-yitattaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṅ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṅ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaṅ ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānaṅ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṅ vuccati nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaṅ.

¹ Sd and B : chaṭṭhāyatana°. ² Sd adds . . . pe . . .

³ K. omits this line. B omits niṭṭhitaṅ tatiyaṅ.

⁴ So also K.

Tattha katamañ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ ?

Yañ cittañ mano mānañ . . . pe . . . tājā mano-
viññāṇadhātu: idañ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ.

Tattha katamañ chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmañ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho sañkhārakkhandho :
idañ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmañ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso ?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattan: idañ
vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamañ phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanañ ?

Yañ cittañ mano mānañ . . . pe . . . tājā mano-
viññāṇadhātu: idañ vuccati phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāya-
tanañ.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yañ cetasikañ sātañ cetasikañ sukhañ cetosamphassa-
jañ sātañ sukhañ vedayitañ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā
vedanā: ayañ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā pi phasso ?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattan: ayañ
vuccati vedanāpaccayā pi phasso.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā tañhā ?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayañ
vuccati vedanāpaccayā tañhā.

Tattha katamā tañhāpaccayā pi vedanā ?

Yañ cetasikañ sātañ cetasikañ sukhañ cetosamphas-
sajañ sātañ sukhañ vedayitañ cetosamphassajā sātā
sukhā vedanā: ayañ vuccati tañhāpaccayā pi vedanā.

Tattha katamañ tañhāpaccayā upādānañ ?

Yā ditṭhi ditṭhigatan: . . . pe . . . titthāyatanañ vipari-
yesagāho:¹ idañ vuccati tañhāpaccayā upādānañ.

Tattha katamā upādānapaccayā pi tañhā ?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayañ
vuccati upādānapaccayā pi tañhā.

Tattha katamo upādānapaccayā bhavo ?

Ṭhapetvā upādānañ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho
sañkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayañ vuccati upā-
dānapaccayā bhavo.

Tattha katamā bhavapaccayā jāti ?

Yā tesañ dhammānañ jāti sañjāti nibbatti abhinibbatti
pātubhāvo: ayañ vuccati bhavapaccayā jāti.

Tattha katamañ jātipaccayā jarāmaṇañ ?

Atthi jarā, atthi maṇañ. Tattha katamā jarā ? Yā
tesañ dhammānañ jarā jiraṇatā āyuno sañhāni: ayañ

¹ K : vipariyesagāho.

vuccati jarā. Tattha katamaṅ maraṇaṅ? Yo tesañ dhammānaṅ khayō vayo bhedo paribhedo aniccatā antaradhānaṅ: idaṅ vuccati maraṇaṅ.

Iti ayañ ca jarā idañ ca maraṇaṅ, idaṅ vuccati jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṅ.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti: evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṅgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhānaṅ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti; tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

xiv.

Tasmiṅ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā; saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṅ viññānapaccayā pi saṅkhāro; viññānapaccayā nāmaṅ nāmapaccayā pi viññānaṅ; nāmapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi nāmaṅ; phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso; vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā; taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṅ, upādānapaccayā bhavo; bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṅ aññānaṅ adassanaṅ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṅ: ayaṅ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṅgī: ayaṅ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamā saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā?

Yaṅ aññānaṅ adassanaṅ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṅ: ayaṅ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā.

Tattha katamaṅ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṅ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānaṅ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññānadhātu: idaṅ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṅ.

Tattha katamo viññānapaccayā pi saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṅgī: ayaṅ vuccati viññānapaccayā pi saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṅ viññānapaccayā nāmaṅ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṅ vuccati viññānapaccayā nāmaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ nāmapaccayā pi viññānaṅ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānaṅ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññānadhātu: idaṅ vuccati nāmapaccayā pi viññānaṅ.¹

¹ S^d omits the following question and reply.

Nāmapaccayā phasso ti : tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ ?

Thapetvā phassaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayā phasso ?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamaṃ phassapaccayā pi nāmaṃ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā pi nāmaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

xv.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ pi nāmarūpaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamā saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano māsaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamo viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ ?

Atthi nāmaṃ atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ

upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo yaṅ vā pan' aññam pi atthi rūpaṅ cittajaṅ cittahetukaṅ cittasamuttānaṅ : idaṅ vuccati rūpaṅ.

Iti idaṅ ca nāmaṅ idaṅ ca rūpaṅ, idaṅ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṅ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇan ti : atthi nāmaṅ, atthi rūpaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ nāmaṅ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṅ vuccati nāmaṅ. Tattha katamaṅ rūpaṅ? Yaṅ rūpaṅ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṅ vuccati rūpaṅ.

Iti idaṅ ca nāmaṅ idaṅ ca rūpaṅ, idaṅ vuccati nāmarūpaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṅ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānaṣaṅ . . . pe . . . tajaṅ manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṅ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṅ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanan ti : atthi nāmaṅ, atthi rūpaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ nāmaṅ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṅ vuccati nāmaṅ. Tattha katamaṅ rūpaṅ? Yaṅ rūpaṅ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṅ vuccati rūpaṅ.

Iti idaṅ ca nāmaṅ idaṅ ca rūpaṅ, idaṅ vuccati nāmarūpaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānaṣaṅ . . . pe . . . tajaṅ manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṅ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmarūpaṅ?

Atthi nāmaṅ, atthi rūpaṅ. Tattha katamaṅ nāmaṅ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṅ vuccati nāmaṅ. Tattha katamaṅ rūpaṅ? Cakkhāyatanassa upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo yaṅ vā pan' aññam pi atthi rūpaṅ cittajaṅ cittahetukaṅ citta-samuttānaṅ : idaṅ vuccati rūpaṅ.

Iti idaṅ ca nāmaṅ idaṅ ca rūpaṅ, idaṅ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmarūpaṅ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamaṅ phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānaṣaṅ . . . pe . . . tajaṅ manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṅ vuccati phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

xvi.

Tasmiṅ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṅ nāmarūpaccayā pi viññāṇaṅ, nāmarūpaccayā saḷāyatanāṅ saḷāyatanapaccayā pi nāmarūpaṅ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi saḷāyatanāṅ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṅ upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandho samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṅ aññāṇaṅ adassanaṅ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṅgī : ayaṅ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamā saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā?

Yaṅ aññāṇaṅ adassanaṅ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā.

Tattha katamaṅ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānasaṅ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṅ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ.

Tattha katamo viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṅgī : ayaṅ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṅ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṅ?

Atthi nāmaṅ, atthi rūpaṅ. Tattha katamaṅ nāmaṅ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhāraakkhandho : idaṅ vuccati nāmaṅ. Tattha katamaṅ rūpaṅ? Cakkhāyatanaṅ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṅ upacayo yaṅ vā pan' aññam pi atthi rūpaṅ cittaṅgī cittaṅgī citta-samutthānaṅ : idaṅ vuccati rūpaṅ.

Iti idaṅ ca nāmaṅ idaṅ ca rūpaṅ, idaṅ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṅ.

Nāmarūpaccayā pi viññāṇaṅ ti : atthi nāmaṅ, atthi rūpaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ nāmaṅ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhāraakkhandho : idaṅ vuccati nāmaṅ. Tattha katamaṅ rūpaṅ? Yaṅ rūpaṅ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṅ vuccati rūpaṅ.

Iti idaṅ ca nāmaṅ idaṅ ca rūpaṅ, idaṅ vuccati nāmarūpaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṅ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānasaṅ . . . pe . . . tajaṅ mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṅ vuccati nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaṅ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṅ ti: atthi nāmaṅ, atthi rūpaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ nāmaṅ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṅ vuccati nāmaṅ. Tattha katamaṅ rūpaṅ? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā yaṅ ca rūpaṅ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati: idaṅ vuccati rūpaṅ.

Iti idaṅ ca nāmaṅ idaṅ ca rūpaṅ, idaṅ vuccati nāmarūpaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṅ?

Cakkhāyatanaṅ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaṅ: idaṅ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ saḷāyatanaṅ¹ pi nāmarūpaṅ?

Atthi nāmaṅ, atthi rūpaṅ. Tattha katamaṅ nāmaṅ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṅ vuccati nāmaṅ. Tattha katamaṅ rūpaṅ? Cakkhāyatanaṅ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṅ upacayo yaṅ vā pan' aññam pi atthi rūpaṅ cittaṅ cittaṅ citta-samuṭṭhānaṅ: idaṅ vuccati rūpaṅ.

Iti idaṅ ca nāmaṅ idaṅ ca rūpaṅ, idaṅ vuccati saḷāyatanaṅ pi nāmarūpaṅ.

Tattha katamo saḷāyatanaṅ² phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā sanphusitattaṅ: ayaṅ vuccati saḷāyatanaṅ³ phasso?

Tattha katamaṅ phassaṅ⁴ pi saḷāyatanaṅ?

Cakkhāyatanaṅ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaṅ: idaṅ vuccati phassaṅ⁵ pi saḷāyatanaṅ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.²

Aññamaññacattakkaṅ niṭṭhitaṅ.³

2—4.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṅ samaye⁴ akusalaṅ cittaṅ uppannaṅ hoti somanassasahagataṅ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṅ sasaṅkhārena⁵ . . . pe . . . somanassasahagataṅ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṅ

¹ S^d and B: chatthāyatana^o henceforth. ² S^d: hoti.

³ K omits this line. S^d: aññamaññapaccayacattakkaṅ. B. omits niṭṭhitaṅ.

⁴ Dh. S. § 365 foll. ⁵ K. omits . . . pe . . .

. . . somanassasahagatañ ditṭhigatavippayuttañ sasañkhārena, rūpārammaṇañ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇañ vā yañ yañ vā pan' ārabba, tasmiṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā sañkhāro, sañkhārapaccayā viññāṇañ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmañ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamañ avijjā?

Yañ aññāṇañ adassanañ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlañ : ayañ vuccati avijjā.¹

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā sañkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetañ : ayañ vuccati avijjāpaccayā sañkhāro . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamo taṇhāpaccayā adhimokkho?

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā : ayañ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā adhimokkhañ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho sañkhāra-kkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : ayañ vuccati adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti . . . pe . . .²

5.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṇ samaye akusalañ cittañ uppannañ hoti upēkhā-sahagatañ ditṭhigatasampayuttañ rūpārammaṇañ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇañ vā yañ yañ vā pan' ārabba, tasmiṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā sañkhāro, sañkhārapaccayā viññāṇañ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmañ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānañ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.³

¹ S^d begins its . . . pe . . . here.

² S^d and B. omit . . . pe . . . at end of every section. Presumably the contents of pp. 145-64 are to be applied to each akusalañ cittañ.

³ S^d omits the following questions, passing on to the next 'Katame dhammā akusalā.'

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṅ aññāṇaṅ adassanaṅ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati avijjā . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yaṅ cetasikaṅ neva sātāṅ nāsātāṅ cetosamphassajaṅ adukkhamasukhaṅ vedayitaṅ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā : ayaṅ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . . pe . . .

6—8.

Katame dhammā akusalā ?

Yasmiṅ samaye akusalaṅ cittaṅ uppannaṅ hoti upekhā-sahagataṅ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṅ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhā-sahagataṅ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṅ . . . upekhā-sahagatā diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṅ sasaṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṅ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṅ vā yaṅ yaṅ vā paṇ'ārabbha, tasmiṅ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā tanhā, tanhāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakhandhassa samudayo hoti . . . pe . . .

9—10.

Katame dhammā akusalā ?

Yasmiṅ samaye akusalaṅ cittaṅ uppannaṅ hoti domanassasahagataṅ paṭighasampayuttaṅ . . . domanassasahagataṅ paṭighasampayuttaṅ sasaṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṅ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṅ vā yaṅ yaṅ vā paṇ'ārabbha, tasmiṅ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā paṭighaṅ, paṭighapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṅ aññāṇaṅ adassanaṅ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati avijjā . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yaṅ cetasikaṅ asātaṅ cetasikaṅ dukkhaṅ cetosamphas-
sajaṅ asātaṅ dukkhaṅ vedayitaṅ cetosamphasajāṅ asātā
dukkhā vedanā : ayaṅ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamaṅ vedanāpaccayā paṭighañ ?

Yo cittassa āghāto¹ paṭighāto² pativirodho kopo pakopo
sampakopo doso padoso sampadoso cittassa vyāpatti
manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaṅ doso dussanā
dussitattaṅ vyāpatti vyajjanā virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍik-
kaṅ asuropo anattamanatā cittassa : idaṅ vuccati vedanā-
paccayā paṭighañ.

Tattha katamo paṭighapaccayā adhimokkho ?

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā :
ayaṅ vuccati paṭighapaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo ?

Ṭhapetvā adhimokkhaṅ vedanākkhandho saññāk-
khandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : idaṅ
vuccati adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena
vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samu-
dayo hotīti . . . pe . . .

11.

Katame dhammā akusalā ?

Yasmiṅ samaye akusalaṅ cittaṅ uppannaṅ hoti upe-
khāsahagataṅ vicikicchāsampayuttaṅ rūpārammaṇaṅ vā
. . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṅ vā yaṅ yaṅ vā pan'
ārabha, tasmiṅ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅ-
khārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāma-
paccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso,
phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā vicikicchā, vici-
kicchāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarā-
maraṇaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa
samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā ?³

Yaṅ aññaṅ adassanaṅ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho
akusalamūlaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati avijjā . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yaṅ cetasikaṅ neva sātaṅ nāsātaṅ cetosamphasajaṅ
adukkhamasukhaṅ vedayitaṅ cetosamphasajā aduk-
khamasukhā vedanā : ayaṅ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

¹ Cf. Dh. S. § 1060.

² K and B have . . . pe . . . to caṇḍikkaṅ.

³ S^d excises here, and under § 12, to ayaṅ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā vicikicchā ?

Yā¹ kaṅkhā kaṅkhāyanā kaṅkhāyitattaṅ vimati vicikicchā dvelhakaṅ dvedhāpatho² saṅsayo anekaṅsagāho āsappanā parisappanā अपरियोगāhanā thambhitattaṅ³ cittassa manovilekho : ayaṅ vuccati vedanāpaccayā vicikicchā.

Tattha katamo vicikicchāpaccayā bhavo ?

Thapetvā vicikicchā vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : ayaṅ vuccati vicikicchāpaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotiti . . . pe . . .

12.

Katame dhammā akusalā ?

Yasmiṅ samaye akusalaṅ cittaṅ uppannaṅ hoti upekkhāsahagataṅ uddhaccasampayuttaṅ rūpārammaṇaṅ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṅ vā yaṅ yaṅ vā paṇ'ārabbha, tasmiṅ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā uddhaccaṅ, uddhaccapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṅ aññāṇaṅ adassanaṅ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati avijjā . . . pe⁴ . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yaṅ cetasikaṅ neva sātaṅ nāsātaṅ cetosamphassajaṅ adukkhamasukhaṅ vedayitaṅ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā : ayaṅ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamaṅ vedanāpaccayā uddhaccaṅ ?

Yaṅ⁵ cittassa uddhaccaṅ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattaṅ cittassa : idaṅ⁶ vuccati vedanāpaccayā uddhaccaṅ.

Tattha katamo uddhaccapaccayā adhimokkho ?

¹ Dh. S. § 425.

² B : dvidhāpatho.

³ B : chambhitattaṅ. Cf. *Psychological Ethics*, p. 242, n. 3.

⁴ S^d omits down to next question.

⁵ Dh. S. § 429.

⁶ K : ayaṅ.

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā :
ayaṇ vuccati uddhacepaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo ?

Ṭhapetvā adhimokkhaṇ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho
saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : ayaṇ vuccati adhi-
mokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam
etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotiti . . .
pe . . .

AKUSALACITTAṆ NIṬṬHITAṆ.¹

1.²

Katamā dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ
hoti somanassasahagataṇ ṇāṇasampayuttaṇ, rūpāra-
maṇaṇ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṇ vā yaṇ yaṇ
vā pan' ārabba, tasmiṇ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā
saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā
nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapac-
cayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo,
pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhappaccayā bhavo,
bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṇ. Evam etassa
kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katame kusalamūlā ?

Alobho³ adoso amoho.

Tattha katamo alobho ?

Yo alobho alubbhanā alubbhitattaṇ asāraḡo asārajjanā
asārajjitattaṇ anabhijjhā alobho kusalamūlay : ayaṇ vuc-
cati alobho.

Tattha katamo adoso ?

Yo adoso adussanā⁴ adussitattaṇ avyāpādo avyāpaj-
jhaṇ⁵ adoso kusalamūlay : ayaṇ vuccati adoso.

Tattha katamo amoho ?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe⁶ . . . amoho dhammavi-
cayo sammādiṭṭhi : ayaṇ vuccati amoho.

Ime vuccanti kusalamūlā.

¹ So K. as well as S^d. B : akusalaniddeso.

² First of the Kāmāvacara-aṭṭha-mahācittāni. Dh. S.
§§ 1-159.

³ Cf. Dh. S. § 32 foll.

⁴ K : adūsanā, adūsitattaṇ.

⁵ S^d : avyāpajjhā. B : abyāpajjo. Cf. Dh. S. § 33.

⁶ Dh. S. § 34.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaññā : ayaṅ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . .¹

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yaṅ cetasikaṅ sātāṅ cetasikaṅ sukhaṅ cetosamphassa-
jaṅ sātāṅ sukhaṅ vedayitaṅ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā
vedanā : ayaṅ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā pasādo ?

Yā saddhā saddahanā okappanā abhippasādo : ayaṅ
vuccati vedanāpaccayā pasādo.

Tattha katamo pasādapaccayā adhimokkho ?

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā :
ayaṅ vuccati pasādapaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo ?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṅ vedanākkhandho saññāk-
khandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho : ayaṅ vuc-
cati adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe² . . . tena vuccati
evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo
hotīti.

2-8.³

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṅ samaye kāmāvacaraṅ kusalaṅ cittaṅ uppannaṅ
hoti somanassasahagataṅ ñāṇasampayuttaṅ sasaṅkhārena,
. . . somanassasahagataṅ ñāṇavippayuttaṅ . . . somanassa-
sahagataṅ ñāṇavippayuttaṅ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsa-
hagataṅ ñāṇasampayuttaṅ . . . upekhāsahagataṅ ñāṇa-
sampayuttaṅ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṅ ñāṇa-
vippayuttaṅ . . . upekhāsahagataṅ ñāṇavippayuttaṅ
sasaṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṅ vā . . . pe . . . dhammā-
rammaṇaṅ vā yaṅ yaṅ vā pan' ārabha, tasmiṅ samaye
kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ,
viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ,
chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā,
vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhi-
mokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā
jarāmaṇaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhan-
dhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ S^d gives full text.

² S^d gives full text.

³ S^d abbreviates as in text. K. and B give detailed treat-
ment of kusalacittāni thus : 2-4, 5 and 6, 7 and 8.

Tattha katame kusalamūlā ?

Alobho adoso . . . pe . . .

Ime vuccanti kusalamūlā.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṅgataṅ : ayaṅ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe¹ . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.²

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṅ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasinaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṅ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha³ katame kusalamūlā ? Alobho adoso . . . pe . . .

Ime vuccanti kusalamūlā.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṅgataṅ : ayaṅ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame⁴ dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṅ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti vitak-kavicāraṅ vūpasamā dutiyaṅ jhānaṅ . . . tatiyaṅ jhānaṅ . . . catutthaṅ jhānaṅ . . . paṭhamāṅ jhānaṅ . . . pañcamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasinaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapac-

¹ S^d gives after . . . pe . . . Tattha katamā vedanā, &c.

² S^d omits iti.

³ Rūpāvacarakusalaṅ. Cf. Dh. S. §§ 161-174. S^d omits all questions and answers.

⁴ This section is omitted in K. and B. S^d gives it.

cayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassa-paccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti. . . .

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṇ samaye¹ arūpūpapattiyā maggaṇ bhāveti² . . . pe . . . sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasaññāsahagataṇ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṇ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassa-paccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katame kusalamūla? Alobo adoso amoho . . . pe . . .

Ime vuccanti kusalamūla.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetanāyitattaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṇ cetasikaṇ neva sātāṇ nāsātāṇ cetosamphassaṇaṇ adukkhamasukhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosamphassaṇā vedanā: ayaṇ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā kusalā?³

Yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacaya-gāmiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṇ

¹ Arūpāvācarakusalaṇ. Cf. Dh. S. §§ 265-76. S^d inserts rūpūpapattiyā maggaṇ bhāveti . . . pe . . .

² S^d has . . . pe . . . down to lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ in next section. Dh. S. §§ 265-8.

³ Lokuttaraṇ cittaṇ. Cf. Dh. S. 277 foll.

jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṅ. Evam etesaṅ dhammānaṅ samudayo hoti.

Tattha katame kusalamūlā ?

Alobho adoso amoho . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamo amoho ?

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpanaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati amoho.

Ime vuccanti kusalamūlā.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe¹ . . . evam etesaṅ dhammānaṅ samudayo hotiti : evam etesaṅ dhammānaṅ saṅgati hoti, samāyamo hoti, samodhānaṅ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti ; tena vuccati evam etesaṅ dhammānaṅ samudayo hotiti.

KUSALAMŪLAṅ NIṬṬHITAṅ.²

Katame dhammā avyākata ?

Yasmiṅ³ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṅ cakkhuviññāṇaṅ uppannaṅ hoti upekhāsahagataṅ rūpārammaṇaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṅ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ māno mānaṅ . . . pe . . . tajaṅ cakkhuviññāṇadhātu : idaṅ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ ?

¹ So S^d. K and B abbreviate less.

² B : kusalaniddeso.

³ Kusalavipākāni pañcaviññāṇāni. Cf. Dh. S. § 431.

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho :
idaṃ vuccati viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ cakkhu-
viññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ pacco?

Yo pacco phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ
vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ pacco.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṃ cetasaṃ neva sātāṃ nāsātāṃ cetosamphassaṃ
adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkham-
asukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā vedanaṃ saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho
viññānakkhandho : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā bhavo
. . . pe¹ . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa duk-
khakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti. . . .

v.²

Tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ saṅkhārahe-
tukaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ viññānahe-
tukaṃ, nāma-
paccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmahe-
tukaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-
paccayā pacco chaṭṭhāyatanahe-
tuko, phassapaccayā vedanā
phassahe-
tukaṃ, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhava-
paccayā jāti,
jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ.³ Evam etassa kevalassa duk-
khakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. . . .

ix.

Tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārakkhandho viññānaṃ saṅkhāra-
sampayuttaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ viññānasampayut-
taṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ,
chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ pacco chaṭṭhāyatana-
sampayutto,
phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttaṃ,
vedanāpaccayā bhavo,
bhavapaccayā jāti,
jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ.⁴ Evam etassa kevalassa duk-
khakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xiii.

Tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ viññāna-
paccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ nāmapac-

¹ S^d gives full text.

² See above, Mātikā, pp. 139, 140.

³ S^d: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa keva-
lassa, &c.

⁴ S^d: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa keva-
lassa, &c.

cayā pi viññāṇaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, phassa-paccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṅ.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. . . .

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṅ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṅ sotaviññāṇaṅ² uppannaṅ hoti upekhāsahagataṅ saddārammaṇaṅ,³ ghānaviññāṇaṅ uppannaṅ hoti upekhāsahagataṅ gandhārammaṇaṅ, jivhāviññāṇaṅ uppannaṅ hoti upekhāsahagataṅ rasārammaṇaṅ, kāyaviññāṇaṅ uppannaṅ hoti sukhasahagataṅ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṅ ; tasmiṅ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.⁴

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṅgataṅ : ayaṅ vuccati saṅkhāro . . . pe . . .⁵

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yaṅ kāyikaṅ sātāṅ kāyikaṅ sukhaṅ kāyasamphassaṅgataṅ sātāṅ sukhaṅ vedayitaṅ kāyasamphassaṅgataṅ sātā sukhā vedanā : ayaṅ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā bhavo ?

Ṭhapetvā vedanaṅ saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : ayaṅ vuccati vedanāpaccayā bhavo . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṅ⁶ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manodhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . ārammaṇaṅ vā yaṅ yaṅ vā pan' ārabha, tasmiṅ samaye saṅkhāra-

¹ S^d: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa, *etc.*

² Dh. S. § 443.

³ S^d inserts here . . . pe . . .

⁴ S^d: hotīti. B excises to next section.

⁵ S^d gives full text.

⁶ Kusalavipākā manodhātu. Cf. Dh. S. § 455.

paccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano māsaṇ . . . pe . . . tajjā manodhātu: idaṇ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .¹

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā? Yaṇ cetasikaṇ neva sātāṇ nāsātāṇ cetosamphassaṇaṇ adukkhamasukhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosamphassajā sātā adukkhamasukhā vedanā: ayaṇ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho?

Yo cittaṇ adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā: ayaṇ vuccati vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo?

Ṭhapetvā adhimokkhaṇ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhāraṇkkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaṇ vuccati adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Tasmiṇ² samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammaṇ katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā pan' ārabba, tasmiṇ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṇ.³

¹ S^d gives full text.

² Kusalavipākā somanassasahagatā manoviññāṇadhātu. Cf. Dh. S. § 469.

³ K: Evam etassa kevalassa, &c. Tattha katamo saṅkhāro . . . adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati, &c. B. condenses also, but less.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?¹

Yasmiṅ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññānadhātu uppannaṅ hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṅ yaṅ vā pan' ārabha, tasmiṅ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṅ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṅ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṅ² samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa upacitattā vipākā manoviññānadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā ñānasampayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñānasampayuttā saṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ñānavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñānavippayuttā saṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñānasampayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñānasampayuttā saṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñānavippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñānavippayuttā saṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṅ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṅ vā yaṅ yaṅ vā pan' ārabha, tasmiṅ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṅ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṅ. Evam³ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṅgataṅ : ayaṅ vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṅ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṅ ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānaṅ . . . pe . . . tajaṅ mano-viññānadhātu : idaṅ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṅ . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā pasādo ?

¹ So S^d and B. K. omits this section. Cf. Dh.S. § 484 : Kusalavipākā upekhāsahagatā manoviññānadhātu.

² Attha mahāvīpākā. Dh.S. § 498.

³ S^d omits the following down to tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti on the following page.

Yā saddhā saddahanā okappanā abhippasādo: ayaṅ vuccati vedanāpaccayā pasādo.

Tattha katamo pasādapaccayā adhimokkho ?

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā : ayaṅ vuccati pasādapaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo ?

Ṭhapetvā adhimokkhaṅ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho : ayaṅ vuccati adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṅ¹ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkaṣiṇaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṅ vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkaṣiṇaṅ ; tasmiṅ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṅ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṅ.² Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame³ dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṅ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti vitakka-vicārānaṅ vūpasamā dutiyaṅ jhānaṅ . . . tatiyaṅ jhānaṅ . . . catutthaṅ jhānaṅ . . . pathamaṅ jhānaṅ . . . pañcamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkaṣiṇaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye phasso hoti . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṅ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . pañcamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkaṣiṇaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṅ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā

¹ Rūpāvacaravipākā. Dh.S. § 499.

² S^d : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa, &c.

³ So S^d. K. and B. omit this section. Cf. Dh.S. § 500.

bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṅ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotiti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṅ¹ samaye arūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti . . . pe . . . sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṅ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṅ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati, tasmiṅ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva arūpāvacarassa² kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṅ sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṅ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṅ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati; tasmiṅ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṅ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṅ. Evam³ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṅ⁴ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti niyyānikaṅ apacayagāmiṅ ditṭhigatānaṅ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṅ vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ suññataṅ; tasmiṅ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṅ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo,

¹ Arūpāvacaravipākā. Dh.S. §§ 501-4. B. omits . . . pe . . .

² S^d: rūpāvacarassa.

³ S^d: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa &c. . . . hotiti.

⁴ Suddhikapaṭipadā. Cf. Dh.S. § 505.

bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañañ. Eva m
etesañ dhammāṇañ samudayo hoti¹ . . . pe . . .

KUSALAVIPĀKA-SANĀKHĀRAMŪLAKAṆ NIṬṬHITAṆ.²

Katame³ dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṇ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā
viṇṇāṇañ cakkhaviṇṇāṇañ uppannaṇ hoti upekhāsahagataṇ
rūpārammaṇañ . . . pe⁴ . . . sotāviṇṇāṇañ uppannaṇ hoti
upekhāsahagataṇ saddārammaṇañ . . . pe . . . ghāna-
viṇṇāṇañ uppannaṇ hoti upekhāsahagataṇ gandhāram-
maṇañ . . . pe . . . jivhāviṇṇāṇañ uppannaṇ hoti upe-
khāsahagataṇ rasārammaṇañ . . . pe . . . kāyaviṇṇāṇañ
uppannaṇ hoti dukkhasahagataṇ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇañ,
tasmiṇ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viṇṇāṇañ, viṇṇāṇapaccayā
nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatana-
paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā
bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañañ. Eva m
etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati
saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhārapaccayā viṇṇāṇañ ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānasaṇ . . . pe . . . tajjā kāya-
viṇṇāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viṇṇāṇañ
. . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yaṇ kāyikaṇ asātaṇ kāyikaṇ dukkhaṇ kāyasamphas-
sajaṇ asātaṇ dukkhaṇ vedayitaṇ kāyasamphassaṇā asātā
dukkhā vedanā : ayaṇ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā bhavo ?

Ṭhapetvā vedanaṇ saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho
viṇṇāṇakkhandho : ayaṇ vuccati vedanāpaccayā bhavo
. . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhak-
khandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame⁵ dhammā avyākatā ?

¹ S^d : Tattha katamo saṅkhāro . . . &c., giving full text
to dukkhakkhandhassa samudāyo hotīti.

² K and B. omit this title.

³ Akusalavipākā avyākatā. Dh.S. § 556.

⁴ S^d gives the next four viṇṇāṇāṇi in a separate section.

⁵ S^d omits this section. Dh.S. § 562.

Yasmiṅ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manodhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṅ yaṅ vā pan' ārabba, tasmiṅ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṅ. Evam¹ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṅ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānaṅ . . . pe . . . tajaṅ mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṅ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākata ?

Yasmiṅ² samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṅ yaṅ va pan' ārabba, tasmiṅ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṅ. Evam³ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṅ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānaṅ . . . pe . . . tajaṅ mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṅ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

AKUSALAVIPĀKA-SANĀKHARĀMŪLAKAN NIṬṬHITAṅ.⁴

¹ S^d omits the following sentences to tena vuccati evam etassa, &c.

² Dh.S. § 564.

³ S^d omits remainder of section (down to title).

⁴ K and B. omit this title.

Katame¹ dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṅ samaye manodhātu uppannā hoti kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṅ yaṅ vā pan' ārabba² . . . pe . . . manoviññādhātu³ uppannā hoti kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, somanassasahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṅ yaṅ vā pan' ārabba . . . pe . . . manoviññādhātu⁴ uppannā hoti kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṅ yaṅ vā pan' ārabba, tasmiṅ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti . . . pe.⁵ . . .

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṅ⁶ samaye manoviññādhātu uppannā hoti, kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . .⁷ somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṅ yaṅ vā pan' ārabba, tasmiṅ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo,

¹ Kamāvacarakiriyā. Dh.S. § 566.

² S^d first completes this section in the usual way, but with more than usual condensation.

³ Dh.S. § 568.

⁴ Dh.S. § 574.

⁵ S^d adds the usual questions and answers highly condensed.

⁶ Dh.S. § 576.

⁷ Neither K nor S^d inserts . . . where it stands in the text.

bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṅ. Evam¹ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṅ² samaye rūpāvacaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti kiriyaṅ neva kusalaṅ nākusalaṅ na ca kammavipākaṅ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṅ, vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasinaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṅ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṅ.³ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṅ⁴ samaye rūpāvacaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti kiriyaṅ neva kusalaṅ nākusalaṅ na ca kammavipākaṅ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṅ, vitakkavicāraṅ vūpasamā . . . dutiyaṅ jhānaṅ . . . tatiyaṅ jhānaṅ . . . catutthaṅ jhānaṅ . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ . . . pañcamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasinaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṅ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṅ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotiti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṅ⁵ samaye arūpāvacaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti kiriyaṅ neva kusalaṅ nākusalaṅ na ca kammavipākaṅ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṅ, sabbaso . . . pe⁶ . . . ākiñcaññāyatanaṅ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagatā sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati, tasmiṅ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññā-

¹ S^d: tena vuccati evam etassa, *etc.* . . . hotiti.

² Rūpāvacarakiriya. Dh.S. § 577.

³ S^d . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotiti.

⁴ K. and B. omit this section. Cf. Dh.S. § 578.

⁵ Arūpāvacarakiriya. Dh.S. §§ 579-82. B omits . . . pe . . .

⁶ K. and B. omit . . . pe . . .

ṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṇ.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

KIRIYĀ-SAṄKHĀRAMŪLAKAṆ NIṬṬHITAṆ.²

1(i)³

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ rūpārammaṇaṇ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṇ vā yaṇ yaṇ vā pan' ārabha, tasmiṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā⁴ saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe⁵ . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

(ii)

Tasmiṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṇ.⁶ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ S^d: tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti. S^d *thereupon rehearses the varied formula*: Tasmiṇ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārahetukaṇ . . . saṅkhārasampayuttaṇ . . . viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro.

² K. *omits this line*. B. *has only* Avyākatā-niddeso.

³ Kāmāvacara-aṭṭha-mahācittāni. Cf. Dh.S. §§ 1-159.

⁴ K and B *have* . . . pe . . . *only to* Tattha katamā . . . vedanā.

⁵ See above Mātikā i, pp. 137 foll.

⁶ S^d: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.

(iii)

Tasmiṅ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṅ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedānapaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṅ.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

(iv)

Tasmiṅ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṅ, nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanaṅ, salāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedānapaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṅ.² Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

2—8.

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṅ samaye kāmāvacaraṅ kusalaṅ cittaṅ uppannaṅ hoti eomanassasahagataṅ ñāṇasampayuttaṅ sasaṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagataṅ ñāṇavippayuttaṅ . . . somanassasahagataṅ ñāṇavippayuttaṅ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṅ ñāṇasampayuttaṅ . . . upekhāsahagataṅ ñāṇasampayuttaṅ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṅ ñāṇavippayuttaṅ . . . upekhāsahagataṅ ñāṇavippayuttaṅ sasaṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṅ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṅ vā yaṅ yaṅ vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmiṅ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedānapaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṅ.³ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṅ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti, vivicc'eva

¹ Sd : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.

² Sd : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.

³ Sd : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.

kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkasiṅgaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṅ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṅ.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame² dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṅ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti, vitakka-vicarānaṅ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṅ jhānaṅ . . . tatiyaṅ jhānaṅ . . . catutthaṅ jhānaṅ . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ . . . pañcamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkasiṅgaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe³ . . . jarāmaranaṅ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame⁴ dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṅ samaye arūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti, sabbaso . . . pe⁵ . . . ākiñcaññāyatanaṅ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṅ sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati, tasmiṅ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṅ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṅ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti niyyānikaṅ apacayagāmiṅ ditthigatānaṅ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṅ dandhābhīññaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṅ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā

¹ S^d: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.

² K. and B. omit this section. ³ S^d gives full text.

⁴ S^d omits this section. ⁵ K. and B. omit . . . pe . . .

vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññ. Evam etesañ dhammāññ samudayo hoti . . . pe . . .¹

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiñ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaj cakkhaviññāññ uppanññ hoti, upekhāsahagatañ rūpārammaññ, tasmiñ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā sañkhāro, sañkhārapaccayā viññāññ, viññāññapaccayā nāmañ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ, chaṭṭhāyatanañapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā sañkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaññitattaññ: ayañ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā sañkhāro . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.²

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiñ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaj sotaviññāññ uppanññ hoti upekhāsahagatañ saddārammaññ . . . ghānaviññāññ uppanññ hoti upekhāsahagatañ gandhārammaññ . . . jivhāviññāññ uppanññ hoti upekhāsahagatañ rasārammaññ . . . kāyaviññāññ uppanññ hoti sukhasahagatañ phoṭṭhabbārammaññ,³ . . . manodhātu uppanññ hoti upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaññā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaññā vā yañ yañ vā pan'ārabbha³ . . . pe . . . manoviññāññadhātu uppanññ hoti somanassasahagatā rūpārammaññā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaññā vā yañ yañ vā pan'ārabbha³ . . . pe . . . manoviññāññadhātu uppanññ hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaññā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaññā vā yañ yañ vā pan'ārabbha, tasmiñ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā sañkhāro, sañkhārapaccayā viññāññ, viññāññapaccayā nāmañ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ, chaṭṭhāyatanañapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā

¹ S^d adds, in condensed form, the usual catechism.

² B appends here Avijjāmūlakakusala-niddeso, the more fitting place being end of preceding section.

³ S^d concludes this separately.

vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.¹ . . .

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññānadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā ñānasampayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñānasampayuttā saṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ñānavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñānavippayuttā saṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñānasampayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñānasampayuttā saṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñānavippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñānavippayuttā saṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabhha, tasmiṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañṇaṃ.² Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasinaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ³ . . . pe . . . vitakka-vicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasinaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā

¹ S^d gives a fraction of the usual catechism.

² S^d: tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.

³ K and B omit these sections; S^d deals with them collectively in one separate-section.

jarāmarañāṅ.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame² dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṅ samaye arūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti sabbaso . . . pe . . . ākiñcaññāyatanaṅ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṅ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati, tasmiṅ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva arūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṅ sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṅ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṅ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati ; tasmiṅ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṅ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañāṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṅ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti niyyānikaṅ apacayagāmiṅ ditthigatānaṅ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṅ vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ suññataṅ ; tasmiṅ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṅ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañāṅ. Evam etesaṅ dhammānaṅ samudayo hoti.³

KUSALAMŪLA-VIPĀKAMŪLAKAṅ NIṬṬHITAṅ.⁴

¹ S^d : tena vuccati evam etassa, &c.

² S^d omits this section. B. omits . . . pe . . .

³ S^d gives the catechism condensed.

⁴ K. omits this line. B has Kusalamūlakavipāka-niddeso.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṅ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṅ cakkhaviññāṇaṅ uppannaṅ hoti upekhāsahagataṅ rūpārammaṇaṅ ; tasmiṅ samaye akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotiti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṅ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṅ sotaviññāṇaṅ uppannaṅ hoti upekhāsahagataṅ saddārammaṇaṅ . . . ghānaviññāṇaṅ uppannaṅ hoti upekhāsahagataṅ gandhārammaṇaṅ . . . jivhāviññāṇaṅ uppannaṅ hoti upekhāsahagataṅ rasārammaṇaṅ . . . kāyaviññāṇaṅ uppannaṅ hoti dukkhasahagataṅ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṅ . . . manodhātu¹ uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṅ yaṅ vā pan'ārabbha, tasmiṅ samaye akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṅ. Evam² etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṅ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṅ yaṅ vā pan'ārabbha, tasmiṅ samaye akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā

¹ S^d takes this into a separate section.

² S^d : tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotiti.

jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañañ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃyitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇañ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇañ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso ?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yaṃ cetasaṃ neva sātaṃ nāsātaṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamaṃ sukhaṃ vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho ?

Yo cittaṃ adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo ?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā bhavo.

Tattha katamā bhavapaccayā jāti ?

Yā tesāṃ dhammāṇāṃ jāti sañjāti nibbatti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo : ayaṃ vuccati bhavapaccayā jāti.

Tattha katamaṃ jātipaccayā jarāmarañañ ?

Atthi jarā, atthi marañañ. Tattha katamā jarā ? Yā tesāṃ dhammāṇāṃ jarā jiraṇatā āyuno saṅhāni : ayaṃ vuccati jarā. Tattha katamaṃ marañañ ? Yo tesāṃ dhammāṇāṃ khayō vayo bhedo paribhedo aniccataṃ aṅtaradhāṇañ : idaṃ vuccati marañañ.

Iti ayaṃ ca jarā idaṃ ca marañañ : idaṃ vuccati jātipaccayā jarāmarañañ.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti : evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṅgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhāṇañ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti ;

tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Akusalavipāka-mūlakaṅ niṭṭhitaṅ.¹

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAṅ² NIṬṬHITAṅ.³

PACCAYĀKĀRAVIBHAṅGO SAMATTO CHAṬṬHO.⁴

¹ K. omits this title.

² K. °bhājanīyaṅ.

³ S^d adds this note: Kusalākusala-solasikā samūlā nesaṅ paccayā nesaṅ vipākā saṅvaḍḍhitā, tehi saṅkhārapaccayā paṭhama-catukka-kusala-avijjā tassa paccayo ekanālo vipākasmiṅ tehi kusalākusala-mūlakā. Vicikicchā dasa viññāṇe abhimokkho na labhati. Ahetuke vā kusale pasādo nūpalabbhati.

⁴ S^d: Paṭiccasamuppādavibhaṅgo niṭṭhito chaṭṭho. K. and B. omit chaṭṭho. B has niṭṭhito for samatto.

VII.

SATIPAṬṬHĀNAVIBHAṆḂO.

CATTĀRO satipaṭṭhānā : idha bhikkhu ajjhattaṅ kāye kāyānupassī viharati, bahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī¹ sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijjhādomanassaṅ ; ajjhattaṅ vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijjhādomanassaṅ ; ajjhattaṅ citte cittānupassī viharati, bahiddhā citte cittānupassī viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā citte cittānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijjhādomanassaṅ ; ajjhattaṅ dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati, bahiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijjhādomanassaṅ.

Kaṭhañ ca bhikkhu ajjhattaṅ kāye kāyānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu ajjhattaṅ kāyaṅ uddhaṅ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā² tacapariyantaṅ pūraṅ nānappakārassa³ asucino paccavekkhati : atthi imasmiṅ kāye kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṅsaṅ nahārū⁴ aṭṭhī⁵ aṭṭhimiñjā⁶ vakkāṅ hadayaṅ yakanāṅ kilomakaṅ pihakaṅ papphāsaṅ antaṅ antagaṇaṅ udariyaṅ karisaṅ pittaṅ semhaṅ pubbo lohitaṅ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siṅghāṅikā lasikā muttan ti.⁷ So taṅ nimittaṅ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitaṅ⁸ vavatthāpeti.⁹ So taṅ nimittaṅ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikarivā svāvatthitaṅ vavatthāpetvā bahiddhā kāye cittaṅ upasaṅharati.

¹ S^d : ātāpī *always*.

² K : uddhampādatalā adhokesa^o *always*.

³ S^d : pūraṅnāna^o *always*. K : pūraṅnāna^o *always*.

⁴ S^d : nahāru. B : nhāru. ⁵ B : aṭṭhī.

⁶ K and B : °miñjaṅ. ⁷ B. *omits ti always*.

⁸ K : svavatthitaṅ *always*.

⁹ K : avatthap^o *always*. B : vavatthap^o *always*.

Kathaṅ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu bahiddhā kāyaṅ uddhaṅ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyaṅtaṅ pūraṅ nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati: atthi'ssa kāye¹ kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṅsaṅ nahārū² aṭṭhī² aṭṭhimiñjā² vakkayaṅ hadayaṅ yakanayaṅ kilomakayaṅ pihakayaṅ papphāsaṅ antayaṅ antaḅuṅayaṅ udariyaṅ karisaṅ pittaṅ semhaṅ pubbo lohitaṅ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siḅghāṅikā lasikā muttan ti. So taṅ nimittaṅ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitaṅ² vavattāpeti.² So taṅ nimittaṅ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikaritvā svāvatthitaṅ vavattāpetvā ajjhattabahiddhā kāye cittaṅ upasaṅharati.

Kathaṅ ca bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā kāyaṅ uddhaṅ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyaṅtaṅ pūraṅ nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati: atthi kāye³ kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṅsaṅ nahāru aṭṭhī aṭṭhimiñjā vakkayaṅ hadayaṅ yakanayaṅ kilomakayaṅ pihakayaṅ papphāsaṅ antayaṅ antaḅuṅayaṅ udariyaṅ karisaṅ pittaṅ semhaṅ pubbo lohitaṅ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siḅghāṅikā lasikā muttan ti. Evaṅ bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṅ.

A n u p a s s ī t i : tattha katamā anupassanā?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe⁴ . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: ayaṅ vuccati anupassanā. Imāya anupassanāya upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato⁵ uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati anupassīti.

V i h a r a t i t i : iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati: tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ā t ā p ī t i : tattha katamaṅ ātappaṅ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaṅ vuccati ātappaṅ. Iminā ātappena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati ātāpī ti.

S a m p a j ā n o t i : tattha katamaṅ sampajaññaṅ?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe⁴ . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: idaṅ vuccati sampajaññaṅ. Iminā sampajaññaena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato

¹ S^d: atthi kāye.

² Cf. preceding page.

³ So K. B: imasmiṅ kāye.

⁴ Cf. below p. 250.

⁵ S^d: upagato samupagato *always*.

uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati sampajāno ti.

S a t i m ā t i : tattha katamā sati ?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati : ayaṃ vuccati sati. Imāya satiyā upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati satimā ti.

V i n e y y a l o k e a b h i j j h ā d o m a n a s s a n t i : tattha katamo loko ?

Sveva kāyo loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko : ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Tattha katamā abhijjhā ?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati abhijjhā.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassaṃ ?

Yaṃ cetasaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā asātaṃ dukkhā vedanā : idaṃ vuccati domanassaṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca abhijjhā idaṃ ca domanassaṃ imambhā loko vinitā honti paṭivinitā santā samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbhathāṅgatā¹ appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati vineyya loko abhijjhā-domanassan ti.²

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhataṃ vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno :³ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti³ pajānāti, dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno :³ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno : adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, sāmisaṃ vā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno : sāmisaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ vā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno : nirāmisaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, sāmisaṃ vā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno : sāmisaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno : nirāmisaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, sāmisaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno : sāmisaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno : nirāmisaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ

¹ So K., B. and S^d.

² B. adds here Kāyānupassanā-niddeso.

³ K and B : vedaya^o always.

vediyāmīti pajānāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpeti.¹ So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikaritvā svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpetvā ajjhattaṃ vedanāsu cittaṃ upasaṃharati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmīti pajānāti, dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, sāmisaṃ vā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: sāmisaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ vā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: nirāmisaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, sāmisaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: sāmisaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: nirāmisaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, sāmisaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: sāmisaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: nirāmisaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpeti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikaritvā svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpetvā ajjhattabahiddhā vedanāsu cittaṃ upasaṃharati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sukhaṃ vedanaṃ: sukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ: dukkhā vedanā ti pajānāti, adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ: adukkhamasukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, sāmisaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ: sāmisaṃ sukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ: nirāmisaṃ sukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, sāmisaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ: sāmisaṃ dukkhā vedanā ti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ: nirāmisaṃ dukkhā vedanā ti pajānāti, sāmisaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ: sāmisaṃ adukkhamasukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ: nirāmisaṃ adukkhamasukhā vedanā ti pajānāti. Evaṃ bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijjhādomanassaṃ.

A n u p a s s ī t i . . . p e ² . . . v i h a r a t i t i . . . p e . . . ā t ā p ī t i . . . p e . . . s a m p a j ā n o t i . . .

¹ Cf. p. 193, nn. 8, 9.

² K. omits these . . . pe . . . s.

pe . . . satimā ti . . . pe . . . vineyya loka
abhijjhādomanassan ti: tattha katamo loko?

Sā yeva¹ vedanā loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko:
ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Tattha katamā abhijjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ
vuccati abhijjhā.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassaṃ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosam-
phassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ
asātā dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati domanassaṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca abhijjhā idaṃ ca domanassaṃ imamhi loka
vinitā honti pativinitā santā samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā
abbhatthaṅgatā² appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikātā,
tena vuccati vineyya loka abhijjhādomanassan ti.³

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhataṃ citte cittānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: sarāgaṃ me cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, vītarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: vītarāgaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ: sadosaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ: vītadosaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, samohaṃ vā cittaṃ: samohaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ: vītamohaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, saṅkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ: saṅkhittaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ: vikkhittaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ: mahaggataṃ me
cittaṃ ti pajānāti, amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ: amahag-
gataṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti; sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ:
sa-uttaraṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ:
anuttaraṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ:
samāhitaṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ:
asamāhitaṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ:
vimuttaṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ:
avimuttaṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ
āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpeti.
So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikarivā svāvat-
thitaṃ vavatthāpetvā bahiddhā citte cittaṃ upasaṅharati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā citte cittānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sarāgaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: sarāgassa cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, vītarāgaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: vītarāgassa cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, sadosaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: sadosassa cittaṃ

¹ B: sā va.

² Sd. atthagatā abbatthagatā.

³ B. has here Vedānānupassanā-niddeso.

ti pajānāti, vitadosaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ : vitadosassa cittaṃ
 ti pajānāti, samohaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ : samohassa cittaṃ
 ti pajānāti, vitamohaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ : vitamohassa
 cittaṃ ti pajānāti, saṅkhittaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ : saṅkhit-
 tassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vikkhittaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ : vik-
 khittassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, mahaggataṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ :
 mahaggatassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, amahaggataṃ vā'ssa
 cittaṃ : amahaggatassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, sa-uttaraṃ vā
 'ssa cittaṃ : sa-uttarassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, anuttaraṃ vā
 'ssa cittaṃ : anuttarassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, samāhitaṃ
 vā'ssa cittaṃ : samāhitassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, asamā-
 hitaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ : asamāhitassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti,
 vimuttaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ : vimuttassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti,
 avimuttaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ : avimuttassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti.
 So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti svāvattṭhitaṃ
 vavattṭhāpeti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulika-
 ritvā svāvattṭhitaṃ vavattṭhāpetvā ajjhattabahiddhā citte
 cittaṃ upasaṅharati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā citte cittaṇupassī
 viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ : sarāgaṃ cittaṃ ti
 pajānāti, vitarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ : vitarāgaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti,
 sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ : sadosaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vitadosaṃ
 vā cittaṃ : vitadosaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, samohaṃ vā
 cittaṃ : samohaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vitamohaṃ vā cittaṃ :
 vitamohaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, saṅkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ : saṅ-
 khittaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ : vikkhittaṃ
 cittaṃ ti pajānāti, mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ : mahaggataṃ
 cittaṃ ti pajānāti, amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ : amahaggataṃ
 cittaṃ ti pajānāti, sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ : sa-uttaraṃ cittaṃ
 ti pajānāti, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ : anuttaraṃ cittaṃ ti
 pajānāti, samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ : samāhitaṃ cittaṃ ti
 pajānāti, asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ : asamāhitaṃ cittaṃ ti
 pajānāti, vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ : vimuttaṃ cittaṃ ti
 pajānāti, avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ : avimuttaṃ cittaṃ ti
 pajānāti. Evaṃ bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā citte cittaṇu-
 passī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke
 abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

Anupassī ti . . . pe . . . viharatī ti . . . pe
 . . . ātāpī ti . . . pe . . . sampajāno ti . . . pe
 . . . satimā ti . . . pe . . . vineyya loke
 abhijjhādomanassan ti : tathā katamo loko ?

Taṃ yeva cittaṃ loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko :
 ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Tathā katamā abhijjhā ?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṅ vuccati abhijjhā.

Tattha katamaṅ domanassaṅ ?

Yaṅ cetasikaṅ asātaṅ cetasikaṅ dukkhaṅ cetosamphassaṅ asātaṅ dukkhaṅ vedayitaṅ cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā : idaṅ vuccati domanassaṅ.

Iti ayaṅ ca abhijjhā idaṅ ca domanassaṅ imamhi loke vinitā honti paṭivinitā santā samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbhathāṅgatā¹ appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikātā : tena vuccati vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṅ ti.²

Kathaṅ ca bhikkhu ajjhattaṅ dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu santaṅ vā ajjhattaṅ kāmaccandaṅ : atthi me ajjhattaṅ kāmaccando ti pajānāti, asantaṅ vā ajjhattaṅ kāmaccandaṅ : natthi me ajjhattaṅ kāmaccando ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmaccandassa uppādo hoti, taṅ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa kāmaccandassa pahānaṅ hoti, taṅ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnassa kāmaccandassa āyatiṅ anuppādo hoti, taṅ ca pajānāti, santaṅ vā ajjhattaṅ vyāpādaṅ . . . pe . . .³ santaṅ vā ajjhattaṅ thīnamiddhaṅ . . . pe . . . santaṅ vā ajjhattaṅ uddhaccakukkuccaṅ . . . pe . . . santaṅ vā ajjhattaṅ vicikicchā : atthi me ajjhattaṅ vicikicchā ti pajānāti, asantaṅ vā ajjhattaṅ vicikicchā : natthi me ajjhattaṅ vicikicchā ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannāya vicikicchāya uppādo hoti, taṅ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannāya vicikicchāya pahānaṅ hoti, taṅ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnāya vicikicchāya āyatiṅ anuppādo hoti, taṅ ca pajānāti. Santaṅ vā ajjhattaṅ satisambojjhaṅgaṅ : atthi me ajjhattaṅ satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṅ vā ajjhattaṅ satisambojjhaṅgaṅ : natthi me ajjhattaṅ satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, taṅ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāpāripūri⁴ hoti, taṅ ca pajānāti. Santaṅ vā ajjhattaṅ dhammavicaya-sambojjhaṅgaṅ⁵ . . . pe . . . santaṅ vā ajjhattaṅ viriya-sambojjhaṅgaṅ . . . pe . . . santaṅ vā ajjhattaṅ pitisa-

¹ So S^d.

² B. has here Cittānupassanā-niddeso.

³ S^d and B. give each case in full. K. omits . . . pe . . .

⁴ S^d and K : °pāripūri always. Cf. D. II., 303.

⁵ S^d has . . . pe . . . for this case only, then contracts without . . . pe . . .

bojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ passaddhi-sambojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ upekhā-sambojjhaṅgaṃ : atthi me ajjhataṃ upekhā-sambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhataṃ upekhā-sambojjhaṅgaṃ : natthi me ajjhataṃ upekhā-sambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anupannassa upekhā-sambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa upekhā-sambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāparipūrī hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitaṃ vavattāpeti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikarivā svāvatthitaṃ vavattāpetvā bahiddhā dhammesu cittaṃ upasaṃharati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu santaṃ vā'ssa kāmacchandaṃ : atthi'ssa kāmacchando ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā'ssa kāmacchandaṃ : natthi'ssa kāmacchando ti pajānāti, yathā ca anupannassa kāmacchandassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa kāmacchandassa pahānaṃ hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā cā pahīnassa kāmacchandassa āyatiṃ anuppādo hoti, tañ cā pajānāti. Santaṃ vā'ssa vyāpādan¹ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā'ssa thinamiddhaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā'ssa uddhaccakukkuccaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā'ssa vicikicchā : atthi'ssa vicikicchā ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā'ssa vicikicchā : natthi'ssa vicikicchā ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannāya vicikicchāya uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannāya vicikicchāya pahānaṃ hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnāya vicikicchāya āyatiṃ anuppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. Santaṃ vā'ssa satisambojjhaṅgaṃ : atthi'ssa satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā'ssa satisambojjhaṅgaṃ : natthi'ssa satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anupannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāparipūrī hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, santaṃ vā'ssa dhammavicaya-sambojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā'ssa viriya-sambojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā'ssa pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . .² santaṃ vā'ssa passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ, santaṃ vā'ssa samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ, santaṃ vā'ssa upekhā-sambojjhaṅgaṃ : atthi'ssa upekhā-sambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā'ssa upekhā-samboj-

¹ S^d gives each case in full. K. omits . . . pe . . .

² S^d has . . . pe . . . down to santaṃ vā'ssa upekhā°.

jhaṅgaṃ : natthi'ssa upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāpāripurī hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvattitaṃ vavattāpeti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikaritvā svāvattitaṃ vavattāpetvā ajjhatabhiddhā dhammesu cittaṃ upasaṃharati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhatabhiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu santaṃ vā kāmaccandaṃ : atthi kāmaccando ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā kāmaccandaṃ : natthi kāmaccando ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmaccandassa uppādo hoti tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmaccandassa pahānaṃ hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnassa kāmaccandassa āyatiṃ anuppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. Santaṃ vā vyāpādaṃ . . . pe . . .¹ santaṃ vā thīnamiddhaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā uddhaccakukkuccaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā vicikicchā : atthi vicikicchā ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā vicikicchā : natthi vicikicchā ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannāya vicikicchāya uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannāya vicikicchāya pahānaṃ hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnāya vicikicchāya āyatiṃ anuppādo hoti tañ ca pajānāti. Santaṃ vā satisambojjhaṅgaṃ : atthi satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā satisambojjhaṅgaṃ : natthi satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāpāripurī hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, santaṃ vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ,² santaṃ vā viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ, santaṃ vā pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ, santaṃ vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ, santaṃ vā samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . .³ santaṃ vā upekhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ : atthi upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā upekhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ : natthi upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti yathā ca anuppannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti yathā ca uppannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāpāripurī hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. Evaṃ bhikkhu ajjhatabhiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

Anupassī ti : tattha katamā anupassanā?

¹ S^d gives each following case in condensed form.

² B. gives . . . pe . . . at each excision.

³ So S^d.

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicyayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati anupassanā. Imāya anupassanāya upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno sammannāgato, tena vuccati anupassī ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati: tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ātāpīti: tattha katamaṃ ātappaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaṃ vuccati ātappaṃ. Iminā ātappena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati ātāpīti.

Sampajānōti: tattha katamaṃ sampajāññaṃ?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicyayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ vuccati sampajāññaṃ. Iminā sampajāññena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati sampajāno ti.

Satimāti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati. Imāya satiyā upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati satimāti.

Vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassan ti: tattha katamo loko?

Te va dhammā loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko: ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Tattha katamā abhijjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati abhijjhā.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassaṃ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphasajaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati domanassaṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca abhijjhā idaṃ ca domanassaṃ imamhi loke vinītā honti paṭivinītā santā samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbatthaṅgatā¹ appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyanṭikatā, tena vuccati vineyya loko abhijjhādomanassan ti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṆ.²

Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā: idha bhikkhu kāye kāyanupassī viharati, vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, citte cittānupassī viharati, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati.

¹ So Sd.

² K: °bhājanīyaṇ.

Kathaṅ ca bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ kāye kāyānupassī,¹ yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṅ ca bhikkhu vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ vedanāsu vedanānupassī,¹ yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṅ ca bhikkhu citte cittānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ citte cittānupassī,¹ yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṅ ca bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ dhamme dhammānupassī,¹ yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā: idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati, vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, citte cittānupassī viharati, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati.

¹ S^d has viharati.

Kathaṅ ca bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti niyyānikaṅ apacayagāmiṅ diṭṭhigatānaṅ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṅ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ suññataṅ kāye kāyānupassī,¹ yā tasmiṅ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannaṅ: idaṅ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṅ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṅ ca bhikkhu vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti niyyānikaṅ apacayagāmiṅ diṭṭhigatānaṅ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhinnāṅ, tasmiṅ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṅ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ suññataṅ vedanāsu vedanānupassī, yā tasmiṅ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannaṅ: idaṅ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṅ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṅ ca bhikkhu citte cittānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti niyyānikaṅ apacayagāmiṅ diṭṭhigatānaṅ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṅ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhinnāṅ suññataṅ citte cittānupassī, yā tasmiṅ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannaṅ: idaṅ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṅ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

¹ S^d omits viharati here and below.

Kathaṅ ca bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti niyyānikaṅ apacayagāmiṅ diṭṭhigatānaṅ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ ; tasmiṅ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṅ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ suññataṅ dhammesu dhammānupassī, yā tasmiṅ samaye sati anusati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannaṅ : idaṅ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṅ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṅ satipaṭṭhānaṅ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti niyyānikaṅ apacayagāmiṅ diṭṭhigatānaṅ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṅ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ suññataṅ dhammesu dhammānupassī ; yā tasmiṅ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannaṅ : idaṅ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṅ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAṅ.¹

Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā : idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṅ, vedanāsu² vedanānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṅ, citte cittānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṅ, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṅ.

¹ K : °bhājanīyaṅ. S^d adds niṭṭhitaṅ.

² S^d : vedanāsu citte dhammesu dhammānupassī.

Catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā ?

Siyā kusalā siyā avyākata. Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā; anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā; asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesikā. Siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā, neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siyā apacayagāmino siyā neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino. Siyā sekhā siyā asekhā. Appamāṇā, appamāṇarammaṇā, paṇitā. Siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā. Maggārammaṇā, siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādino; siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā; na vattabbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatā-rāmmaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā; bahiddhārammaṇā, anidassana-appaṭighā. Na hetū,¹ sahetukā, hetusampayuttā, na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū, na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū, na hetū-sahetukā. Sappaccayā, saṅkhatā. Anidassanā; appaṭighā; arūpā; lokuttarā; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā. No āsavā, anāsavā, āsavavippayuttā, na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi, na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi, āsavavippayutta-anāsavā. No saṅyojanā . . . pe . . . no ganthā . . . pe . . . no oghā . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe . . . no nīvaraṇā . . . pe . . . no parāmāsā . . . pe . . . Sārammaṇā, no cittā, cetasikā, cittasampayuttā, cittaṅsaṭṭhā, cittasamuṭṭhānā, cittasahabhuno, cittānuparivattino, cittaṅsaṭṭhā-samuṭṭhānā, cittaṅsaṭṭhā-samuṭṭhānā-sahabhuno, cittaṅsaṭṭhā-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino. Bāhirā, no upādā, anupādiṇṇā.² No upādānā³ . . . no kilesā Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā; siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Siyā sappitikā siyā

¹ Sd: hetu *always*.

² Sd: bāhirānopādā anupādiṇṇā.

³ Sd: no'pādānā. K: nupādānā.

appītikā; siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā, siyā su-
khasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā, siyā upekhāsahagatā
siyā na upekhāsahagatā. Na kāmāvacarā, na rūpāvacarā,
nā arūpāvacarā,¹ apariyāpannā. Siyā niyyānikā siyā aniy-
yānikā; siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā; anuttarā; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAJ²SATIPAṬṬHĀNAVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO SATTAMO.³

¹ S^d omits na arūpāvacarā.

² K and S^d omit.

³ S^d and B substitute niṭṭhito for samatto. K. and B.
omit sattamo.

VIII.

SAMMAPPADHĀNAVIBHAṄGO.

CATTĀRO sammappadhānā : idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Tattha katame anuppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā?

Tiṇi akusalāmūlāni : lobho doso moho, tad-ekatthā ca kilesā, taṃ-sampayutto vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho, taṃ-samutthānaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ manokammaṃ : ime vuccanti anuppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā.

Iti imesaṃ anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṃ janetīti : tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandīkatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhammachando : ayaṃ vuccati chando. Imaṃ chandaṃ janeti sañjaneti utthāpeti samutthāpeti nibbatteti abhinibbatteti, tena vuccati chandaṃ janetīti.

Vāyamati ; tattha katamo vāyāmo?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe¹ . . . sammāvāyāmo,

¹ Dh. S. § 22.

ayaṃ vuccati vāyāmo. Iminā vāyāmena upeto hoti samu-
peto upāgato samupāgato,¹ uppanno samuppanno saman-
nāgato, tena vuccati vāyamatīti.

Viriyaṃ ārabhatīti: tattha katamaṃ viriyaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe² . . . sammāvāyāmo:
idaṃ vuccati viriyaṃ. Imaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati samārabhati
āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati viriyaṃ ārabhatīti.

Cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti: tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yay cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviñ-
ñādhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Imaṃ cittaṃ paggaṇhāti
sappaggaṇhāti upatthambheti paccupatthambheti, tena
vuccati cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti.

Padahaṭṭīti: tattha katamaṃ padhānaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo:
idaṃ vuccati padhānaṃ. Iminā padhānena upeto hoti . . .
pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati padahaṭṭīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ
dhammānaṃ chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati
cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahaṭṭīti?

Tattha katame uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā?

Tiṇi akusalamūlāni: lobho doso moho tad-ekatṭhā ca
kilesā, taṅ-sampayutto vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho
saṅkhārakkhandho viññānākkhandho, taṅ-samuṭṭhānaṃ
kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ manokammaṃ: ime vuccanti
uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā.

Iti imesaṃ uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dham-
mānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ āra-
bhāti cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahaṭṭīti.

Chandaṃ janetīti³ . . . pe . . . vāyamatīti
. . . pe . . . viriyaṃ ārabhatīti . . . pe . . . cittaṃ
paggaṇhātīti . . . pe . . . padahaṭṭīti: tattha
katamaṃ padhānaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo:
idaṃ vuccati padhānaṃ. Iminā padhānena upeto hoti . . .
pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati padahaṭṭīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dham-
mānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ āra-
bhāti cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahaṭṭīti?

¹ S^d: upagato samupagato *always*.

² Dh. S. § 13. B: viriya° *always*.

³ K. and B. repeat the commentary with excisions.

Cattāro sammappadhānā : idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati,¹ uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiiyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiiṇṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṃ janetīti : tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhammacchando : ayaṃ vuccati chando. Imaṃ chandaṃ janeti sañjaneti uṭṭhāpeti samuṭṭhāpeti nibbatteti abhinibbatteti,² tena vuccati chandaṃ janetīti.

Vāyamati : tattha katamo vāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho nikkamo parakkamo uyāmo vāyāmo ussāho ussolhi³ thāmo dhiti⁴ asithilaparakkamatā anikkhittachandatā anikkhittadhuratā dhurasampagāho viriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ viriyabalaṃ sammāvayāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati vāyāmo. Iminā vāyāmena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati vāyamati.

Viriyaṃ ārabhatīti : tattha katamaṃ viriyaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvayāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ :

¹ S^d breaks off here down to Kathaṃ ca.

² S^d omits.

³ K and B : ussolhi. Cf. M. i., 103; Dh. S. § 289.

⁴ B : ṭhiti.

idaṃ vuccati viriyaṃ. Imaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati samārabhati āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati viriyaṃ ārabhatīti.

Cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti: tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ manoviññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Imaṃ cittaṃ paggaṇhāti sampaggaṇhāti upatthambheti paccupatthambheti, tena vuccati cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti.

Padahatīti: tattha katamaṃ sammappadhānaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiyaṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivicca' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṃ janetīti . . . vāyamatīti . . . viriyaṃ ārabhatīti . . . cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti . . . padahatīti: tattha katamaṃ sammappadhānaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiyaṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivicca' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṃ janetīti . . . vāyamatīti . . . viriyaṃ ārabhatīti . . . cittaṃ paggaṇhatīti . . . padahatīti; tattha katamaṃ sammappadhānaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vīce' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Ṭhitiyā ti: yā ṭhiti so¹ asammoso; yo asammoso so bhīyyobhāvo; yo bhīyyobhāvo taṃ vepullaṃ; yaṃ vepullaṃ sā bhāvanā; yā bhāvanā sā pāripūri.

Chandaṃ janetīti: tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhammacchando: ayaṃ vuccati chando. Imaṃ chandaṃ janeti saṅjaneti utṭhāpeti samutṭhāpeti nibbatteti abhinibbatteti, tena vuccati chandaṃ janetīti.

Vāyamatīti: tattha katamo vāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ² vuccati vāyāmo. Iminā vāyāmena upeto hoti . . . pe . . .³ samannāgato, tena vuccati vāyamatīti.

Viriyaṃ ārabhatīti: tattha katamaṃ viriyaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati viriyaṃ. Imaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati samārabhati

¹ S^d: yā asammosā; ya (*sic*) asammoso so bhīyobhāvo . . . yaṃ vepullaṃ sā bhāvanā sā pāripūri.

² K.: idaṃ.

³ S^d gives full text.

āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati viriyaṃ ārabhātīti.

Cittayaṃ paggaṇhātīti: tattha katamaṃ yā cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . (ijjā) mano-viññānadhātu: ayaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Imaṃ cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti sampaggaṇhātīti upatthambheti paccupatthambheti, tena vuccati cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti.

Paḍaḥātīti; tattha katamaṃ sammappadhānaṃ?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṃ sammappadhānaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandbhīṇṇaṃ, yo tasmiṃ samaye cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.¹

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAṂ.²

Cattāro sammappadhānā: idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti padahati, anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti padahati, uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tṭhiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti padahati.

Catunnaṃ sammappadhānānaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Kusalā yeva. Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Vipākadham-

¹ S^d: . . . pe . . .

² K: 'obhājanīyaṃ. S^d adds niṭṭhitaṃ.

madhammā ; anupādiṇṇa - anupādāniyā ; asaṅkiliṭṭha - asaṅkilesikā. Siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā, neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Apacayagāmino ; sekhā. Appamaṇā ; appamaṇārammaṇā ; paṇitā ; sammattaniyatā. Na maggārammaṇā ; maggahetukā ; siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā maggādhipatino. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā, na vattabbā uppādino ti. Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā ; na vattabbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattābahiddhā ; bahiddhārammaṇā ; anidassana-appaṭighā. Na hetū, sahetukā, hetusampayuttā ; na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū ; na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū ; na hetū sahetukā. Sappaccayā ; saṅkhatā ; anidassanā ; appaṭighā ; arūpā ; lokuttarā ; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā. No āsavā, anāsavā, āsavavippayuttā, na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā. No saṅgyojanā . . . pe . . . no ganthā . . . no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nīvaraṇā . . . no parāmāsā . . . Sārammaṇā. No cittā ; cetasikā ; cittasampayuttā ; cittasaṅsaṭṭhā ; cittasamuṭṭhānā ; cittasahabhuno ; cittānuparivattino ; cittasaṅsaṭṭhasamuṭṭhānā ; cittasaṅsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno ; citta-saṅsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino. Bāhirā ; no upādā ; anupādiṇṇā. No upādānā ;¹ no kilesā. Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā ; na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā ; siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Siyā sappītikā, siyā appītikā ; siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā ; siyā sukhasahagatā, siyā na sukhasahagatā ; siyā upekhāsahagatā, siyā na upekhāsahagatā. Na kāmāvacarā, na rūpāvacarā, na arūpāvacarā ; apariyāpannā. Niyyānikā ; niyatā ; anuttarā ; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.

SAMMAPPADHĀNAVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO AṬṬHAMO.²¹ K : nupādānā.² K. omits aṭṭhamo. S^d and B. have niṭṭhito for samatto.

IX.

IDDHIPĀDAVIBHAṄGO.

CATTĀRO iddhipādā: idha bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-padhānasañkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, viriya-samādhi - padhānasañkhārasamannāgataṃ¹ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, citta-samādhi-padhānasañkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīmaṅsā-samādhi-padhāna-sañkhārasamannāgataṃ² iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-padhāna-sañkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Chandaṃ ce bhikkhu adhipatiṃ karitvā labhati samādhiṃ labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ: ayaṃ vuccati chandasamādhi. So anuppanānaṃ³ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppanānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppanānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppanānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asamosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati: ime vuccanti padhānasañkhārā.

Iti ayaṃ ca chandasamādhi ime ca padhānasañkhārā, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisañyūhitvā abhisañkhipitvā chanda-samādhi-padhāna-sañkhāro tveva⁴ saṅkhyāṃ gacchati.

Tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandīkatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhammacchando: ayaṃ vuccati chando.

¹ B. *has viriya*^o *always*.

² B. *has vimaṅsā always*.

³ S^d *has . . . pe . . . down to uppanānaṃ kusalānaṃ, &c.*

⁴ S^d: *te va*.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa ñhiti saññhiti avatṭhiti avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhaṭamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaṃ samādhibalaṃ¹ sammāsamādhi: ayaṃ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasañkhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho nikkamo parakkamo uyyāmo vāyāmo ussāho ussolhi² thāmo dhiti³ asithilaparakkamatā anikkhittachandatā anikkhittadhuratā dhurasampaggāho viriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ viriyabalaṃ⁴ sammāvāyāmo: ayaṃ vuccati padhānasañkhāro.

Iti iminā ca chandena iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhānasañkhārena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati chanda-samādhi-padhānasañkhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhīti: yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi ijghanā samijghanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā⁵ sacchikiriyaṃ upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṃ vedanākkhandho sāññākkhandho sañkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti:⁶ te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu viriya-samādhi-padhānasañkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Viriyaṃ ce bhikkhu adhipatiṃ karitvā labhati samādhiṃ labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ: ayaṃ vuccati viriya-samādhi. So anuppannānaṃ . . . pe⁷ . . . uppannānaṃ kusalanāṃ dhammānaṃ ñhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati: ime vuccanti padhānasañkhārā.

Iti ayaṃ ca viriyasamādhi ime ca padhāna-sañkhārā tad-ekajjaṃ abhisañyūhitvā abhisañkhipitvā viriya-samādhipadhāna-sañkhāro tveva sañkhyāṃ gacchati.

Tattha katamaṃ viriyaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaṃ vuccati viriyaṃ.

¹ S^d has . . . pe . . . from saññhiti inclusive. Dh. S. §§ 11, 15, 24, 54, 57.

² K and B: ussolhi. Cf. p. 211. ³ B: ñhiti.

⁴ S^d has . . . pe . . . from °ārambho.

⁵ S^d: phassanā always. Cf. p. 257.

⁶ S^d: °pādam bhāvetīti. ⁷ K. and B. give text in full.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa t̥hiti . . . pe¹ . . . sammāsamādhi: ayaṃ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaykhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: ayaṃ vuccati padhānasaykhāro.

Iti iminā ca viriyena iminā ca padhānasaykhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati viriya-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhīti: yā tesay dhammāṇay iddhi samiddhi ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saykhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho.

Iddhipāday bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipāday bhāveti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu citta-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipāday bhāveti?

Cittaṃ ce bhikkhu adhipatiṃ karitvā labhati samādhiṃ labhati cittassa ekagataṃ: ayaṃ vuccati cittasamādhi. So anuppannāṇay . . . pe¹ . . . uppannāṇay kusalāṇay dhammāṇay t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati: ime vuccanti padhānasaykhārā.

Iti ayaṃ ca cittasamādhi ime ca padhānasaykhārā tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisayyūhitvā abhisaykhipitvā citta-samādhi-padhānasaykhāro². tveva³ saykhyāṃ gacchati.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ maṇo mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tājā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa t̥hiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi: ayaṃ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaykhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: ayaṃ vuccati padhānasaykhāro.

Iti iminā ca cittaṃ iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca pa-

¹ K and B. give full text. See p. 217.

² S^d: °khārā.

³ S^d tve only.

dhānaṣaṅkhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati citta-samādhi-padhānaṣaṅkhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhīti; yā tesañ dhammānaṅ iddhi samiddhi ij-jhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusa-sa sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṣṣa vedanākkhandho sañ-ñākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho.

Iddhipādaṅ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṅ bhāvetīti.

Kathaṅ ca bhikkhu vīmaṅṣā-samādhi-padhānaṣaṅkhāra-samannāgataṅ iddhipādaṅ bhāveti?

Vīmaṅṣā ce bhikkhu adhipatiṅ karitvā labhati samū-dhiṅ labhati cittassa ekaggataṅ: ayaṅ vuccati vīmaṅṣā-samādhi. So anuppannānaṅ . . . pe¹ . . . uppannānaṅ kusalanāṅ dhammānaṅ tṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhā-vāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṅ janeti vāya-mati viriyaṅ ārabhati cittaṅ paggaṇhāti padahati: ime vuccanti padhānaṣaṅkhārā.

Iti ayaṅ ca vīmaṅṣā-samādhi ime ca padhānaṣaṅkhārā, tad-ekajjhaṅ abhisāṅyūhitvā abhisāṅkhipitvā vīmaṅṣā-samādhipadhānaṣaṅkhāro tveva saṅkhyāṅ gacchati.

Tattha katamā vīmaṅṣā?

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṅ vuccati vīmaṅṣā.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa tṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi: ayaṅ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānaṣaṅkhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: ayaṅ vuccati padhānaṣaṅkhāro.

Iti imāya ca vīmaṅṣāya iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhānaṣaṅkhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati vīmaṅṣā-samādhi-padhānaṣaṅkhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhīti: yā tesañ dhammānaṅ iddhi samiddhi ij-jhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusa-sa sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

¹ K. and B. give full text.

Iddhipādo ti : tathābhūtassa vedanākkhandho sañ-
nākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti : te dhamme āsevati
bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṂ.¹

Cattāro iddhipādā : idha bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-pa-
dhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, viriya-
samādhi-padhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhā-
veti, citta-samādhi-padhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhi-
pādaṃ bhāveti, vīmaṃsā-samādhi-padhānasāṅkhārasaman-
nāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-padhānasāṅkhāra-
samannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti
niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiyaṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya pa-
ṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .
paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ
dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye chanda-samādhi-padhāna-
sāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Tattha katamo chando ?

Yo chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalā dhammac-
chando : ayaṃ vuccati chando.

Tattha katamo samādhi ?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samā-
dhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ
vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasāṅkhāro ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo
viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ
vuccati padhānasāṅkhāro.

Iti iminā ca chandena iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca
padhānasāṅkhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato,
tena vuccati samādhi-padhāna-sāṅkhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhīti : yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi
ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti
phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

¹ K : °bhājanīyaṃ. S^d adds niṭṭhitaṃ.

Idhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṣṣa phasso vedanā . . . pe¹
 . . . paggāho avikkhepo.

Iddhipādaṇ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati
 bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṇ bhāvetīti.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu viriyasamādhi-padhānaṣṣaṅkhāra-
 samannāgataṇ iddhipādaṇ bhāveti?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti
 niyyānikaṇ apacayaḡamiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭha-
 māya bhūmiyā patiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .
 paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ
 dandhābhinnāṇ, tasmīṇ samaye viriya-samādhi-padhāna-
 ṣaṅkhārasamannāgataṇ iddhipādaṇ bhāveti.

Tattha katamaṇ viriyaṇ ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo
 viriyasambojjhaṇḡo maggaṇḡaṇ maggapariyāpannaṇ : idaṇ
 vuccati viriyaṇ.

Tattha katamo samādhi ?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samā-
 dhisambojjhaṇḡo maggaṇḡaṇ maggapariyāpannaṇ : ayaṇ
 vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānaṣṣaṅkhāro ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo
 viriyasambojjhaṇḡo maggaṇḡaṇ maggapariyāpannaṇ : ayaṇ
 vuccati padhānaṣṣaṅkhāro.

Iti iminā ca viriyena iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca
 padhānaṣṣaṅkhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato,
 tena vuccati viriya-samādhi-padhānaṣṣaṅkhārasamannāgato
 ti.

Iddhīti: yā tesāṇ dhammānaṇ iddhi samiddhi
 ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti
 phusaṇā sacchikiriyaṇ upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṣṣa phasso vedanā . . .
 pe . . . paggāho avikkhepo.

Iddhipādaṇ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati
 bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṇ bhāvetīti.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu citta-samādhi-padhānaṣṣaṅkhāra-
 samannāgataṇ iddhipādaṇ bhāveti?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti

¹ So S^d, K. and B. Cf. Dh. S. § 1.

niyyānikaṃ apacaya-gāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye citta-samādhi-padhāna-saṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasāṅkhāro?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyamo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati padhānasāṅkhāro.

Iti iminā ca cittaṃ iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhānasāṅkhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati citta-samādhi-padhānasāṅkhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhīti: yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi ijghanā samijghanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusaṇā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṃ phasso vedanā . . . pe . . . paggāho avikkhepo.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu vimaṃsā-samādhi-padhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacaya-gāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye vimaṃsā-samādhi-padhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Tattha katamā vimaṃsā?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati vimaṃsā.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samā-

dhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaṅkhāro ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati padhānasaṅkhāro.

Iti iminā cā vīmaṅsāya iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhānasaṅkhārena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati vīmaṅsā-samādhi-padhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato ti.

I d d h i t i ; yā tesāṅ dhammānaṅ iddhi samiddhi ijjanaṅ samijjanaṅ lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusaṅ sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

I d d h i p ā d o ti : tathābhūtaṅ phasso vedanā . . . pe . . . paggāho avikkhepo.

I d d h i p ā d a ṅ b h ā v e t i t i : te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṅ bhāvetiti.¹

Cattāro iddhipādā : chandiddhipādo viriyiddhipādo cittidhipādo vīmaṅsiddhipādo.

Tattha katamo chandiddhipādo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti niyyānikaṅ apacayagāmiṅ diṭṭhigatānaṅ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ, yo tasmiṅ samaye chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhammacchando : ayaṅ vuccati chandiddhipādo. Avasesā dhammā chandiddhipādasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo viriyiddhipādo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti niyyānikaṅ apacayagāmiṅ diṭṭhigatānaṅ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ, yo tasmiṅ samaye cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati viriyiddhipādo. Avasesā dhammā viriyiddhipādasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo cittiddhipādo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti

¹ S^d *appends* Abhidhammabhājanīyaṅ here as well as below.

niyyānikaṃ apacaya-gāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, yaṃ tasmiṃ samaye cittaṃ mano māna-saṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññānadhātu : ayaṃ vuccati cittiddhipādo. Avasesā dhammā cittiddhipādasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo vīmaṃsiddhipādo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacaya-gāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati vīmaṃsiddhipādo. Avasesā dhammā vīmaṃsiddhipādasampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAṆ.¹

Cattāro iddhipādā : idha bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-padhāna-saṃkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, viriya-samādhi . . .² citta-samādhi . . . vīmaṃsā-samādhi-padhāna-saṃkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyakatā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā ?

Kusalā yeva. Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, Vipākadhammadhammā ; anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā ; asaṅkiliṭṭha-asāṅkilesikā. Siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā upekkhāsahagatā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā ; neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Apacaya-gāmino ; sekhā. Appamāṇā ; appamāṇārammaṇā ; paṇitā. Sammattaniyatā. Na maggārammaṇā, maggahetukā, na maggādhipatino. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā, na vattabbā uppādino ti. Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā ; na vattabbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā ; bahiddhārammaṇā ; anidassana-appaṭighā.

¹ K : obhājanīyaṃ. S^d adds nitṭhitaṃ.

² S^d gives full text.

Vimaṅsiddhipādo hetu ; tayo iddhipādā na hetū.¹ Sahe-
tukā ; hetusampayuttā. Vimaṅsiddhipādo hetu ceva sahe-
tuko ca ; tayo iddhipādā na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā
cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Vimaṅsiddhipādo hetu
ceva hetusampayutto ca ; tayo iddhipādā na vattabbā hetū
ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca
hetū ; tayo iddhipādā na hetū sahetukā. Vimaṅsiddhipādo
na vattabbo na hetu sahetuko ti pi na hetu ahetuko ti pi.
Sappaccayā ; saṅkhatā ; anidassanā ; appaṭighā ; arūpā ;
lokuttarā ; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.²

No āsavā ; anāsavā ; āsavavippayuttā ; na vattabbā āsavā
ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; na
vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasam-
payuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā.

No saṅyojanā . . . pe³ . . . no ganthā . . . pe . . .
no oghā . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe . . . no nīvaranā
. . . pe . . . no parāmāsā . . . pe . . . sārammaṇā.

Tayo iddhipādā no cittā ; cittiddhipādo cittaṅ ;⁴ tayo
iddhipādā cetāsikā ; cittiddhipādo acetāsiko ; tayo iddhi-
pādā cittasampayuttā ; cittiddhipādo na vattabbo cittena
sampayutto ti pi cittena vippayutto ti pi ; tayo iddhipādā
cittasaṅsaṭṭhā ; cittiddhipādo na vattabbo cittena saṅ-
saṭṭho ti pi cittena visaṅsaṭṭho ti pi ; tayo iddhipādā
cittasamuṭṭhānā, cittiddhipādo no cittasamuṭṭhāno ; tayo
iddhipādā cittasahabhuno,⁵ cittiddhipādo no cittasahabhū ;⁵
tayo iddhipādā cittānuparivattino ; cittiddhipādo no cittā-
nuparivatti ; tayo iddhipādā cittasaṅsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā,
cittiddhipādo no cittasaṅsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāno ; tayo iddhi-
pādā cittasaṅsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno, cittiddhipādo
no cittasaṅsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhū ; tayo iddhipādā
cittasaṅsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino ; cittiddhipādo no
cittasaṅsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivatti.

Tayo iddhipādā bahirā ; cittiddhipādo ajjhattiko ;⁴ no
upādā ;⁶ anupādiṇṇā. No upādānā . . . pe . . .⁷ No
kilesā . . . pe . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na
dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabba-
hetukā. Siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā, siyā savicārā siyā

¹ S^d hetu always.

² S^d omits these three words.

³ K. omits these . . . pe . . .

⁴ S^d inverts the order of these two clauses.

⁵ S^d : °sahabhū.

⁶ K : nupādā. S^d : nopādā.

⁷ S^d : no'pādānā. K : nupādānā. Only B. has . . . pe . . .

avicārā. Siyā sappītikā siyā appītikā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā, siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā, siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā. Na kāmāvacarā, na rūpāvacarā, na arūpāvacarā; apariyāpannā. Niyyanikā; niyatā; anuttarā; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.¹

IDDHIPADAVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO NAVAMO.²

¹ S^d omits.

² K. omits navamo. S^d omits samatto. S^d and B. have nitthito for samatto.

X.

BOJJHAṆḂAVIBHAṆḂO.

SATTA bojjhaṅgā: satisambojjhaṅgo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo viriyasambojjhaṅgo pītisambojjhaṅgo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo upekhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaṅgo?

Idha bhikkhu satimā hoti paramena satinepakkena samannāgato cirakatam pi cirabhāsitam pi saritā anusaritā. Ayaṅ vuccati satisambojjhaṅgo.

So tathā-sato viharanto taṅ dhammaṅ paññāya vicinati pavicinati¹ parivīmaṅsaṅ āpajjati. Ayaṅ vuccati dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo.

Tassa taṅ dhammaṅ paññāya vicinato pavicinato² parivīmaṅsaṅ āpajjato āraddhaṅ hoti viriyaṅ asallīnaṅ. Ayaṅ vuccati viriyasambojjhaṅgo.³

Āraddhaviriyassa uppajjati pīti nirāmisā. Ayaṅ vuccati pītisambojjhaṅgo.

Pitimanassa kāyo pi passambhati⁴ cittaṅ pi passambhati. Ayaṅ vuccati passaddhisambojjhaṅgo.

Passaddhakāyassa sukhino cittaṅ samādhiyati. Ayaṅ vuccati samādhisambojjhaṅgo.

So tathāsamāhitaṅ cittaṅ sādhukaṅ ajjupekkhitā hoti. Ayaṅ vuccati upekhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Satta bojjhaṅgā: satisambojjhaṅgo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo viriyasambojjhaṅgo pītisambojjhaṅgo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo upekhāsambojjhaṅgo.

¹ S^d: pavicarati. B: pavicinati pavicarati.

² S^d: pavicarato. B: pavicinato pavicarato.

³ B: vīriya^o *always*.

⁴ S^d: kāyo ti upassambhati.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi ajjhattaṅ dhammesu sati, atthi bahiddhā dhammesu sati. Yadā pi ajjhattaṅ dhammesu sati, tadā pi satisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṅvattati. Yadā pi bahiddhā dhammesu sati, tadā pi satisambojjhaṅgaṅ abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṅvattati.

Tattha katamo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi ajjhattaṅ dhammesu pavicayo, atthi bahiddhā dhammesu pavicayo. Yadā pi ajjhattaṅ dhammesu pavicayo, tadā pi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṅvattati. Yadā pi bahiddhā dhammesu pavicayo, tadā pi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṅvattati.

Tattha katamo viriyasambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi kāyikaṅ viriyaṅ, atthi cetasikaṅ viriyaṅ. Yadā pi kāyikaṅ viriyaṅ, tadā pi viriyasambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṅvattati. Yadā pi cetasikaṅ viriyaṅ, tadā pi viriyasambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṅvattati.

Tattha katamo pītisambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi savitakka-savicārā pīti, atthi avitakka-avicārā pīti. Yadā pi savitakka-savicārā-pīti, tadā pi pītisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṅvattati. Yadā pi avitakka-avicārā pīti, tadā pi pītisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṅvattati.

Tattha katamo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi kāyappassaddhi, atthi cittappassaddhi. Yadā pi kāyappassaddhi, tadā pi passaddhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṅvattati. Yadā pi cittappassaddhi, tadā pi passaddhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṅvattati.

Tattha katamo samādhisambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi savitakka-savicāro samādhi, atthi avitakka-avicāro samādhi. Yadā pi savitakka-savicāro samādhi, tadā pi samādhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṅvattati. Yadā pi avitakka-avicāro samādhi, tadā pi samādhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṅvattati.

Tattha katamo upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi ajjhattaṅ dhammesu upekhā, atthi bahiddhā dhammesu upekhā. Yadā pi ajjhattaṅ dhammesu upekhā, tadā pi upekhāsambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṅvattati. Yadā pi bahiddhā dhammesu upekhā, tadā pi upekhāsambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṅvattati.

Satta bojjhaṅgā: satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe¹ . . . upekhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaṅgo?

Idha bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanisitaṃ virāganisitaṃ nirodhanisitaṃ vossaggaparīṇāmiṃ, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti . . . viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti . . . pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti . . . passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti . . . samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti . . . upekhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanisitaṃ virāganisitaṃ nirodhanisitaṃ vossaggaparīṇāmiṃ.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṆ.²

Satta bojjhaṅgā: satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe¹ . . . upekhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katame satta bojjhaṅgā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye satta bojjhaṅgā honti: satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . . upekhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaṅgo?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati satisambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo?

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe⁴ . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo viriyasambojjhaṅgo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati viriyasambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo pītisambojjhaṅgo?

Yā pīti pāmojjaṃ āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti odagyaṃ attamanatā cittassa pītisambojjhaṅgo: ayaṃ vuccati pītisambojjhaṅgo.

¹ S^d and B give full text.

² K: °bhājanīyaṃ. S^d adds niṭṭhitaṃ.

³ Cf. below p. 250, and Dh. S. § 292.

Tattha katamo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo ?

Yā vedanākkhandhassa saññākkhandhassa saṅkhāra-khandhassa viññāṇakkhandhassa passaddhi paṭippassaddhi passambhanā paṭippassambhanā paṭippassambhitattaṅ¹ passaddhisambojjhaṅgo : ayaṅ vuccati passaddhisambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo samādhisambojjhaṅgo ?

Yā cittassa t̥hiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati samādhisambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ?

Yā upekhā upekhanā² ajjupekkhanā majjhataṭā cittassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgo : ayaṅ vuccati upekhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Ime vuccanti satta bojjhaṅgā. Avasesā dhammā sattaḥi bojjhaṅgehi sampayuttā.

Satta bojjhaṅgā : satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . . upekhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaṅgo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti niyyānikaṅ apacayaḡāmiṅ dit̥thigatānaṅ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ, yā tasmiṅ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati satisambojjhaṅgo. Avasesā dhammā satisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā . . . pe . . . avasesā dhammā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgasampayuttā . . . Avasesā dhammā viriyasambojjhaṅgasampayuttā . . . Avasesā dhammā pītisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā . . . Avasesā dhammā passaddhisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā . . . Avasesā dhammā samādhisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti niyyānikaṅ apacayaḡāmiṅ dit̥thigatānaṅ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ, yā tasmiṅ samaye upekhā upekhanā ajjupekkhanā majjhataṭā cittassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgo : ayaṅ vuccati upekhāsambojjhaṅgo. Avasesā dhammā upekhāsambojjhaṅgasampayuttā.

¹ Sd : paṭippassambhitatthaṅ.

² Sd omits.

Satta bojjhaṅgā : satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . . upekhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katame satta bojjhaṅgā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ ; tasmiṃ samaye satta bojjhaṅgā honti : satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . . upekhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaṅgo ?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati : satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ ayaṃ vuccati satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . .¹

Tattha katamo upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ?

Yā upekhā upekhanā² ajjupekkhanā majjhattatā cittassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgo : ayaṃ vuccati upekhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Ime vuccanti satta bojjhaṅgā. Avasesā dhammā sattahi bojjhaṅgehi sampayuttā.

Satta bojjhaṅgā : satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . . upekhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaṅgo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ³; yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati satisambojjhaṅgo. Avasesā dhammā satisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā . . . pe . . . avasesā dhammā

¹ S^d rehearses the names of the intermediate Bojjhaṅgas.

² So S^d.

³ S^d omits.

dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā
 dhammā viriyasambojjhaṅgasampayuttā . . . Avasesā
 dhammā pītisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā
 dhammā passaddhisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā
 dhammā samādhisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti
 niyyānikaṅ apacaya-gāmiṅ diṭṭhigatānaṅ paṇāyā paṭha-
 māya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .
 paṭhamāṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ
 dandhābhiññaṅ, tasmīṅ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .
 avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokut-
 tarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṅ
 vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṅ jhānaṅ upasam-
 pajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ suññataṅ¹;
 yā tasmīṅ samaye upekhā upekhanā ajjupekkhanā maj-
 jhattatā cittaṅ upekhāsambojjhaṅgo: ayaṅ vuccati upe-
 khāsambojjhaṅgo. Avasesā dhammā upekhā sambojjhaṅga-
 sampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAṅ.²

Satta bojjhaṅgā: satisambojjhaṅgo dhammavicaya-
 sambojjhaṅgo viriyasambojjhaṅgā pītisambojjhaṅgo pas-
 saddhisambojjhaṅgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo upekhāsamboj-
 jhaṅgo.

Sattannaṅ bojjhaṅgānaṅ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati
 avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā ?

Siyā kusalā siyā avyākata. Pītisambojjhaṅgo sukhāya
 vedanāya sampayutto ; cha bojjhaṅgā siyā sukhāya vedan-
 āya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sam-
 payuttā. Siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā ;
 anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā. Asaṅkiliṭṭha-asankilesikā. Siyā
 savitakka-savicāra siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-
 avicārā. Pītisambojjhaṅgo pītisahagato, sukhasahagato,
 na upekhā sahatatā ; cha bojjhaṅgā siyā pītisahagatā siyā
 sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā. Neva dassanena na
 bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya
 pahātabbahetukā. Siyā apacaya-gāmino siyā neva ācaya-
 gāmino na apacaya-gāmino. Siyā sekhā siyā asekhā.
 Appamāṇā ; appamāṇārammaṇā ; paṇitā. Siyā sammat-

¹ S^d omits.

² K : °bhājanīyaṅ. S^d adds nitṭhitaṅ.

taniyatā, siyā aniyatā. Na maggārammaṇā; siyā magga-hetukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā magga-hetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādino. Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā; na vattabbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā; bahiddhārammaṇā; anidassana-appaṭighā.

Dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo hetu; cha bojjhaṅgā na hetū.¹ Sahetukā; hetusampayuttā. Dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo hetu ceva sahetuko ca; cha bojjhaṅgā na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo hetu ceva hetusampayutto ca; cha bojjhaṅgā na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū. Cha bojjhaṅgā na hetū sahetukā; dhammavicayabojjhaṅgo na vattabbo na hetu sahetuko ti pi na hetu sahetuko ti pi. Sappacayā; saṅkhatā; anidassanā; appaṭighā; arūpā; lokuttarā; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā. No asāvā; anāsavā; āsavavippayuttā; na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi, sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā.

No saṅyojanā . . . pe² . . . no ganthā . . . no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nīvaraṇā . . . no paramāsā . . . sarammaṇā.

No cittā; cetasikā; cittasampayuttā; cittisaṅsatṭhā; cittasamuṭṭhānā; cittasahabhuno; cittānuparivattino; cittisaṅsatṭha - samuṭṭhānā; cittisaṅsatṭha - samuṭṭhānasahabhuno; cittisaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino.

Bāhirā. No upādā;³ anupādiṇṇā. No upādānā. . . .⁴ No kilesā. . . .⁵

Na dassanena pahātabbā; na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na dassanena pahātabbahetukā; na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā, siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Pīṭisambojjhaṅgo appīṭiko; cha bojjhaṅgā siyā sappīṭikā siyā appīṭikā. Pīṭisambojjhaṅgo na pīṭisahagato; cha bojjhaṅgā siyā pīṭisahagatā siyā na pīṭisahagatā. Pīṭisambojjhaṅgo sukhasahagato; cha bojjhaṅgā

¹ Sd: hetu *always*.

² B. *has* . . . pe . . . *throughout*. K and S^d *have no breaks*.

³ K and S^d: nupādā. ⁴ K *omits* No. ⁵ Sd: kilesikā.

siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Pīṭisamboj-
jhaṅgo na upekhāsahagato; cha bojjaṅgā siyā upekhāsa-
hagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā.

Na kāmāvacarā, na rūpāvacarā, na arūpāvacarā;
apariyāpannā. Siyā niyyānikā¹ siyā aniyyānikā; siyā
niyatā siyā aniyatā; anuttarā; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ NIṬṬHITAṆ.²

BOJJAṆḂAVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO DASAMO.³

¹ S^d: niyānikā.

² K. *omits* niṭṭhitaṇ.

³ S^d *and* B. *omit* samatto. K. *and* B *omit* dasamo.

XI.

MAGGAVIBHAṄGO.

ARIYO atthangiko maggo, seyyathidaṅ : sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi ?

Dukkhe ñāṇaṅ dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṅ dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṅ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo ?

Nekkhammasaṅkappo, avyāpādasāṅkappo, avihiṅsāsaṅkappo : ayaṅ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā ?

Musāvādā veramaṇi, pisuṇāya vācāya veramaṇi, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇi, samphappalāpā veramaṇi : ayaṅ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto ?

Pāṇātipātā¹ veramaṇi, adinnādānā veramaṇi, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇi : ayaṅ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājīvo ?

Idha ariyasāvako micchā-ājīvaṅ pahāya sammā-ājīvena jīvaṅ kappeti : ayaṅ vuccati sammā-ājīvo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo ?

Idha bhikkhu anuppanānaṅ pāpakānaṅ akusalānaṅ dhammānaṅ anuppādāya chandaṅ janeti vāyamati viriyaṅ² ārabhati cittaṅ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppanānaṅ pāpakānaṅ akusalānaṅ dhammānaṅ pahānāya³ . . . pe . . . anuppanānaṅ kusalānaṅ dhammānaṅ uppādāya . . . uppanānaṅ kusalānaṅ dhammānaṅ ṭhitiyā asamosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṅ janeti vāyamati viriyaṅ ārabhati cittaṅ paggaṇhāti padahati : ayaṅ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

¹ S^d : pāṇātipātā.

² B : viriyaṅ *always*.

³ K. and B. do not condense.

Tattha katamā sammāsati?

Idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ, vedanāsu . . . citte . . . dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhī?

Idha bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca¹ akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamajaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhā-sati-pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhī.

Ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājivo sammāvāyāmo saṃmāsati sammāsamādhī.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Idha bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiyaṃ . . . pe . . . sammāsaṅkappaṃ bhāveti, sammāvācaṃ bhāveti, sammākammaṃ bhāveti, sammā-ājivaṃ bhāveti, sammāvāyāmaṃ bhāveti, sammāsatiṃ bhāveti, sammāsamādhīṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiyaṃ.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṆ.²

Aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhī.

Tattha katamo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiyaṃ³ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .

¹ S^d condenses each of the Jhāna formulae.

² K: °bhājanīyaṃ. S^d adds niṭṭhitaṃ.

³ S^d has . . . pe . . . down to sammā-ājivo.

paṭhamañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadañ dandabhīṇṇañ, tasmīṃ samaye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhī.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe¹ . . . amoho dhamma-vicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgañ maggapariyāpannañ: ayañ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo?

Yo takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā sammāsaṅkappo maggaṅgañ maggapariyāpannañ: ayañ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā?

Yā catūhi vacīduccaritehi ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyaṇaṅ akaraṇaṅ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto sammāvācā maggaṅgañ maggapariyāpannañ: ayañ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto?

Yā tihi kāyaduccaritehi ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyaṇaṅ akaraṇaṅ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto sammākammanto maggaṅgañ maggapariyāpannañ: ayañ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājīvo?

Yā micchā-ājīvā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyaṇaṅ akaraṇaṅ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto sammā-ājīvo maggaṅgañ maggapariyāpannañ: ayañ vuccati sammā-ājīvo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgañ maggapariyāpannañ: ayañ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgañ maggapariyāpannañ: ayañ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhī?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhī samādhī-sambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgañ maggapariyāpannañ: ayañ vuccati sammāsamādhī.

Ayañ vuccati aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Avasesā dhammā aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena sampayuttā.

Pañcaṅgiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhī.

¹ Dh. S. § 292 foll.

Tattha katamo pañcaṅgiko maggo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacagayāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ, tasmīṃ samaye pañcaṅgiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi ?

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo ?

Yo takko vitakko saṅkappo . . . pe . . . maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati ?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi ?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ayaṃ vuccati pañcaṅgiko maggo. Avasesā dhammā pañcaṅgikena maggena sampayuttā.

Pañcaṅgiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi ?

Idhi bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacagayāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi. Avasesā dhammā sammādiṭṭhiyā sampayuttā . . . pe . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsaṅkappena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāvāyāmena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsatiyā sampayuttā.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiyaṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vivicca' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye cittaṃ ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi, samādhisambojjhaṅgo, maggaṅgaṃ maggāpariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi. Avasesā dhammā sammāsamādhinaṃ sampayuttā.

Aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo: sammāditṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiyaṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivicca' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tassa' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicca' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ; tasmiṃ samaye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo hoti: sammāditṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.

Tattha¹ katamā sammāditṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggāpariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāditṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo . . . sammāvācā . . . sammākammanto . . . sammā-ājivo . . . sammāvāyāmo . . . sammāsati . . .

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Yā cittaṃ ṭhiti . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggāpariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ayaṃ vuccati aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Avasesā dhammā aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena sampayuttā.

Pañcaṅgiko maggo: sammāditṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamo pañcaṅgiko maggo?

¹ K. and B. omit the following analysis, going on to Ayaṃ vuccati aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti niyyānikaṅ apacayagāmiṅ diṭṭhigatānaṅ paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamānaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṅ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamānaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ suññataṅ; tasmiṅ samaye pañcaṅgiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.¹

Ayaṅ vuccati pañcaṅgiko maggo. Avasesā dhammā pañcaṅgikena maggena sampayuttā.

Pañcaṅgiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti niyyānikaṅ apacayagāmiṅ diṭṭhigatānaṅ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamānaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṅ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamānaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ suññataṅ; yā tasmiṅ samaye pañña pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannaṅ: ayaṅ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi. Avasesā dhammā sammādiṭṭhiyā sampayuttā . . . pe . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsaṅkappena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāvāyāmena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsatiyā sampayuttā.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti niyyānikaṅ apacayagāmiṅ diṭṭhigatānaṅ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamānaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .

¹ S^d here repeats the analysis above, p. 238. K. and B. again omit it.

avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokutarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṇ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhīṇṇaṇ suññataṇ; yā tasmiṇ samaye cittassa ṭhiti¹ saṅghiti avatṭhiti avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhaṭamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaṇ samādhibalaṇ sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhaṇgo maggaṇaṇ maggapariyāpannaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati sammāsamādhi. Avasesā dhammā sammāsamādhinā sampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANIYAṆ.²

Ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathīdaṇ : sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammāājivo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Aṭṭhannaṇ maggaṅgānaṇ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Siyā kusalā siyā avyākata. Sammāsaṅkappo sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto; satta maggaṅgā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhāmasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā. Anupādiṇṇā; anupādāniyā; asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesikā.

Sammāsaṅkappo avitakka-vicāramatto; satta maggaṅgā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Sammāsaṅkappo pītisahagato, sukhasahagato, na upekhāsahagato; satta maggaṅgā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā.

Siyā apacayaḡāmino siyā neva ācayaḡāmino na apacayaḡāmino. Siyā sekhā siyā asekhā. Appamāṇā; appamāṇārammaṇā. Paṇitā. Siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā. Na maggaḡārammaṇā; siyā maggaḡāhetukā siyā maggaḡāhipatino siyā na vattabbā maggaḡāhetukā ti pi maggaḡāhipatino ti pi.

Siyā uppānnā siyā anuppānnā siyā uppādino. Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppānnā. Na vattabbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppānnārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhāttā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhāttābahiddhā. Bahiddhārammaṇā; anidassana-appaṭighā.

¹ S^d contracts formula.

² K : °bhājanīyaṇ. S^d adds nitṭhitaṇ.

Sammādiṭṭhi hetu ; satta maggaṅgā na hetū¹; sahetukā; hetusampayuttā. Sammādiṭṭhi hetu ceva sahetukā ca; satta maggaṅgā na vattabbā hetū¹ ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Sammādiṭṭhi hetu ceva hetusampayuttā ca; satta maggaṅgā na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū. Satta maggaṅgā na hetū sahetukā; sammādiṭṭhi na vattabbā na hetu sahetukā ti pi, na hetu ahetakā ti pi.

Sappaccayā; saṅkhatā; anidassanā; appaṭighā; arūpā; lokuttarā; kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā; anāsavā; āsavavippayuttā; na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi, sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi, āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā.

No saṅyojanā . . . pe . . . no ganthā . . . no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nīvaraṇā . . . no parāmāsā . . . sārammaṇā.

No cittā; cetasikā; cittasampayuttā; cittasaṅsatṭhā; cittaśamuttānā; cittaśahabhuno; cittaṇuparivattino; cittaśaṅsatṭha - samuttānā; cittaśaṅsatṭha - samuttānāśahabhuno; cittaśaṅsatṭha-samuttānāṇuparivattino.

Bāhirā; no upādā;² anupādiṇṇā. No upādānā . . . pe . . .³ No kilesā . . . pe . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na dassanena pahātabbahetakā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetakā.

Sammāsaṅkappo avitakko; satta maggaṅgā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Sammāsaṅkappo savicāro; satta maggaṅgā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Sammāsaṅkappo sappitiko; satta maggaṅgā siyā sappitikā siyā appitikā. Sammāsaṅkappo pītisahagato; satta maggaṅgā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Sammāsaṅkappo sukhasahagato; satta maggaṅgā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā.⁴ Sammāsaṅkappo na upekhāsahagato; satta maggaṅgā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā.

¹ S^d: hetu *always*.

² K: nupādā. S^d: nopādā.

³ K and S^d: nupādānā. *Both omit both pe's.*

⁴ S^d omits *this sentence.*

Na kāmāvacarā; na rūpāvacarā; na arūpāvacarā;
apariyāpannā. Siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyānikā; siyā
niyatā siyā aniyatā; anuttarā; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.¹

MAGGAVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO EKĀDASAKO.²

¹ S^d *omits.*

² S^d *omits* samatto. K. and B. *omit* ekādasako. B. *has*
niṭṭhito.

XII.

JHĀNAVIBHAṄGO.

[Mātikā.]

Idha bhikkhu pātimokkhasaṅgavarasaṅvuto viharati ācāragocarasaṃpanno aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, indriyesu guttadvāro bhojane mattaññū, pubbarattāpararattaṅ jāgariyaṅuyogaṃ anuyutto,¹ sātaccaṅ nepakkaṅ bodhipakkhikāṅ dhammāṅ bhāvanāṅuyogamaṅuyutto. So abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī² hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī² hoti, sammiñjite pasārite sampajānakārī² hoti, saṅghātipattacīvaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī³ hoti, asite⁴ pite khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī³ hoti, uccārapassāvakaṃme sampajānakārī³ hoti, gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṅhībhāve sampajānakārī² hoti. So vivittaṅ senāsanaṅ bhajati araṅṅaṅ rukkhamūlaṅ pabbataṅ kandaṅ⁵ giriguhaṅ susānaṅ vanapatthaṅ⁶ abbhokāsaṅ palālapuṅjaṅ appasaddaṅ appanigghosaṅ vijanavātaṅ manussarāhaseyyakaṅ paṭisallānasārūpaṅ.⁷ So araṅṅagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suṅṅāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṅ ābhujitvā ujuṅ kāyaṅ paṇidhāya⁸ parimukhaṅ satīṅ upatṭhapetvā. So abhijjhaṅ loke pahāya vigatābhijjhena cetasā viharati, abhijjhāya cittaṅ parisodheti; vyāpādapadosaṅ pahāya avyāpannacitto viharati, sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī⁹ vyāpādapadosā cittaṅ parisodheti; thinamiddhaṅ¹⁰ pahāya vigatathīnamiddho viharati, āloka-saññī sato sampajāno thinamiddhā cittaṅ parisodheti; uddhaccakukkuccaṅ pahāya anuddhato viharati, ajjhattaṅ

¹ K and S^d insert a second yutto.² S^d: °kāri.³ So too S^d.⁴ S^d: asīte.⁵ S^d: pabbatakandaṅ.⁶ B: vanapattaṅ.⁷ S^d and B: °sārūpaṅ.⁸ S^d: paṇidhāya.⁹ K. omits.¹⁰ B: thinamiddhaṅ always.

vūpasantacitto uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodheti; vicikicchāṃ pahāya tiṇṇavicikicchho viharati, akathaṅkathī kusalesu dhammesu vicikicchāya cittaṃ¹ parisodheti. So ime pañca nīvarāṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkarāṇe,² vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti³ tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā⁴ adukkhamasukhaṃ⁵ upekhāsati parisuddhiṃ⁶ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā⁴ nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā: ananto ākāso ti ākāsaṇaṅcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati; sabbaso ākāsaṇaṅcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma: anantaṃ viññānaṃ ti viññāṇaṅcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati; sabbaso viññāṇaṅcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma: natthi kiñcīti ākiñcaṇṇāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati; sabbaso ākiñcaṇṇāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati.

MĀTIKĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.⁷

Idhāti: imissā diṭṭhiyā imissā khāntiyā imissā ruciya imasmiṃ ādāye imasmiṃ dhamme imasmiṃ vinaye imasmiṃ dhammavinaye imasmiṃ pāvācane imasmiṃ brahmacariye imasmiṃ satthu sāsane, tena vuccati idhāti.

Bhikkhūti: samaññāya bhikkhu, paṭiññāya bhikkhu, bhikkhatīti bhikkhu, bhikkhako ti bhikkhu, bhikkhācariyaṃ ajjhupagato ti bhikkhu, bhinnapatadharoti bhikkhu, bhindati pāpake akusale dhamme ti bhikkhu, bhinnattā pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhikkhu,

¹ S^d: cittaṃ. In the three preceding instances, S^d: citta-parisodheti.

² S^d: dubbali°.

³ S^d: sukhaṃ vihārī ti.

⁴ S^d: atthaṅgamā.

⁵ S^d: adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ.

⁶ S^d: parisuddhiṃ.

⁷ K. and B omit niṭṭhitā.

odhiso kilesānaṃ pahānā bhikkhu, anodhiso kilesānaṃ pahānā bhikkhu, sekho bhikkhu, asekho bhikkhu, neva sekho nāsekho bhikkhu, aggo bhikkhu, bhadro bhikkhu, maṇḍo bhikkhu, sāro bhikkhu, samaggena saṅghena ñatticatutthena kammena akuppena tñānārahena upasampanno ti bhikkhu.

Pātimokkhan ti: silaṃ patitthā ādi caraṇaṃ saṃyamo saṃvaro mukhaṃ pamukhaṃ¹ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiya.

Samvaro ti: kāyiko avitikkamo² vācasiko avitikkamo kāyikavācasiko avitikkamo.

Samvuto ti: iminā pātimokkhasaṃvarena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato upapanno samupapanno samannāgato, tena vuccati pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati. tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ācāragocarasampanno ti: atthi ācāro, atthi anācāro.

Tattha katamo anācāro?

Kāyiko vitikkamo vācasiko vitikkamo kāyikavācasiko vitikkamo: ayaṃ vuccati anācāro. Sabbam pi dussilyaṃ anācāro. Idh' ekacco veludānena³ vā pattadānena vā pupphadānena vā phaladānena vā sinānadānena vā dantakaṭṭhadānena vā pātukamyatāya⁴ vā muggasūpatāya⁵ vā pārībhataṭṭatāya⁶ vā jaṅghapesanikena⁷ vā aññataraññatarena buddhapaṭikuṭṭhena micchā-ājīvena jīvitāṃ kappeti: ayaṃ vuccati anācāro.

Tattha katamo ācāro?

Kāyiko avitikkamo, vācasiko avitikkamo, kāyikavācasiko avitikkamo:⁸ ayaṃ vuccati ācāro. Sabbo pi silasaṃvaro ācāro. Idh' ekacco na veludānena³ na pattadānena na pupphadānena na phaladānena na sinānadānena na dantakaṭṭhadānena na pātukamyatāya⁴ na muggasūpatāya⁵ na pārībhataṭṭatāya⁶ na jaṅghapesanikena⁷ na aññataraññatarena buddhapaṭikuṭṭhena micchā-ājīvena jīvitāṃ kappeti: ayaṃ vuccati ācāro.

Gocaro ti: atthi gocaro, atthi agocaro.

Tattha katamo agocaro?

¹ B: mokhaṃ pamokhaṃ

² B: avitikkamo *always*.

³ S^d: vetṭhudānena.

⁴ S^d and B: cātukamyatāya.

⁵ S^d: muggasuppatāya; B: muggasupyatāya.

⁶ S^d: pārībhataṭṭatāya.

⁷ S^d: jaṅghapesaniyena.

⁸ S^d omits these two words.

Idh' ekacco vesiyāgocaro vā hoti, vidhavāgocaro¹ vā² thullakumārigocaro³ vā paṇḍakagocaro vā bhikkhunīgocaro⁴ vā pānāgāragocaro vā, saṅsattho viharati rājūhi rājamahāmattehi titthiyehi titthiyasāvakehi ananulomikena gihisaṅsaggena,⁵ yāni vā pana tāni kulāni assaddhāni appasannāni anopānabhūtāni⁶ akkosakaparibhāsakāni anatthakāmāni ahitakāmāni aphāsukāmāni ayogakkhemakāmāni bhikkhūnaṅ bhikkhuninaṅ upāsakānaṅ upāsikānaṅ, tathārūpāni kulāni sevati bhajati payirūpāsati: ayaṅ vuccati agocaro.

'Tattha katamo gocaro?

Idh' ekacco na vesiyāgocaro hoti na vidhavāgocaro⁷ na thullakumārigocaro⁸ na paṇḍakagocaro na bhikkhunīgocaro na pānāgāragocaro asaṅsattho⁹ viharati rājūhi rājamahāmattehi titthiyehi titthiyasāvakehi ananulomikena gihisaṅsaggena⁵ yāni vā pana tāni kulāni saddhāni pasannāni opānabhūtāni kāsāvappajotāni isivātaparivātāni¹² atthakāmāni hitakāmāni phāsukāmāni yogakkhemakāmāni bhikkhūnaṅ bhikkhuninaṅ upāsakānaṅ upāsikānaṅ tatthārūpāni kulāni sevati bhajati payirūpāsati: ayaṅ vuccati gocaro.

Iti iminā ca ācārena iminā ca gocarena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati ācāragocarasampanno ti.

Aṇumattesu¹³ vajjesu bhayadassāvī ti: tattha katame aṇumattā vajjā?

Yāni tāni vajjāni appamattakāni oramattakāni lahusāni lahusammatāni saṅyamakaraṇīyāni saṅvarakaraṇīyāni cittuppādakaraṇīyāni manasikārapaṭibaddhāni: ime vuccanti aṇumattā vajjā. Iti imesu aṇumattesu vajjesu vajjadassāvī ca hoti bhayadassāvī ca ādinavadassāvī¹⁴ ca nissaraṇadassāvī ca, tena vuccati aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī ti.

¹ K. and S^d: vesiya° and vidhava°.

² S^d has hoti after each vā.

³ B: thullakumāri°.

⁴ B: bhikkhuni°.

⁵ S^d and B. omit gihi.

⁶ K. omits. S^d: anopānā°.

⁷ S^d: vidhavā° here only.

⁸ S^d: thullakumāriya° here only.

⁹ K: na saṅsattho.

¹⁰ So K. also.

¹¹ K: kāsāvappaj°.

¹² S^d: isivātapati°. B: isivātapati°. Cf. J. iii. 142; Sad. S. 41; Smp. 316; MBV. 114; Mil. 19; Mil. transl. I, 30, n 1.

¹³ S^d: Anu° always.

¹⁴ B: ādinava°.

Samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesūti :
tattha katamā sikkhā?

Catasso sikkhā : bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhusikkhā bhikkhūnānaṃ bhikkhunīsikkhā upāsakānaṃ upāsakasikkhā upāsikānaṃ upāsikasikkhā. Ima vuccanti sikkhāyo. Iti imāsu sikkhāsu sabbena sabbaṃ sabbathā sabbaṃ asesāṃ nissesāṃ samādāya vattati, tena vuccati samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesūti.

Indriyesu guttadvāro ti : atthi indriyesu guttadvāratā, atthi indriyesu¹ aguttadvāratā.

Tattha katamā indriyesu² aguttadvāratā?

Idh' ekacco cakkhunā rūpaṃ³ disvā nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṅvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṅvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye na saṅvaraṃ āpajjati; sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . pe . . . ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṅvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṅvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye na saṅvaraṃ āpajjati : yā imesaṃ channaṃ indriyānaṃ agutti agopanaṃ anārakkho asaṅvaro : ayaṃ vuccati indriyesu aguttadvāratā.

Tattha katamā indriyesu guttadvāratā?

Idh' ekacco cakkhunā rūpaṃ⁴ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṅvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassa pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṅvarāya paṭipajjati rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṅvaraṃ āpajjati; sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . pe . . . ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṅvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṅvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṅvaraṃ āpajjati : yā imesaṃ channaṃ indriyānaṃ gutti gopanaṃ ārakkho saṅvaro : ayaṃ vuccati

¹ B. omits this indriyesu.

² S^d omits.

³ S^d : rūpā. Cf. Dh. S. §§ 1345, 1347.

⁴ So S^d.

indriyesu guttadvāratā. Imāya indriyesu guttadvāratāya upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati indriyesu guttadvāro ti.

Bhojane mattaññū ti: atthi bhojane mattaññutā, atthi bhojane¹ amattaññutā.

Tattha katamā bhojane amattaññutā?

Idh' ekacco appaṭisaṅkhā ayoniso āhāraṃ āhāreti davāya manāya maṇḍanāya vibhūsanāya: yā tattha asantuṭṭhitā amattaññutā appaṭisaṅkhā bhojane: ayaṃ vuccati bhojane amattaññutā.

Tattha katamā bhojane mattaññutā?

Idh' ekacco paṭisaṅkhā yoniso āhāraṃ āhāreti neva davāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya, yāvad eva imassa kāyassa ṭhitiyā yāpanāya vihiṃsūparatiyā brahmacariyānuggahāya: iti purāṇaṃ ca vedanaṃ paṭisaṅkhāmi navaṃ ca vedanaṃ na uppādessāmi, yatrā ca me bhavissati anavajjatā ca phāsuvihāro cāti: yā tattha santuṭṭhitā mattaññutā paṭisaṅkhā bhojane: ayaṃ vuccati bhojane mattaññutā. Imāya bhojane mattaññutāya upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati bhojane mattaññū ti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu pubbarattāpararattaṃ jāgariyānuyogamanuyutto hoti?

Idha bhikkhu divasaṃ caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti, rattiyā parhamaṃ yāmaṃ caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti, rattiyā majjhimaṃ yāmaṃ dakkhiṇena passena sīhaseyyaṃ kappeti pādena pādaṃ accādhāya sato sampajāno utthānasaññaṃ manasikarivā, rattiyā pacchimaṃ yāmaṃ paccutthāya caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti. Evaṃ bhikkhu pubbarattāpararattaṃ jāgariyānuyogamanuyutto hoti.³

Sāta ccaṇ ti: yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . pe⁴ . . . sammāvāyāmo.

Nepakkanti: yā paññā pajānanā . . pe⁵ . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi.

Bodhipakkhikānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanānuyogamanuyutto ti: tattha katame bodhipakkhikā dhammā?

Satta bojjhaṅgā: satisambojjhaṅgo dhammavicaya-sambojjhaṅgo viriyasambojjhaṅgo pītisambojjhaṅgo pasaddhisambojjhaṅgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo upekkhāsam-

¹ S^d and B omit.

² K. and S^d: vihiṃsup^o.

³ B. omits hoti.

⁴ See page 217.

⁵ See next page.

bojjhaṅgo: ime vuccanti bodhipakkhikā dhammā. Iti ime¹ bodhipakkhike dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati bodhipakkhikānaṃ dhammānaṃ² bhāvanānuyogamanuyutto ti.

Kathaṅ ca bhikkhu abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī³ hoti. ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī hoti, sammiñjite pasārite sampajānakārī hoti, saṅghātipattacivaradhāreṇa sampajānakārī hoti, asite pīte⁴ khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī hoti, uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakārī hoti, gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tunhībhave sampajānakārī hoti?

Idha bhikkhu sato sampajāno abhikkamati,⁵ sato sampajāno paṭikkamati, sato sampajāno āloketi, sato sampajāno viloketi, sato sampajāno sammiñjeti, sato sampajāno pasāreti, sato sampajānakārī hoti saṅghātipattacivaradhāreṇa, sato sampajānakārī hoti asite pīte⁴ khāyite sāyite, sato sampajānakārī hoti uccārapassāvakamme, sato sampajānakārī hoti gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tunhībhave.

Sato ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati⁶ paṭissati sati saraṇatā dhāraṇatā apilāpanatā asammusanātā⁷ sati satindriyaṃ satibalaṃ sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati.

Sampajāno ti: tattha katamaṃ sampajānaṃ?

Yā paññā pajānanā vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo sallakkhaṇā upalakkhaṇā paccupalakkhaṇā paṇḍiccaṃ kosallaṃ nepuññaṃ vebhavyā cintā upaparikkhā bhūri medhā pariṇāyikā vipassanā sampajānaṃ patodo paññā paññindriyaṃ paññābalaṃ paññāsatthaṃ paññāpāsādo paññā-āloko paññā-obhāso paññā-pajjoto paññā-ratanāṃ amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ vuccati sampajānaṃ.

Iti imāya ca satiyā iminā ca sampajānaṃ upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato. Evaṃ bhikkhu sato sampajāno abhikkamati,⁸ sato sampajāno paṭikkamati, sato sampajāno āloketi, sato sampajāno viloketi, sato sampajāno sammiñjeti, sato sampajāno pasāreti, sato sampajānakārī hoti saṅghātipattacivaradhāreṇa, sato

¹ B: Iti te. K. omits iti ime.

² S^d has bodhipakkhiyānaṃ dhammānaṃ.

³ So S^d also, but thrice °kāri. Cf. above, p. 244.

⁴ S^d: asite always. B: pite. ⁵ K: caṅkamati.

⁶ S^d contracts this and next answer as usual.

⁷ B: asaymussanātā. ⁸ So also K.

tad eva taṃ vijanavātaṃ, yad eva taṃ vijanavātaṃ tad eva taṃ manussarāhaseyyakaṃ, yad eva taṃ manussarāhaseyyakaṃ tad eva taṃ paṭisallānasārūpaṃ.¹

Arañṇagato vā rukkhamaḷagato vā suññāgāragato vā ti: arañṇagato vā hoti rukkhamaḷagato vā suññāgāragato vā.

Nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ti: nisinno hoti pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā.

Ujjuṃ kāyaṃ paṇidhāyāti: ujuko hoti kāyo ṭhito paṇihito.

Parimukhaṃ satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvā ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati. Ayaṃ sati upaṭṭhitā hoti supaṭṭhitā nāsikagge vā mukhanimutte vā, tena vuccati parimukhaṃ satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvā ti.

Abhiṃjhaṃ loke pahāyāti: tattha katamā abhiṃjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati abhiṃjhā.

Tattha katamo loko?

Pañcupādānakkhandhā loko: ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Ayaṃ abhiṃjhā imamhi loke santā hoti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbaṭṭhaṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyanṭikatā,² tena vuccati abhiṃjhaṃ loke pahāyāti.

Vigatābhijjhena cetasā ti: tattha katamā cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe³ . . . tajaṃ mano-viññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Idaṃ cittaṃ vigatābhijjhā hoti, tena vuccati vigatābhijjhena cetasā ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Abhiṃjhāya cittaṃ parisodhetīti: tattha katamā abhiṃjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati abhiṃjhā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe³ . . . tajaṃ mano-viññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya abhiṃjhāya sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati abhiṃjhāya cittaṃ parisodhetīti.

¹ S^d and B: °sārūppaṃ.

² S^d: vyanṭikatā *always*.

³ See above, p. 144.

Vyāpādapadosaṃ pahāyāti: atthi vyāpādo, atthi padoso.

Tattha katamo vyāpādo?

Yo cittassa āghāto paṭighāto paṭighaṃ paṭivirodho kopo pakopo sampakopo doso padoso sampadoso cittassa vyāpatti manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaṃ doso dussanā dussitattaṃ¹ vyāpatti vyāpajjanā vyāpajjitattaṃ² virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍikkaṃ asuropo anattamanatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādo.

Tattha katamo padoso?

Yo vyāpādo so padaso. Yo padoso so vyāpādo.

Iti ayaṃ ca vyāpādo ayaṃ ca padoso santā honti³ samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbatthaṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati vyāpādapadosaṃ pahāyāti.

Avyāpannacitto ti: tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tassa mano-viññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Idaṃ cittaṃ avyāpannaṃ hoti: tena vuccati avyāpannacitto ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati: tena vuccati viharatīti.

Vyāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodhetīti: atthi vyāpādo, atthi padoso.

Tattha katamo vyāpādo?

Yo cittassa āghāto paṭighāto . . . pe . . . caṇḍikkaṃ asuropo anattamanatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādo.

Tattha katamo padoso?

Yo vyāpādo, so padoso. Yo padoso, so vyāpādo.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tassa mano-viññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imamahā vyāpādapadosā sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati vyāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodhetīti.

Thīnamiddhaṃ⁴ pahāyāti: atthi thinaṃ, atthi middhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ thinaṃ?

Yā cittassa akalyatā akammaññatā oliyanā salliyānā linaṃ liyanā liyyitattaṃ thinaṃ thiyānā thiyitattaṃ cittassa: idaṃ vuccati thinaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ middhaṃ?

¹ K: dūsanā dūsitattaṃ.

² S^d: hoti.

³ S^d and B omit.

⁴ B: thina° always.

Yā kāyassa akalyatā akammaññatā onāho pariyonāho antosamorodho middhaṃ soppaṃ pacalāyika¹ soppaṃ² supanā supitattaṃ: idaṃ vuccati middhaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca thīnaṃ idaṃ ca middhaṃ santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbatthaṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikātā, tena vuccati thīnamiddhaṃ pabāyāti.

Vigatathīnamiddho ti: tassa thīnamiddhassa cattattā vantattā muttattā pahīnattā paṇinissaṭṭhattā pahīnapaṇinissaṭṭhattā, tena vuccati vigatathīnamiddho ti.

Viharatīti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ālokasaññīti: tattha katamā saññā?

Yā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati saññā. Ayaṃ saññā ālokā hoti vivaṭā parisuddhā pariyodātā, tena vuccati ālokasaññīti.

Sato sampajāno ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati.

Tattha katamaṃ sampajāñaṃ?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhamma-vicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ vuccati sampajāñaṃ.

Iti imāya ca satiyā iminā ca sampajāññena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati sato sampajāno ti.

Thīnamiddhā parisodhetīti: atthi thīnaṃ, atthi middhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ thīnaṃ?

Yā cittassa akalyatā . . . pe . . . thīyitattaṃ cittassa: idaṃ vuccati thīnaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ middhaṃ?

Yā kāyassa akalyatā . . . pe . . . supitattaṃ: idaṃ vuccati middhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tājja mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imamahā thīnamiddhā sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati thīnamiddhā cittaṃ parisodhetīti.

Uddhacca kukkucçaṃ pahāyāti: atthi ud-dhaccaṃ, atthi kukkucçaṃ.

¹ S^d: pacalāyikaṃ.

² S^d: suppaṃ. B: suppaṃ *both times*; suppanā suppitattaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ uddhaccaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṣṣa uddhaccaṃ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattaṃ cittaṣṣa: idaṃ vuccati uddhaccaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ kukkucçaṃ?

Akappiye kappiyasaññitā kappiye akappiyasaññitā, avajje vajjasaññitā vajje avajjasaññitā: yaṃ evarūpaṃ kukkucçaṃ kukkucçāyanā kukkucçāyitattaṃ cetaso vippaṭṭisāro manovilekko: idaṃ vuccati kukkucçaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca uddhaccaṃ idaṃ ca kukkucçaṃ santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbhaththaṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati uddhaccakukkucçaṃ¹ pahāyāti.

Anuddhato ti: tassa uddhaccakukkucçassa cattattā vantattā muttattā pahinattā paṭinissatṭhattā pahīnapaṭinissatṭhattā, tena vuccati anuddhato ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ajjhattan ti: yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ.

Vūpasantacitto ti: tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ manoviññādhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Idaṃ cittaṃ ajjhattaṃ santaṃ hoti samitaṃ vūpasantaṃ, tena vuccati ajjhattaṃ vūpasantacitto ti.

Uddhaccakukkucçā cittaṃ parisodhetīti: atthi uddhaccaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ uddhaccaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṣṣa uddhaccaṃ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattaṃ cittaṣṣa: idaṃ vuccati uddhaccaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ kukkucçaṃ?

Akappiye kappiyasaññitā . . . pe² . . . manovilekko: idaṃ vuccati kukkucçaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ manoviññādhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imabhā uddhaccakukkucçā sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati uddhaccakukkucçā cittaṃ parisodhetīti.

Vicikicchāṃ pahāyāti: tattha katamā vicikicchā?

Yā kaṅkhā kaṅkhāyanā kaṅkhāyitattaṃ vimati vicikicchā dvelhakaṃ dvedhāpatho saṃsayo anekasaṃsāgāho āsappanā parisappanā aparīyogāhanā thambhitattaṃ cittaṣṣa manovilekko: ayaṃ vuccati vivikicchā. Ayaṃ

¹ S^d: kukkucçam.

² S^d gives full text.

vicikicchā santā hoti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbatthaṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantīkatā, tena vuccati vicikicchāṃ pahāyāti.

Tiṇṇavicikicchoti: imaṃ vicikicchāṃ tiṇṇo hoti uttiṇṇo nittiṇṇo¹ pāragato pāramanuppatto, tena vuccati tiṇṇavicikicchoti.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Akathaṅkathī kusalesu dhammesūti: vicikicchāya kusalesu dhammesu na kaṅkhati na vicikicchati akathaṅkathī hoti nikkathaṅkatho vigatakaṅkatho,² tena vuccati akathaṅkathī kusalesu dhammesūti.

Vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodhetīti: tattha katamā vicikicchā?

Yā kaṅkhā kaṅkhāyanā kaṅkhāyitattaṃ . . . pe . . . thambhitattaṃ cittassa manovilekko: ayaṃ vuccati vicikicchā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ manoviññādhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya vicikicchāya sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodhetīti.

Ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāyāti: ime pañca nīvaraṇā santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbatthaṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantīkatā, tena vuccati ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāyāti.

Cetaso upakkilese ti: ime pañca nīvaraṇā cittassa upakkilesā.

Paññāya dubbhālikaraṇe ti: imehi pañcehi nīvaraṇehi anuppannā ceva paññā na uppajjati uppannā ca paññā nirujjhati, tena vuccati paññāya dubbhālikaraṇe ti.

Vivicc'eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehīti: tattha katame kāmā?

Chando kāmo, rāgo kāmo, chandarāgo kāmo; saṅkappo kāmo, rāgo kāmo, saṅkapparāgo kāmo: ime vuccanti kāmā.

Tattha katame akusalā dhammā?

Kāmacchando vyāpādo thīnamiddhaṃ uddhaccakukkuccaṃ vicikicchā: ime vuccanti akusalā dhammā.

¹ B: uttiṇṇo nittiṇṇo.

² B: nikkathaṅkathī vikathaṅkatho.

Iti imehi ca kāmehi imehi ca akusalehi dhammehi vivitto hoti, tena vuccati vivicca' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehīti.

Savitakkañ savicāraṇ ti: atthi vitakko, atthi vicāro.

Tattha katamo vitakko?

Yo takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā sammāsaṅkappo: ayañ vuccati vitakko.

Tattha katamo vicāro?

Yo cāro vicāro anuvicāro upavicāro cittassa anusandhanatā anupekkhanatā: ayañ vuccati vicāro.

Iti iminā ca vitakkena iminā ca vicārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati savitakkañ savicāraṇ ti.

Vivekajaṇ ti: vitakko vicāro pītisukhañ cittassa ekaggatā: te imamhi viveke jātā honti sañjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā, tena vuccati vivekajaṇ ti.

Pītisukhaṇ ti: atthi pīti, atthi sukhañ.

Tattha katamā pīti?

Yā pīti pāmojjañ āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti odagyañ attamanatā cittassa: ayañ vuccati pīti.

Tattha katamañ sukhañ?

Yañ cetasañ sātāñ cetasañ sukhañ cetosamphassañ sātāñ sukhañ vedayitañ cetosamphassañ sātā sukhā vedanā: idañ vuccati sukhañ.

Idañ sukhañ imāya pītiyā sahaḡatañ hoti sahaḡatañ saṅsaṭṭhañ sampayuttañ, tena vuccati pītisukhaṇ ti.

Paṭhamāṇ ti: gaṇanānupubbata¹ paṭhamañ. Idañ pathamañ samāpajjati paṭhamañ.

Jhānaṇ ti: vitakko vicāro pītisukhañ cittassa ekaggatā.

Upasampajjati: yo paṭhamassa jhānassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā² sacchikiriya upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Vitakka-vicāraṇañ vūpasamā ti: atthi vitakko, atthi vicāro.

Tattha katamo vitakko?

Yo takko vitakko . . . pe . . . sammāsaṅkappo: ayañ vuccati vitakko.

Tattha katamo vicāro?

¹ K: °pubbato.

² S^d: phassanā *always*.

Yo cāro vicāro anu vicāro upavicāro cittassa anusandhanatā anupekkhanatā: ayaṇ vuccati vicāro.

Iti ayaṇ ca vitakko ayaṇ ca vicāro santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbatthaṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati vitakkavicāraṇaṇ vūpasamā ti.

Ajjhattanti: yaṇ ajjhattaṇ paccattaṇ.

Sampasādananti: yā saddhā saddahanā okappaṇā abhippasādo.

Cetaso ekodibhāvananti: yā cittassa t̥hiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhī.

Avitakkaṇ avicārananti: atthi vitakko, atthi vicāro.

Tattha katamo vitakko?

Yo takko . . . pe . . . sammāsaṅkappo: ayaṇ vuccati vitakko.

Tattha katamo vicāro?

Yo cāro vicāro anu vicāro upavicāro cittassa anusandhanatā anupekkhanatā: ayaṇ vuccati vicāro.

Iti ayaṇ ca vitakke ayaṇ ca vicāro santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbatthaṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati avitakkaṇ avicārananti.

Samādhijananti: sampasādo pītisukhaṇ cittassa ekaggatā:¹ te imamhi samādhimhi jātā honti sañjātā nibbattā abhinibbatta pātubhūtā, tena vuccati samādhijananti.

Pītisukhananti: atthi pīti, atthi sukhaṇ.

Tattha katamā pīti?

Yā pīti pāmojjaṇ . . . pe . . . attamanatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati pīti.

Tattha katamaṇ sukhaṇ?

Yaṇ cetasikaṇ sātāṇ . . . pe . . . sukhā vedanā: idaṇ vuccati sukhaṇ.

Iti sukhaṇ imaya pītiyā sahaḡataṇ hoti sahaḡataṇ saṇsaṭṭhaṇ sampayuttaṇ, tena vuccati pītisukhananti.

Dutiyānanti: gaṇanānupubbatā² dutiyaṇ. Idaṇ dutiyaṇ samāpajjati dutiyaṇ.

Jhānananti sampasādo pīti sukhaṇ cittassa ekaggatā.

Upasampajjāti: yo dutiyassa jhānassa lābho patilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

¹ Sd omits cittassa ekaggatā.

² K: °pubbato.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Pītiyā ca virāgā ti: tattha katamā pīti?

Yā pīti pāmojjaṇ āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti odagyaṇ attamanatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati pīti. Ayaṇ pīti santā hoti samitā vūpasantā atthangaṭā abbhatthaṇ-gatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati pītiyā ca virāgā ti.

Upekhaḥ ko ti: tattha katamā upekha?

Yā upekha upekhanā ajjupekkhanā majjhattatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati upekha. Imāya upekhaṇa upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati upekhaḥ ko ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sato sampajāno ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṇ vuccati sati.

Tattha katamaṇ sampajaññaṇ?

Yā pañña pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṇ vuccati sampajaññaṇ.

Iti imāya ca satiyā iminā ca sampajaññaṇena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati sato sampajāno ti.

Sukhaṇ ca kāyena paṭisaṇvedetīti: tattha katamaṇ sukhaṇ?

Yaṇ cetasikaṇ sātaṇ cetasikaṇ sukhaṇ cetosamphasajaṇ sātaṇ sukhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosamphassaṇ sātā sukhaṇ vedanā: idaṇ vuccati sukhaṇ.

Tattha katamo kāyo?

Saññaḥkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññaṇakkhandho: ayaṇ vuccati kāyo.

Idaṇ sukhaṇ iminā kāyena paṭisaṇvedeti, tena vuccati sukhaṇ ca kāyena paṭisaṇvedetīti.

Yantaṇ ariyā ācikkhantīti: tattha katame ariyā?

Ariyā vuccanti buddhā ca buddhasāvaka ca. Te imaṇ ācikkhanti desenti paññaṇenti paṭṭhapenti vivaranti vibhajjanti uttānikaronti¹ pakāsentī, tena vuccati yantaṇ ariyā ācikkhantīti.

Upekhaḥ ko satimā sukhavihārī ti. Tattha katama upekha?

Yā upekha upekhanā ajjupekkhanā majjhattatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati upekha.

¹ S^d and B.: uttānikaronti.

Tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati.

Tattha katamaṃ sukhaṃ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . sukhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati sukhaṃ.

Iti imāya ca upekhāya imāya ca satiyā iminā ca sukhena samannāgato iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti.

Tatīyaṃ ti: gaṇanānupubbata² tatīyaṃ. Idaṃ tatīyaṃ samāpajjātīti tatīyaṃ.

Jhānaṃ ti: upekhā sati sampajaññaṃ sukhaṃ cittassa ekagatā.

Upasampajjāti: yo tatīyassa jhānassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā ti: atthi sukhaṃ, atthi dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ sukhaṃ? Yaṃ kāyikaṃ sātaṃ kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ sātaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati sukhaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ? Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca sukhaṃ idaṃ ca dukkhaṃ santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbatthaṅgatā appitā vyappitā soṣitā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati sukkhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā ti.

Pubbe va somanassa domanassaṃ ti: atthi somanassaṃ, atthi domanassaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ somanassaṃ? Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati somanassaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassaṃ? Yaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati domanassaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca somanassaṃ idaṃ ca domanassaṃ pubbe va

¹ K. gives full text. Cf. above, p. 257.

² K: °pubbato.

santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbatthaṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikātā; tena vuccati pubbe 'va somanassadomanassānaṅ atthaṅgamā ti.

A d u k k h a m a s u k h a n t i : yaṅ cetasikaṅ neva sātāṅ nāsātāṅ cetosamphassaṅ adukkhamasukhaṅ vedayitaṅ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā, tena vuccati adukkhamasukhan ti.

U p e k h ā s a t i p ā r i s u d d h i n t i : tattha katamā upekhā?

Yā upekhā upekhanā ajjupekkhanā majjhattatā citassa : ayaṅ vuccati upekhā.

Tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati : ayaṅ vuccati sati.

Ayaṅ sati imāya upekhāya vivaṭā hoti parisuddhā pariyodātā, tena vuccati upekhasatipārisuddhin ti.

C a t u t t h a n t i : gaṇanānupubbata¹ catutthaṅ. Idaṅ catutthaṅ samāpajjatīti catutthaṅ.

J h ā n a n t i : upekhā sati cittassa ekaggatā.

U p a s a m p a j j ā t i : yo catutthassa jhānassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriya upasampadā.

V i h a r a t i t i : iriyati . . . pe . . . viharatīti, tena vuccati viharatīti.

S a b b a s o r ū p a s a ñ ñ ā n a ṅ s a m a t i k k a m ā t i : tattha katamā rūpasaññāyo?

Yā² rūpāvacarasamāpatti samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāriṣṣa³ vā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattam : imā vuccanti rūpasaññāyo. Imā rūpasaññāyo atikkanto hoti vitikkanto⁴ samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso rūpasaññānaṅ samatikkamā ti.

P a ṭ i g h a s a ñ ñ ā n a ṅ a t t h a ṅ g a m ā t i : tattha katamā paṭighasaññāyo?⁵

Rūpasaññā saddasaññā gandhasaññā rasasaññā phoṭṭhabhasaññā : imā vuccanti paṭighasaññāyo. Imā paṭighasaññāyo santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbatthaṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikātā, tena vuccati paṭighasaññānaṅ atthaṅgamā ti.

N ā n a t t a s a ñ ñ ā n a ṅ a m a n a s i k ā r ā t i : tattha katamā nānattasaññāyo?⁶

Yā² asamāpannassa manodhātu samaggiṣṣa vā mano-

¹ K : °pubbato.

³ S^d : diṭṭhadhamme, &c.

S^d and B. : °saññā.

² S^d and B. omit yā.

⁴ B. : vitikkanto *always*.

⁶ S^d and B. : °saññā.

viññānadhātu samāṅgissa vā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitataṅ : ima vuccanti nānattasaññāyo. Imā nānattasaññāyo na manasikaroti, tena vuccati nānattasaññānaṅ amana-sikārā ti.

Ananto ākāso ti : tatha katamo ākāso ?

Yō ākāso ākāsatāṅ aghaṅ aghagataṅ vivaro vivara-gataṅ asamphuṭṭhaṅ catūhi mahābhūtehi : ayaṅ vuccati ākāso. Tasmiṅ ākāse cittaṅ ṭhapeti saṅṭhapeti anantaṅ pharati, tena vuccati ananto ākāso ti.

Ākāśānañcāyatānān ti : ākāśānañcāyatanaṅ samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavi-hārissa¹ vā cittacetāsikā dhammā.

Upasampajjāti : yo ākāśānañcāyatānassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upa-sampadā.

Viharatīti : iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sabbaso ākāśānañcāyatānaṅ samatik-kammā ti : imaṅ² ākāśānañcāyatānaṅ atikkanto hoti vitikkanto samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso ākāśānañ-cāyatānaṅ samatikkammā ti.

Anantaṅ viññānaṅ ti : taṅ yeva ākāsaṅ viñ-ñānena phuṭṭhaṅ manasikaroti anantaṅ pharati, tena vuccati anantaṅ viññānaṅ ti.

Viññānañcāyatānān ti : viññānañcāyatānaṅ samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavi-hārissa vā cittacetāsikā dhammā.

Upasampajjāti : yo viññānañcāyatānassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upa-sampadā.

Viharatīti : iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sabbaso viññānañcāyatānaṅ samatik-kammā ti : imaṅ viññānañcāyatānaṅ atikkanto hoti vitikkanto samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso viññānañ-cāyatānaṅ samatikkammā ti.

Natthi kiñcīti : taṅ yeva viññānaṅ abhāveti vibhāveti antaradhāpeti natthi kiñcīti passati, tena vuccati natthi kiñcīti.

Ākiñcāññāyatānān ti : ākiñcāññāyatānaṅ samā-pannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārissa vā cittacetāsikā dhammā.

¹ So Sd.

² Sd omits.

U pasampajjāti: yo ākiñcaññāyatanassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṅ samatikkammā ti; imaṅ ākiñcaññāyatanāṅ atikkanto hoti vitikkanto samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṅ samatikkammā ti.

Neva-saññī-nāsaññī ti: taṅ yeva ākiñcaññāyatanāṅ santato manasikaroti saṅkhārāvasesasamāpattiṅ bhāveti, tena vuccati neva-saññī-nāsaññī ti.

Neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanāṅ ti: neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanāṅ samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārissa vā cittacetasikā dhammā.

U pasampajjāti: yo neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṅ.¹

Cattāri jhānāni: paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ, dutiyaṅ jhānaṅ, tatiyaṅ jhānaṅ, catutthaṅ jhānaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṅ maggaṅ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasinaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye pañcaṅgikaṅ jhānaṅ hoti: vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṅ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṅ vuccati paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.²

Tattha katamaṅ dutiyaṅ jhānaṅ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṅ maggaṅ bhāveti, vitakkavicāraṅ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasinaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye tivaṅgikaṅ jhānaṅ hoti: pīti sukhaṅ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṅ vuccati dutiyaṅ jhānaṅ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

¹ K: °bhājanīyaṅ.

² K: NOTE. Imassa niddesassa uddeso matikāyaṅ na nissati, tasmā ayaṅ vā niddeso anireko siyā, so vā uddeso ūno.

Tattha katamaṅ tatiyaṅ jhānaṅ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṅhaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye dvaṅgikaṅ jhānaṅ hoti : sukhaṅ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṅ vuccati tatiyaṅ jhānaṅ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṅ catutthaṅ jhānaṅ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti, sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṅhaṅ ; tasmiṅ samaye dvaṅgikaṅ jhānaṅ hoti : upekhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṅ vuccati catutthaṅ jhānaṅ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṅhaṅ ; tasmiṅ samaye pañcaṅgikaṅ jhānaṅ hoti : vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṅ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṅ vuccati paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti, avitakkaṅ vicāramattaṅ vivekaṅ pītisukhaṅ dutiyaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṅhaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye caturāṅgikaṅ jhānaṅ hoti : vicāro pīti sukhaṅ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṅ vuccati dutiyaṅ jhānaṅ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṅ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṅ jhānaṅ hoti upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṅhaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye tivaṅgikaṅ jhānaṅ hoti : pīti sukhaṅ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṅ vuccati tatiyaṅ jhānaṅ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṅhaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye dvaṅgikaṅ jhānaṅ hoti : sukhaṅ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṅ vuccati catutthaṅ jhānaṅ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti, sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . pañcamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṅhaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye dvaṅgikaṅ jhānaṅ hoti : upekhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṅ vuccati pañcamaṅ jhānaṅ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā . . . pe . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye arūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ

bhāveti, sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaśaṇñāsahagataṇ, sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati, tasmiṇ samaye duvaṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti : upekhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati catutthaṇ jhānaṇ.

Cattāri jhānāni : paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ, dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ, tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ, catutthaṇ jhānaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayaḡamiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye pañcaṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti : vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṇ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.¹

Tattha katamaṇ dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayaḡamiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye tivāṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti : pīti sukhaṇ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṇ tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayaḡamiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye duvaṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti : sukhaṇ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṇ catutthaṇ jhānaṇ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayaḡamiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye duvaṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti : upekhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati catutthaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikam apacayaḡamiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭh-

¹ S^d has . . . pe . . . down to Cattāri jhānāni, p. 266.

amāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye pañcaṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti : vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṇ cittaassa ekaggaṭā. Idaṇ vuccati pathamaṇ jhanaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayagāmiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, avitakkaṇ vicāramattaṇ vivekaṇ pītisukhaṇ dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye caturāṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti : vicāro pīti sukhaṇ cittaassa ekaggaṭā. Idaṇ vuccati dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayagāmiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vitakka-vicāraṇaṇ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye tivāṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti : pīti sukhaṇ cittaassa ekaggaṭā. Idaṇ vuccati tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayagāmiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, pītiya virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye duvaṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti : sukhaṇ cittaassa ekaggaṭā. Idaṇ vuccati catutthaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayagāmiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . pañcamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye duvaṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti : upekhā cittaassa ekaggaṭā. Idaṇ vuccati pañcamaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Cattāri jhānāni : paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ, dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ, tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ, catutthaṇ jhānaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ pathamaṇ jhānaṇ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṇ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṇ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇ ; tasmiṇ

samaye pañcaṅgikaṅ jhānaṅ hoti: vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṅ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṅ vuccati paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṅ dutiyaṅ jhānaṅ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti vitakkavicāraṇaṅ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṅ¹ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṅaṅ, tasmīṅ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammasa katattā upacitattā vipākaṅ vitakkavicāraṇaṅ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṅ jhānaṅ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṅ jhānaṅ . . . pe . . . catutthaṅ jhānaṅ . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ . . . pe . . . pañcamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṅaṅ; tasmīṅ samaye duvaṅgikaṅ jhānaṅ hoti: upekhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṅ vuccati pañcamaṅ jhānaṅ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā . . . pe . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye arūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti . . .² sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṅ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasaññāsahagataṅ sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṅ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva arūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammasa katattā upacitattā vipākaṅ sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṅ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasaññāsahagataṅ sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati; tasmīṅ samaye duvaṅgikaṅ jhānaṅ hoti: upekhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṅ vuccati catutthaṅ jhānaṅ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Cattāri³ jhānāni: paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ, dutiyaṅ jhānaṅ, tatiyaṅ jhānaṅ, catutthaṅ jhānaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti niyyānikaṅ apacayagāmiṅ diṭṭhigatānaṅ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ, tasmīṅ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .

¹ S^d enumerates the other Jhānas here, not in the next sentence, substituting, after vipākaṅ, sukhasa ca pahānā pañcamaṅ jhānaṅ, &c.

² S^d has here . . . pe . . . repeating arūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti.

³ S^d commences this section at Idha . . .

avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' evā lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ; tasmiṃ samaye pañcaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti : vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṃ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.¹

Tattha katamaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ paṇānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vitakka-vicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vitakka-vicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ; tasmiṃ samaye duvaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti : upekhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idha vuccati pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Cattāri jhānāni : paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ, dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ, catutthaṃ jhānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti² kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kamma-vipākaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye pañcaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti : vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṃ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ, vitakka-vicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye duvaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti : upekhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati

¹ S^d has . . . pe . . . down to Cattāri jhānāni.

² S^d has . . . pe . . . down to arūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ (on next page).

pañcamāṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā . . . pe . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye arūpāvacaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti kiriyaṇ neva kusalaṇ nākusalaṇ na ca kamma-vipākaṇ dīṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṇ, sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsa-hagataṇ, sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṇ samaye duvaṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti : upekhā cittaṣa ekaggaṭā. Idaṇ vuccati catutthaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANĪYAṆ.¹

Cattāri jhānāni :² idha bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmebi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakko savicāraṇ vivekaṇ pītisukhaṇ paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati ; vitakka-vicāraṇaṇ vūpasamā ajjhattaṇ sampasādanaṇ cetaso ekodibhāvaṇ avitakkaṇ avicāraṇ samādhijaṇ pīti sukhaṇ dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati ; pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhañ ca kāyena paṭisaṇvedeti, yaṇ taṇ ariyā ācikkhanti : upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati ; sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassaṇaṇ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṇ upekhā-satipārisuddhiṇ catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati.

Catunnaṇ jhānaṇaṇ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā ?

Siyā kusalā siyā avyākata.

Tiṇi³ jhānā⁴ etth' uppannaṇ, sukhaṇ vedanaṇ thapetvā, sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ; catutthaṇ jhānaṇ etth' uppannaṇ adukkhamasukhaṇ vedanaṇ thapetvā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā. Siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā. Siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-asāṅkilesikā.

¹ K : °bhājanīyaṇ.

² S^d has instead : paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ, &c. . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ. Then : Catunnaṇ jhānaṇaṇ kati kusalā, &c.

³ S^d : tiṇi always.

⁴ B. : jhānāni always after tiṇi ; S^d sometimes only. K. : jhānā always, except after cattāri.

Paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ, etth' uppanne vitakka-vicāre thapetvā, savitakka-savicāraṃ; tiṇi jhānā avitakka-avicāra.

Dve jhānā,¹ etth' uppannaṃ piṭiṃ thapetvā, pītisaḥagatā; tiṇi jhānā, etth' uppannaṃ sukhaṃ thapetvā, sukhasaḥagatā; catutthaṃ jhānaṃ, etth' uppannaṃ upekkhaṃ thapetvā, upekkhāsaḥagataṃ.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Siyā ācayagāmino siyā apacayagāmino siyā neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino.

Siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nāsekhā.

Siyā mahaggatā siyā appamaṇā. Tiṇi jhānā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi, siyā appamaṇārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā appamaṇārammaṇā ti;² catutthaṃ jhānaṃ siyā parittārammaṇaṃ siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ parittārammaṇaṃ ti pi mahaggatārammaṇaṃ ti pi appamaṇārammaṇaṃ ti pi. Siyā majjhimā siyā paṇitā.

Siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Tiṇi jhānā na maggārammaṇā siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi; catutthaṃ jhānaṃ siyā maggārammaṇaṃ siyā maggahetukaṃ siyā maggādhipati siyā na vattabbaṃ maggārammaṇaṃ ti pi maggahetukan ti pi maggādhipatiti pi.

Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādino. Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Tiṇi jhānā na vattabbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi; catutthaṃ jhānaṃ siyā atitārammaṇaṃ siyā anāgatārammaṇaṃ siyā paccuppannārammaṇaṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ atitārammaṇaṃ ti pi anāgatārammaṇaṃ ti pi paccuppannārammaṇaṃ ti pi.

Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā. Tiṇi jhānā bahiddhārammaṇā: catutthaṃ jhānaṃ siyā ajjhattārammaṇaṃ siyā bahiddhārammaṇaṃ siyā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇaṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ ajjhattārammaṇaṃ ti pi bahiddhārammaṇaṃ ti pi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇaṃ ti pi. Anidassana-appaṭighā.

Na hetū. Sahetukā. Hetusampayuttā. Na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū, na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū, na hetū sahetukā.

Sappaccaya; saṅkhatā. Anidassanā; appaṭighā; arūpā.

¹ So S^d, K. and B.

² K. adds pi.

Siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā. Kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā. Siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Āsavavippayuttā. Na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā siyā na vattabbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti. Na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavaṣampayuttā cāti pi āsavaṣampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi. Siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayuttā-anāsavā.

No saṅgyojanā . . . pe No ganthā No oghā No yogā No nīvaraṇā No parāmāsā Sārammaṇā.

No cittā. Cetasikā. Cittasampayuttā ; . . . cittasaṅsatṭhā ; cittasamuṭṭhānā ; cittasahabhuno ; cittānuparivattino ; cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānā ; cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānasahabhuno ; cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānanuparivattino. Bāhirā ; no upāda :¹ siyā upādiṇṇā siyā anupādiṇṇā.

No upādānā.² No kilesā.

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ, etth' uppannaṅ vitakkaṅ ṭhapetvā, savitakkaṅ ; tiṇi jhānā avitakkā. Paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ, etth' uppannaṅ vicāraṅ ṭhapetvā, savicāraṅ ; tiṇi jhānā avicārā. Dve jhānā, etth' uppannaṅ pīti ṭhapetvā, sappītikā. Dve jhānā appītikā. Dve jhānā, etth' uppannaṅ pītiṅ ṭhapetvā, pītisahagatā ; dve jhānā na pītisahagatā.

Tiṇi jhānā, etth' uppannaṅ sukhaṅ ṭhapetvā, sukhasahagatā ; catutthaṅ jhānaṅ na sukhasahagataṅ. Catutthaṅ jhānaṅ, etth' uppannaṅ upekkhaṅ ṭhapetvā, upekkhasahagataṅ ; tiṇi jhānā na upekkhasahagatā.

Na kāmāvacarā ; siyā rūpāvacarā ; siyā na rūpāvacarā ; tiṇi jhānā na arūpāvacarā,³ catutthaṅ jhānaṅ siyā arūpāvacaraṅ siyā na arūpāvacaraṅ. Siyā pariyāpannā siyā apariyāpannā.

Siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyānikā. Siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā. Siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā. Araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṅ.

JHĀNAVIBHAṅGO SAMATTO DVĀDASAKO.⁴

¹ K : nupādā. S^d : nopādā.

² K : nupādānā.

³ S^d omits this phrase.

⁴ K. and B. omit dvādasako. S^d omits samatto. B. substitutes niṭṭhito.

XIII.

APPAMAÑÑAVIBHAṄGO.

CATASSO appamaññāyo : idha bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṅ disaṅ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṅ tathā tatiyaṅ tathā catutthaṅ, iti uddham adho tiriyaṅ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṅ lokaṅ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamaññena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharati ; karuṇāsahagatena cetasā ekaṅ disaṅ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṅ tathā tatiyaṅ tathā catutthaṅ, iti uddham adho tiriyaṅ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṅ lokaṅ karuṇāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamaññena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharati ; muditāsahagatena cetasā ekaṅ disaṅ pharitvā viharati tathā dutiyaṅ tathā tatiyaṅ tathā catutthaṅ, iti uddham adho tiriyaṅ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṅ lokaṅ muditāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamaññena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharati ; upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṅ disaṅ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṅ tathā tatiyaṅ tathā catutthaṅ, iti uddham adho tiriyaṅ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṅ lokaṅ upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamaññena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharati.

Kathaṅ ca bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṅ disaṅ pharitvā viharati ?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekaṅ puggalaṅ piyaṅ manāpaṅ disvā mettāyeyya, evam eva sabbe satte mettāya pharati.

Tattha katamā mettā ?

Yā sattesu metti mettāyanā mettāyitattaṅ mettā cetovimutti : ayaṅ vuccati mettā.

Tattha katamaṅ cittaṅ ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānasaṅ hadayaṅ¹ paṇḍaraṅ mano manāyatanaṅ manindriyaṅ viññāṇaṅ viññāṇakkhandho

¹ S^d condenses as before, cf. p. 144 *passim*.

tajjā manoviññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya mettāya sahaḡataṃ hoti sahaḡataṃ saṃsaḡḡhaṃ saṃpayuttaṃ, tena vuccati mettāsaḡagatena cetasā ti.

Ekaṃ disaṃ ti : puratthimaṃ vā disaṃ pacchimaṃ vā disaṃ uttaraṃ vā disaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ vā disaṃ uddhaṃ vā adho vā tiriyaṃ vā vidisaṃ vā.

Pharitvā ti : pharitvā adhimuccivā.

Viharatīti : iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Tathā dutiyaṃ ti : yath' eva ekaṃ disaṃ tathā dutiyaṃ disaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ disaṃ tathā catutthaṃ disaṃ tathā uddhaṃ tathā adho tathā tiriyaṃ tathā vidisaṃ.

Sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokan ti : sabbena sabbaṃ sabbathā¹ sabbaṃ asesāṃ nissesaṃ pariādāya vacanam etaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokan ti.

Mettāsaḡagatena cetasā ti : tattha katamā mettā ?

Yā sattesu metti mettāyanā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati mettā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya mettāya sahaḡataṃ hoti sahaḡataṃ saṃsaḡḡhaṃ saṃpayuttaṃ, tena vuccati mettāsaḡagatena cetasā ti.

Vipulenāti : yaṃ vipulaṃ taṃ mahaggaḡaṃ. Yaṃ mahaggaḡaṃ taṃ appamāṇaṃ. Yaṃ appamāṇaṃ so avero. Yo avero so avāpajjho.¹

Pharitvā ti : pharitvā² adhimuccivā.

Viharatīti : iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu karuṇāsaḡagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati ?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekaṃ puggalaṃ duggataṃ durupetaṃ disvā karuṇāyeyya, evam eva sabbe satte karuṇāya pharati.

Tattha katamā karuṇā ?

Yā sattesu karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ ?

¹ Sd : sabbatthā.

² B : abyāpajjo *always*.

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānasaṅ . . . pe . . . tājā mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṅ vuccati cittaṅ.

Idaṅ cittaṅ imāya karuṇāya sahaḡataṅ hoti sahaḡataṅ saṅsaṅṡhaṅ sampayuttaṅ, tena vuccati karuṇāsaḡatena cetasā ti.

Ekaṅ disaṅ ti: puratthimaṅ vā disaṅ pacchimaṅ vā disaṅ uttaraṅ vā disaṅ dakkhiṅaṅ vā disaṅ uddhaṅ vā adho vā tiriyaṅ vā vidisaṅ vā.

Pharitvā ti: pharivā adhimuccivā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . tena vuccati viharatīti.

Tathā dutiyaṅ ti: yath' eva ekaṅ disaṅ tathā dutiyaṅ disaṅ tathā tatiyaṅ disaṅ tathā catutthaṅ disaṅ tathā uddhaṅ tathā adho tathā tiriyaṅ tathā vidisaṅ.

Sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṅ lokan ti: sabbena sabbaṅ sabbathā¹ sabbaṅ asesayaṅ nissesayaṅ pariyādāya² vacanam etaṅ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṅ lokan ti.

Karuṇāsaḡatena cetasā ti: tattha katamā karuṇā?

Yā sattesu karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyitattaṅ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṅ vuccati karuṇā.

Tattha katamaṅ cittaṅ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānasaṅ . . . pe . . . tājā mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṅ vuccati cittaṅ.

Idaṅ cittaṅ imāya karuṇāya sahaḡataṅ hoti sahaḡataṅ saṅsaṅṡhaṅ sampayuttaṅ, tena vuccati karuṇāsaḡatena cetasā ti.

Vipulenāti: yaṅ vipulaṅ taṅ mahaggaṅ. Yaṅ mahaggaṅ taṅ appamaṅaṅ. Yaṅ appamaṅaṅ so avero. Yo avero so avyāpajjho.

Pharitvā ti: pharivā adhimuccivā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati: tena vuccati viharatīti.

Kathaṅ ca bhikkhu muditāsaḡatena cetasā ekaṅ disaṅ pharivā viharati?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekaṅ puggalaṅ piyaṅ manāpaṅ disvā mudito assa, evam eva³ sabbe satte muditāya pharati.

Tattha katamā muditā?

Yā sattesu muditā muditāyanā muditāyitattaṅ muditā-cetovimutti: ayaṅ vuccati muditā.

¹ So S^d. ² S^d: nissesapariyādāya. ³ S^d: evam evaṅ.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-
viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya muditāya sahaḡataṃ hoti sahaḡataṃ
saṃsaṭṭhaṃ saṃpayuttaṃ, tena vuccati muditāsaḡatena
cetasā ti.

Ekaṃ disaṃ ti: puratthimaṃ vā disaṃ pacchimaṃ vā
disaṃ uttaraṃ vā disaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ vā disaṃ uddhaṃ vā adho
vā tiriyaṃ vā vidisaṃ vā.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena
vuccati viharatīti.

Tathā dutiyaṃ ti: yath' eva ekaṃ disaṃ tathā
dutiyaṃ disaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ disaṃ tathā catutthaṃ disaṃ
tathā uddhaṃ tathā adho tathā tiriyaṃ tathā vidisaṃ.

Sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ
lokaṃ ti: sabbena sabbhaṃ sabbathā sabbhaṃ asesāṃ
nissesaṃ pariyādāya¹ vacanam etaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya
sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ ti.

Muditāsaḡatena cetasā ti: tattha katamā
muditā?

Yā sattesu muditā muditāyanā muditāyitattaṃ muditā-
cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati muditā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-
viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya muditāya sahaḡataṃ hoti sahaḡataṃ
saṃsaṭṭhaṃ saṃpayuttaṃ, tena vuccati muditāsaḡatena
cetasā ti.

Vipulenāti: yaṃ vipulaṃ taṃ mahaggaṭaṃ. Yaṃ
mahaggaṭaṃ taṃ appamaṇaṃ. Yaṃ appamaṇaṃ so avero.
Yo avero so avyāpajjho.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena
vuccati viharatīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu upekhāsaḡatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ
pharitvā viharati?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekaṃ puggalaṃ neva manāpaṃ na
amanāpaṃ disvā upekhako assa, evam eva² sabbe satte
upekhāya pharati.

Tattha katamā upekhā?

¹ S^d: asesā nissesaṃpariyādāna vacanam.

² S^d: evam evaṃ.

Yā sattesu upekhā upekhāyanā upekhāyitattaṅ upekhā-cetovimutti: ayaṅ vuccati upekhā.

Tattha katamaṅ cittaṅ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānasaṅ . . . pe . . . tajaṅ mano-viññānadhātu: idaṅ vuccati cittaṅ.

Idaṅ cittaṅ imāya upekhāya sahaḡataṅ hoti sahaḡataṅ saṅsaṅṡhaṅ saṅpayuttaṅ, tena vuccati upekhāsaḡatena cetāsā ti.

Ekaṅ disaṅ ti: puratthimaṅ vā disaṅ pacchimaṅ vā disaṅ uttaraṅ vā disaṅ dakkhiṅaṅ vā disaṅ uddhaṅ vā adho vā tiriyaṅ vā vidisaṅ vā.

Pharivā ti: pharivā adhimuccivā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Tathā dutiyaṅ ti: yath' eva ekaṅ disaṅ tathā dutiyaṅ disaṅ tathā tatiyaṅ disaṅ tathā catutthaṅ disaṅ tathā uddhaṅ tathā adho tathā tiriyaṅ tathā vidisaṅ.

Sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṅ lokan ti: sabbena sabbāṅ sabbathā sabbāṅ asesāṅ nisesāṅ pariyādāya¹ vacanam etaṅ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṅ lokan ti.

Upekhāsaḡatena cetāsā ti: tattha katamā upekhā?

Yā sattesu upekhā upekhāyanā upekhāyitattaṅ upekhā-cetovimutti: ayaṅ vuccati upekhā

Tattha katamaṅ cittaṅ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānasaṅ . . . pe . . . tajaṅ mano-viññānadhātu: idaṅ vuccati cittaṅ.

Idaṅ cittaṅ imāya upekhāya sahaḡataṅ hoti sahaḡataṅ saṅsaṅṡhaṅ saṅpayuttaṅ, tena vuccati upekhāsaḡatena cetāsā ti.

Vipulenāti: yaṅ vipulaṅ taṅ mahaggaṅ. Yaṅ mahaggaṅ taṅ appamaṅaṅ. Yaṅ appamaṅaṅ so avero. Yo avero so avyāpajjho.

Pharivā ti: pharivā adhimuccivā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṅ.²

Catasso appamaṅṅāyo: mettā karuṅā muditā upekhā.
Tattha katamā mettā?

¹ See p. 275, n 1.

² K: °bhājanīyaṅ.

Idha¹ bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tatthā katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā, Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, avitakkaṃ vicāramattaṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

¹ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 251-62.

Tattha katamā karuṇā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyittaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ¹ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇā sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, avitakkaṃ vicāramattaṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye

¹ S^d. here includes the following paragraphs by adding : . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamañ jhānaṃ . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja, &c.

karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyitattaṅ karuṇā-cetovimutti :
ayaṅ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sam-
payuttā.

Tattha katamā muditā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ
bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ
upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṅ, yā tasmiṅ samaye
muditā muditāyanā muditāyitattaṅ muditā-cetovimutti :
ayaṅ vuccati muditā. Avasesā dhammā muditāya sam-
payuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ
bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṅ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṅ¹
jhānaṅ . . . tatiyaṅ jhānaṅ . . . paṭhamaṅ jhanaṅ . . .
catutthaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṅ,
yā tasmiṅ samaye muditā muditāyanā muditāyitattaṅ
muditā - cetovimutti : ayaṅ vuccati muditā. Avasesā
dhammā muditāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā upekhā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ
bhāveti, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṅ
jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati upekhāsahagataṅ, yā tasmiṅ
samaye upekhā upekhāyanā upekhāyitattaṅ upekhā-ceto-
vimutti : ayaṅ vuccati upekhā. Avasesā dhammā upekhāya
sampayuttā.

Catasso appamaññāyo : mettā, karuṇā, muditā, upekhā.

Tattha katamā mettā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ
bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ
upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṅ, tasmiṅ samaye
phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā
kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa
katattā upacitattā vipākaṅ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .
paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṅ, yā
tasmiṅ samaye mettā mettāyanā mettāyitattaṅ mettā-ceto-
vimutti : ayaṅ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya
sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā mettā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ
bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṅ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṅ

¹ K : tatiyaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati, &c. *Then another paragraph for Fourth jhāna.*

jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ¹ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā - cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ² jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

¹ So S^d. K. and B. arrange the condensation thus: Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ, &c.

² So S^d. K. and B. condense as in the former paragraph.

Tattha katamā muditā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye muditā muditāyanā muditāyitattaṃ muditā - cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati muditā. Avasesā dhammā muditāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā muditā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ¹ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye muditā muditāyanā muditāyitattaṃ muditā - cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati muditā. Avasesā dhammā muditāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā upekhā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati upekhāsahagataṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati upekhāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye upekhā upekhāyanā upekhāyitattaṃ upekhā - cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati upekhā. Avasesā dhammā upekhāya sampayuttā.

Catasso appamaññāyo : mettā karuṇā muditā upekhā.

Tattha katamā mettā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ :

¹ K. and B. condense as in foregoing paragraphs.

yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyanā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā mettā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ, vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyanā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā muditā . . . pe . . .¹

Tattha katamā upekhā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kamma-vipākaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ, sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati upekhāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye upekhā upekhāyanā upekhāyitattaṃ upekhā-cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati upekhā. Avasesā dhammā upekkhāya sampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAṂ.²

Catasso appamaññāyo : idha bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ : iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamaññena averena ayāpajjhena pharitvā viharati ; karuṇāsahagatena cetasā . . . pe . . .³ muditāsahagatena cetasā . . . pe . . . upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamaññena averena ayāpajjhena pharitvā viharati.

Catunnaṃ appamaññānaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākātā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā ?

¹ S^d gives full text. K. omits all . . . pe . . .

² K : °bhājanīyaṃ.

³ So S^d. B. and K. give full text.

Siyā kusalā siyā avyākatā.

Tisso appamaññāyo¹ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā; upekhā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā. Siyā upādiṭṭhāpādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā.

Tisso appamaññāyo siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā; upekhā avitakka-avicārā.

Tisso appamaññāyo siyā pītisahagatā² siyā sukhasahagatā na upekhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti; upekhā upekhāsahagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siyā ācayagāminiyo³ siyā neva ācayagāminiyo na apacayagāminiyo³ Neva sekhā nāsekhā.

Mahaggaṭā; na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggaṭārammaṇā ti pi appamaññārammaṇā ti pi. Majjhimā. Aniyatā. Na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhīpatino ti pi.

Siyā uppānā siyā anuppānā siyā uppādiniyo.⁴ Siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppānā. Na vattabbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi⁵ paccuppānārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā; bahiddhārammaṇā; anidassana-appaṭighā.

Mettā hetu; tisso appamaññāyo na hetū. Sahetukā; hetusampayuttā. Mettā hetu ceva sahetukā ca; tisso appamaññāyo na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Mettā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā ca; tisso appamaññāyo na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū. Tisso appamaññāyo na hetū sahetukā; mettā na vattabbā na hetu sahetukā ti pi na hetu ahetukā ti pi.

Sappaccayā, saṅkhatā. Anidassanā; appaṭighā; arūpā; lokiya; kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā. Sāsavā; āsavavippayuttā; na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā, na vattabbā

¹ K. has here, and once below, appamaññāṇo.

² S^d: siyā pītisahagatā sukhassa ca sahatukā, na upekhāsahagatā, siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti upekhāsahagatā.

³ B. and K. °gāmino.

⁴ B. and K: uppādino.

⁵ S^d omits.

āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva
no ca āsavā ti pi; āsavavippayuttasāsavā.

No saṅgojanā . . . pe . . . No ganthā . . . No oghā
. . . No yogā . . . No nīvaraṇā . . . No parāmāsā . . .
Sārammaṇā.

No cittā. Cetasikā; cittasampayuttā; cittaṣaṅsaṭṭhā;
cittasamuṭṭhānā; cittasahabhuno; cittānuparivattiniyo;¹
cittaṣaṅsaṭṭha - samuṭṭhānā; cittaṣaṅsaṭṭha - samuṭṭhāna-
sahabhuno; cittaṣaṅsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattiniyo.

Bāhirā. No upādā² Siyā upādiṇṇā siyā anupādiṇṇā.

No upādānā . . . pe . . .³

No kilesā . . . pe . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; na
dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabba-
hetukā.

Tisso appamaññāyo siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā; upekhā
avitakkā. Tisso appamaññāyo siyā savicārā siyā avicārā;
upekhā avicārā. Tisso appamaññāyo siyā sappītikā siyā
appītikā; upekhā appītikā. Tisso appamaññāyo siyā pīti-
sahagatā siyā na na pītisahagatā; upekhā na pītisahagatā.
Tisso appamaññāyo sukhasahagatā; upekhā na sukha-
sahagatā. Upekhā upekhāsahagatā; tisso appamaññāyo
na upekhāsahagatā.

Na kāmāvacarā;⁴ rūpāvacarā; na arūpāvacarā; pariya-
pannā.

Aniyyānikā; aniyatā. Sa-uttarā; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.

APPAMAÑÑĀVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO TERASAMO.⁵

¹ K and B : °parivattino.

² K : nupādā.

³ K : nupādānā. B. alone gives . . . pe . . .

⁴ S^d inserts na.

⁵ K. omits terasamo; S^d omits samatto. Neither has
niṭṭhito.

XIV.

SIKKHĀPADAVIBHAJGO.

PAÑCA sikkhāpadāni: pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ, adinnādānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ, musāvādā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ.

(a) Tattha katamaṇ pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ, pāṇātipātā viramantassa yā tasmiṇ samaye pāṇātipātā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyaṇ akaranaṇ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto: idaṇ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyaṇ sampayuttā.

(b) Tattha katamaṇ pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ, pāṇātipātā viramantassa yā tasmiṇ samaye cetanā sañcetanā sañceta-yitattaṇ: idaṇ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c) Tattha katamaṇ pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ, pāṇātipātā viramantassa phasso vedanā . . .¹ paggāho avikkhepo: idaṇ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ.

(a*) Tattha² katamaṇ pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ sasaṅkhārena . . . pe³ . . . somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇavippayuttaṇ . . .

¹ Only B. indicates any hiatus here. Cf. above passim and Dh. S. § 1, passim. K. and B. omit vedanā throughout.

² S^d gives this paragraph on p. 287, and omits (b*) and (c*).

³ K. omits . . . pe . . .

pe¹ . . . somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . pe . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ . . . pe . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . pe . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ . . . pe . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena, pāṇātipātā viramantassa yā tasmiṃ samaye pāṇātipātā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇi akiriya akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto: idaṃ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyā sampayuttā.

(b*) Tattha katamaṃ pāṇātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena, pāṇātipātā viramantassa yā tasmiṃ samaye cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ: idaṃ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c*) Tattha katamaṃ pāṇātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena, pāṇātipātā viramantassa phasso vedanā . . . paggāho avikkhepō: idaṃ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ adinnādānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ?
 . . . pe² . . .

kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ? . . .
 pe . . .

musāvādā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ? . . . pe . . .

(a) surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā viramantassa yā tasmiṃ samaye surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇi akiriya akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti vetā-anatikkamo setughāto: idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyā sampayuttā.

(b) Tattha katamaṃ surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānaṃ veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ

¹ K. omits remaining . . . pe' . . . s.

² S^d gives in full the three paragraphs corresponding to (a), (b) and (c) only, in the case of this and the next two sikkhāpadāni.

hoti somanassasahagataṃ nāṇasāṃpayuttaṃ, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā viramantassa yā tasmiṃ samaye cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃyitattaṃ : idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c) Tattha katamaṃ surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ nāṇasampayuttaṃ, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā viramantassa phasso vedanā . . . paggāho avikkhepo : idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ.

(a*) Tattha¹ katamaṃ surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ nāṇasampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagataṃ nāṇavippayuttaṃ . . . somanassasahagataṃ nāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nāṇasampayuttaṃ, . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nāṇasampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nāṇavippayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā viramantassa yā tasmiṃ samaye surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyaṃ akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velānatikkamo setughāto : idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyā sampayuttā.

(b*) Tattha katamaṃ surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ nāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā viramantassa yā tasmiṃ samaye cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃyitattaṃ : idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c*) Tattha katamaṃ surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ nāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena. surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā viramantassa phasso ve-

¹ S^d inserts here the paragraph (a*), p. 285, down to upekhāsahagataṃ nāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena, and then continues surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā as above.

danā . . . paggāho avikkhepo: idaṅ vuccati surāmeraya-
majjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṅ.

Pañca sikkhāpadāni: pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṅ,
adinnādānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṅ, kāmesu micchācārā
veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṅ, musāvādā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṅ,
surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṅ.

(a) Tattha katamaṅ pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṅ?
Yasmiṅ samaye kāmāvacaraṅ kusalaṅ cittaṅ uppannaṅ
hoti somanassasahagataṅ ṇāṇasampayuttaṅ

hīnaṅ . . . pe¹ . . .
majjhimaṅ . . . pe . . .
paṇītaṅ . . . pe . . .
chandāhipateyyaṅ . . . pe . . .
viriyāhipateyyaṅ . . . pe . . .
cittāhipateyyaṅ . . . pe . . .
vīmaṅsāhipateyyaṅ . . .

chandāhipateyyaṅ hīnaṅ . . . majjhimaṅ . . . paṇītaṅ
. . . viriyāhipateyyaṅ hīnaṅ . . . majjhimaṅ . . . paṇī-
taṅ . . . cittāhipateyyaṅ hīnaṅ . . . majjhimaṅ . . .
paṇītaṅ . . . vīmaṅsāhipateyyaṅ hīnaṅ . . . majjhimaṅ
. . . paṇītaṅ,² pāṇātipātā viramantassa yā tasmiṅ samaye
pāṇātipātā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriya āka-
raṅaṅ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto: idaṅ vuc-
cati pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṅ. Avasesā dhammā
veramaṇiyā sampayuttā.

(b) Tattha katamaṅ pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṅ?
Yasmiṅ samaye kāmāvacaraṅ kusalaṅ cittaṅ uppannaṅ
hoti somanassasahagataṅ ṇāṇasampayuttaṅ hīnaṅ . . .
majjhimaṅ . . . paṇītaṅ, chandāhipateyyaṅ . . . viriyā-
hipateyyaṅ . . . cittāhipateyyaṅ . . . vīmaṅsāhipa-
teyyaṅ . . . chandāhipateyyaṅ hīnaṅ . . . majjhimaṅ
. . . paṇītaṅ . . . viriyāhipateyyaṅ hīnaṅ . . . majjhi-
maṅ . . . paṇītaṅ . . . cittāhipateyyaṅ hīnaṅ . . . maj-
jhimaṅ . . . paṇītaṅ . . . vīmaṅsāhipateyyaṅ hīnaṅ . . .
majjhimaṅ . . . paṇītaṅ, pāṇātipātā viramantassa yā
tasmiṅ samaye cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṅyitattaṅ: idaṅ
vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṅ. Avasesā
dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c) Tattha katamaṅ pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṅ?

¹ K. omits all . . . pe . . . See Dh. S. § 269.

² S^d here omits the following, ending as under paragraph
(c), p. 287, then reverting to (b) above, contracts the next 5
replies into one paragraph.

viriyādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ . . .
 cittādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ . . .
 vīmaṅsādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ,
 surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā viramantassa yā tasmiṃ
 samaye surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā ārati virati paṭi-
 virati veramaṇi akiriya akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-ana-
 tikkamo setughāto: idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamā-
 datṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā vera-
 maṇiyā sampayuttā . . . pe . . . (b) avasesā dhammā
 cetanāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . . (c) phasso vedanā . . .
 paggāho avikkhepo: idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamā-
 datṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ.

(a*) Tattha katamaṃ surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā
 veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
 hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñānasampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena
 . . . somanassasahagataṃ ñānavipayuttaṃ . . . somanassa-
 sahagataṃ ñānavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhā-
 sahagataṃ ñānasampayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāna-
 sampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāna-
 vipayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñānavippayuttaṃ sasaṅ-
 khārena hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ . . . chandh-
 ādhipeyyaṃ . . . viriyādhipeyyaṃ . . . cittādhipe-
 teyyaṃ . . . chandhādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ
 . . . paṇītaṃ . . . viriyādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhi-
 maṃ . . . paṇītaṃ . . . cittādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . maj-
 jhimaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ, surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā vira-
 mantassa yā tasmiṃ samaye surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā
 ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇi akiriya akaraṇaṃ anaj-
 jhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto: idaṃ vuccati surāme-
 rayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā
 dhammā veramaṇiyā sampayuttā . . . pe (b*) . . . Avasesā
 dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā . . . pe (c*) . . . phasso
 vedanā . . . paggāho avikkhepo: idaṃ vuccati surāmeraya-
 majjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ.

Katame dhammā sikkhā?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
 hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñānasampayuttaṃ, rūpārammaṇaṃ
 vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ'
 ārabha, tasmiṃ samaye phasso¹ hoti . . . pe . . . avik-
 khepo hoti: ime dhammā sikkhā.

¹ Sd adds vedanā and omits pe.

Katame dhammā sikkhā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṇaṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ . . . somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena, rūpāramaṇaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammāramaṇaṇaṃ vā, yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabhā ; tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti¹ . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti ; ime dhammā sikkhā.

Katame dhammā sikkhā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpāpattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti² . . . pe . . . arūpāpattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti . . . pe . . .³ lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā sikkhā.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAṆ.⁴

Pañca sikkhāpadāni : pānātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ, adinnādānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ, musāvādā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Pañcannaṃ sikkhāpadānaṃ⁵ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākātā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā ?

Kusalā yeva. Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Vipākadhammadhammā. Anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Asaṅkiliṭṭha - saṅkilesikā.

Savitakka-savicārā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā, neva dassanena bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

¹ So S^d.

² S^d gives nearly full text: the jhānas, and the arūpajhānaṃ : sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma, &c., both ending as in preceding paragraph.

³ K. omits pe.

⁴ K. °bhājanīyaṇ.

⁵ S^d : pañcasikkhāpadānaṃ.

Ācayagāmino. Neva sekhā nāsekhā. Parittā; parittārammaṇā; majjhimā. Aniyatā. Na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā, na vattabbā uppādino ti.

Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppanā. Paccuppanārammaṇā.

Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā. Bahiddharammaṇā; anidassana-appatighā.

Na hetū; sahetukā; hetusampayuttā; na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetu, na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū; na hetū sahetukā. Sappaccayā; saṅkhatā; anidassanā; appatighā; arūpā; lokiyā; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā; sāsavā; āsavavippayuttā, na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā; na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi, āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; āsavavippayutta-sāsavā.

No saṅyojanā. . . . No ganthā. . . . No oghā. . . . No yogā. . . . No nīvaraṇā. . . . No parāmāsā. . . . Sārammaṇā.

No cittā; cetasikā; cittasampayuttā; cittaṣaṅsatṭhā; cittasamuṭṭhānā; cittasahabhuno; cittānuparivattino; cittaṣaṅsatṭha - samuṭṭhānā; cittaṣaṅsatṭha - samuṭṭhānasahabhuno; cittaṣaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino.

Bahirā; no upādā;¹ anupādiṇṇā.

No upādānā.² No kilesā. . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Savitakka-savicārā. Siyā sappītikā siyā appītikā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā.

Kāmāvacarā; na rūpāvacarā; na³ arūpāvacarā; pariyaṇṇā. Aniyānikā; aniyatā. Sa-uttarā. Araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.

SIKKHĀPADAVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO CUDDASAMO.⁴

¹ K: nupādā. S^d: no' pādā.

² K: nupādānā. S^d: no' pādānā. ³ S^d omits na.

⁴ S^d omits Pañhāpucchakaṇ and samatto. K. omits cuddasamo. B. has niṭṭhito.

XV.

PAṬISAMBHIDĀVIBHAṄGO.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Atthe ñāṇaṇ atthapaṭisambhidā. Dhamme ñāṇaṇ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra¹ dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṇ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu ñāṇaṇ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Dukkhe ñāṇaṇ atthapaṭisambhidā. Dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṇ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṇ atthapaṭisambhidā. Dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṇ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra¹ dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṇ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu ñāṇaṇ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā. Atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Hetumhi ñāṇaṇ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Hetuphale ñāṇaṇ atthapaṭisambhidā. Tatra² dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṇ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu ñāṇaṇ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Ye dhammā jātā bhūtā sañjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā, imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṇ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yehi dhammehi te dhammā jātā bhūtā sañjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā, tesu dhammesu ñāṇaṇ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṇ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu ñāṇaṇ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

¹ S^d : tattha, and always.

² S^d : yamhā dhammā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Jarāmarañe ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Jarāmarāṇasamudaye ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Jarāmarāṇanirodhe ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Jātiyā ñāṇaṃ,¹ bhava ñāṇaṃ, upādāne ñāṇaṃ, taṇhāya ñāṇaṃ, vedanāya ñāṇaṃ, phasse ñāṇaṃ, saḷāyatane ñāṇaṃ, nāmarūpe ñāṇaṃ, viññāṇe ñāṇaṃ,¹ saṅkhāresu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Saṅkhārasamudaye ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Saṅkhāranirodhe ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Saṅkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tattha katamā dhammapaṭisambhidā ?

Idha bhikkhu dhammaṃ jānāti suttaṃ geyyaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ gāthaṃ² udānaṃ itivuttakaṃ jātakaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ vedallaṃ³ ayaṃ vuccati dhammapaṭisambhidā. So tassa tass' eva bhāsitassa atthaṃ jānāti : ayaṃ imassa bhāsitassa attho, ayaṃ imassa bhāsitassa attho ti : ayaṃ vuccati atthapaṭisambhidā. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṆ.⁴

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā

¹ S^d inserts . . . pe . . .

² S^d : gāthā.

³ The 'Navagaṇaṃ Buddhavacaṇaṃ.' See Vin. III, 8 ; M., I., 133 ; A. II., 7, 103, 108 ; P.P., 43, 62.

⁴ Both K. and S^d : °bhājanīyaṇ.

pan' ārabbhā, tasmiñ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti; ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇañ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesañ vipāke ñāṇañ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesañ dhammānañ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇañ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇañ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiñ samaye kāmāvacarañ kusalañ cittañ uppannañ hoti somanassasahagatañ ñāṇasampayuttañ sasañkhārena . . . somanassasahagatañ ñāṇavippayuttañ . . . somanassasahagatañ ñāṇavippayuttañ sasañkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatañ ñāṇasampayuttañ sasañkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatañ ñāṇavippayuttañ . . . upekhāsahagatañ ñāṇavippayuttañ sasañkhārena, rūpārammaṇañ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇañ vā yañ yañ vā pan' ārabbhā, tasmiñ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇañ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesañ vipāke ñāṇañ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesañ dhammānañ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇañ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇañ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiñ samaye rūpūpapattiya maggañ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇañ, tasmiñ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇañ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesañ vipāke ñāṇañ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesañ dhammānañ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇañ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇañ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā . . . pe¹ . . .

¹ B. and K. omit . . . pe . . . S^d here repeats the formula giving the second-fourth, with first-fifth Jhānas in one and the same reply.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhaminā kusalā?

Yasmiṅ samaye arūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṅ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṅ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati, tasmiṅ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñānaṅ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesāṅ vipāke ñānaṅ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṅ dhammānaṅ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñānaṅ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena bhānena tāni ñānāni jānāti: imāni ñānāni idam atthajotakānīti, nānesu ñānaṅ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṅ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti niyyānikaṅ apacayagāmiṅ ditthigatānaṅ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñānaṅ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesāṅ vipāke ñānaṅ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṅ dhammānaṅ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñānaṅ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñānena tāni ñānāni jānāti: imāni ñānāni idam atthajotakānīti, nānesu ñānaṅ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā . . . pe . . .¹

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṅ samaye akusalaṅ cittaṅ uppannaṅ hoti somanasasahagataṅ ditthigatasampayuttaṅ, rūpārammaṅaṅ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṅaṅ vā yaṅ yaṅ vā pan' ārabba, tasmiṅ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā akusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñānaṅ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesāṅ vipāke ñānaṅ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṅ dhammānaṅ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñānaṅ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñānena tāni ñānāni jānāti: imāni ñānāni idam atthajotakānīti, nānesu ñānaṅ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

¹ B. and K. omit . . . pe . . .

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā akusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanasasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ . . . somanasasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . domanassasahagataṃ paṭighasampayuttaṃ . . . domanassasahagataṃ paṭighasampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ vicikicchāsampayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ uddhaccasampayuttaṃ, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabbha, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā akusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesāṃ vipāke ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakāniti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ cakkhuviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti upekhā hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, upekhindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti ye vā pana tasmiṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā : ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakāniti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sotaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti

upekhāsahagataṃ saddārammaṇaṃ . . . ghānaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ gandhārammaṇaṃ . . . jivhāviññāṇaṃ uppaññaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ rasārammaṇaṃ . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti sukhasahagataṃ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṃ, tasmaṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, sukhaṃ hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, sukhindriyaṃ hoti, jivitindriyaṃ hoti ye vā pana tasmaṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā : ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata ?

Yasmaṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammaṣṣa katattā upacitattā¹ vipākā manodhātu² uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabha, tasmaṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, upekhā hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, upekhindriyaṃ hoti, jivitindriyaṃ hoti ye vā pana tasmaṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā : ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata ?

Yasmaṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa . . . vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabha, tasmaṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, pīti hoti, sukhaṃ hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ hoti, jivitindriyaṃ hoti ye vā pana tasmaṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino

¹ S^d omits this word here only.

² Cf. Dh. S. §§ 445 foll.

dhammā: ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu . . . pe . . . ñāṇesu ñāṇaṇ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa . . . vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . upekhindriyaṇ hoti ye vā . . . arūpino dhammā: ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu . . . pe . . . ñāṇesu ñāṇaṇ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṇ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesañ dhammānaṇ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṇ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakanīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṇ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṇ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasinaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākāṇ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasinaṇ; tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṇ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesañ dhammānaṇ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṇ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena

ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti ñāṇesu ñāṇaṇ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.¹

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṇ samaye arūpūpapattiyā maggaṇ bhāveti sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasaññāśahagataṇ, sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati, tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva arūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṇ sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasaññāśahagataṇ sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati; tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṇ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṇ dhammānaṇ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṇ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṇ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayaḡāmiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṇ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ suññataṇ; tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṇ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṇ dhammānaṇ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṇ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṇ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.²

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

¹ *There is no sign in any of the texts that the remaining Jhānas are here to be taken as read.*

² *S^d adds . . . pe . . .*

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṅ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṅ cakkhaviññāṇaṅ uppannaṅ hoti upekhāsahagataṅ rūpārammaṇaṅ . . . pe¹ . . . sotaviññāṇaṅ uppannaṅ hoti upekhāsahagataṅ saddārammaṇaṅ . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇaṅ uppannaṅ hoti upekhāsahagataṅ gandhārammaṇaṅ ; . . . pe . . . jivhāviññāṇaṅ uppannaṅ hoti upekhāsahagataṅ rasārammaṇaṅ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṅ uppannaṅ hoti dukkhasahagataṅ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṅ hoti, dukkhaṅ hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṅ hoti, dukkhindriyaṅ hoti, jīvitindriyaṅ hoti, ye vā pana tasmiṅ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā : ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṅ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṅ dhammāṅ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṅ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṅ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṅ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manodhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṅ yaṅ vā pan' ārabha, tasmiṅ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṅ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, upekhā hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṅ hoti, upekhindriyaṅ hoti, jīvitindriyaṅ hoti ye vā pana tasmiṅ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā : ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṅ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṅ dhammāṅ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṅ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṅ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṅ samaye manodhātu uppannā hoti kiriya neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā upekhāsahagatā

¹ K. omits pe. S^d has it here only.

rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā . . . pe¹ . . . manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā somanassasahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā pan' ārabhha, tasmīṇ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, sañña hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṇ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, upekhā hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, viriyindriyaṇ hoti, samādhindriyaṇ hoti, manindriyaṇ hoti, upekhindriyaṇ hoti, jivitindriyaṇ hoti ye va pana tasmīṇ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā : ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṇ atthapaṭisāmbhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṇ dhammāṇaṇ paññatti hoti ; tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṇ niruttipaṭisāmbhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṇ paṭibhānapaṭisāmbhidā.

Tisso paṭisāmbhidā : atthapaṭisāmbhidā niruttipaṭisāmbhidā paṭibhānapaṭisāmbhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṇ samaye manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . pe . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . rūpāvacaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti² kiriyaṇ neva kusalaṇ nākusalaṇ na ca kammavipākaṇ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṇ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . paṭhamaṇ . . . dutiyaṇ . . . tatiyaṇ . . . catutthaṇ . . . paṭhamaṇ . . . pañcamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇ . . . arūpāvacaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti kiriyaṇ neva kusalaṇ nākusalaṇ na ca kammavipākaṇ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṇ, sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṇ, sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati ; tasmīṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṇ atthapaṭisāmbhidā. Yāya nirut-

¹ K and B. give this answer in full.

² S^d omits the next six lines, continuing at sabbaso, &c.

tiyā tesañ dhammānaṅ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammanirut-
tābhilāpe ñānaṅ niruttipatisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni
ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu
ñānaṅ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭi-
sambhidā niruttipatisambhidā paṭibhāṇasambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā kāmāvacarakusalato¹ catūsu ñāṇa-
sampayuttesu cittuppādesu, kiriyato catūsu ñāṇasampayut-
tesu cittuppādesu uppajjanti. Atthapaṭisambhidā etesu
ceva uppajjati catūsu ca maggesu catūsu ca phalesu
uppajjati.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANIYAṅ.²

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭi-
sambhidā niruttipatisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.
Catunnaṅ paṭisambhidānaṅ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati
avyākatā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Siyā kusalā siyā avyākatā.

Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamā-
sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā
nevavipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā; atthapaṭisambhidā
siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-
na-vipākadhammadhammā. Tisso paṭisambhidā anupādiṅ-
ṇupādāniyā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā anupādiṅṇupādāniyā
siyā anupādiṅṇa-anupādāniyā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā asaṅkiliṭṭha-sankilesikā,³ atthapaṭi-
sambhidā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-
asaṅkilesikā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā savitakka-savicārā, atthapaṭisam-
bhidā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā
siyā avitakka-avicārā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasaha-
gatā siyā upekhāsahagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā, neva das-
sanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā siyā ācayagāminiyo⁴ siyā neva
ācayagāminiyo na apacayagāminiyo; atthapaṭisambhidā

¹ S^d: kāmāvacaraṅ kusalato.

² K: °bhājanīyaṅ.

³ S^d adds asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesikā, omitting the rest of
the sentence.

⁴ B. and K. have the masculine plural throughout: °gāmino.

siyā ācayagāminī siyā apacayagāminī siyā neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī. Tisso paṭisambhidā neva sekḥā¹ nāsekḥā, atthapaṭisambhidā siyā sekḥā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekḥā nāsekḥā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā parittā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā parittā siyā appamāṇā. Niruttipaṭisambhidā parittārammaṇā; tisso paṭisambhidā siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggaṭārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā. Tisso paṭisambhidā majjhimā, atthapaṭisambhidā siyā majjhimā, siyā paṇitā. Tisso paṭisambhidā aniyatā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Niruttipaṭisambhidā na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatini² ti pi; atthapaṭisambhidā na maggārammaṇā, siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatini³ siyā na vattabbā maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatini ti pi; dve paṭisambhidā siyā maggārammaṇā, na maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatiniyo⁴ siyā na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggādhipatiniyo⁴ ti pi.

Tisso paṭisambhidā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattabbā uppādiniyo⁵ ti; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādini.

Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Niruttipaṭisambhidā paccuppannārammaṇā; dve paṭisambhidā siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā. Niruttipaṭisambhidā bahiddhārammaṇā; tisso paṭisambhidā siyā ajjhattārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā. Anidassana-appaṭighā.

Hetū, sahetukā, hetusampayuttā, hetū ceva sahetukā ca, hetū ceva hetusampayuttā ca, na vattabbā na hetū sahetukā ti pi na hetū ahetukā ti pi. Sappaccayā; saṅkhatā; anidassanā; appaṭighā; arūpā. Tisso paṭisambhidā lokiyā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā. Kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā. Tisso paṭisambhidā sāsavā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Āsavavippayuttā. Tisso

¹ B., K. and S^d have this plural.

² K: °patino. ³ So S^d and K. ⁴ B. and K.: °patino.

⁵ B. and K.: uppādino.

paṭisambhidā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā; atthapaṭisambhidā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā, siyā na vattabbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti. Na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi. Tisso paṭisambhidā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā.¹

No saṅyojanā. . . . No ganthā. . . . No oghā. . . .
No yogā. . . . No nīvaraṇā. . . . No parāmāsā. . . .
Sārammaṇā.

No cittā; cetasikā; cittasampayuttā; cittaśaṅsatṭhā; cittasamuṭṭhānā; cittasahabhuno; cittaṇuparivattino; cittaśaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānā; cittaśaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānasahabhuno, cittaśaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino. Bāhirā; no upādā²; anupādiṇṇā.

No upādānā.³ . . .

No kilesā. . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā savitakkā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Tisso paṭisambhidā savicārā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Siyā sapṭikā siyā appṭikā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Siyā upekhāsahagatā,⁴ siyā na upekhāsahagatā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā kāmāvacarā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Na rūpāvacarā. Na arūpāvacarā. Tisso paṭisambhidā pariyāpannā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā pariyāpannā siyā apariyāpannā. Tisso paṭisambhidā aniyyānikā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyānikā. Tisso paṭisambhidā aniyatā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā. Tisso paṭisambhidā sa-uttarā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā. Araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAJ.⁵

PAṬISAMBHIDĀVIBHAṆḂGO SAMMATTO PANNARASAMO.⁶

¹ S^d has . . . pe . . . here.

² K. and Sp: nupādā.

³ K. and S^d: nupādānā.

⁴ S^d omits these two words.

⁵ S^d omits.

⁶ K. omits pannarasamo. S^d omits samatto. B. substitutes niṭṭhito.

XVI.

NĀṆAVIBHAṆGO.

(Mātikā.)

Ekavidhena nāṇavatthu :

Pañcaviññāṇā

na hetu

ahetukā

hetuvippayuttā

sappaccayā

saṅkhata

arūpā

lokiyā

sāsavā

saṅyojaniyā

ganthaniyā

oghaniyā

yoganiyā

nīvaraniyā

parāmatthā

upādāniyā

saṅkilesikā

avyākatā

sārammaṇā

acetasikā

vipākā

upādinn' upādāniyā

asaṅkilittha-saṅkilesikā

na savitakka-savicārā

na avitakka-vicāramattā

avitakka-avicārā

na pītisahagatā

neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā

neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā

neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino

neva sekhā nāsekhā
 parittā
 kāmāvacarā
 na rūpāvacarā
 na arūpāvacarā
 pariyāpannā
 no apariyāpannā
 aniyatā¹
 aniyyānikā
 uppannāmanoviññāṇa-viññeyyā²
 aniccā
 jarābhibhūtā.

Pañca viññāṇā

uppannavatthukā uppannārammaṇā
 pure-jātavatthukā pure-jātārammaṇā
 ajjhattikavatthukā bāhirārammaṇā
 asambhinnavatthukā asambhinnārammaṇā
 nānāvatthukā nānārammaṇā
 na³ aññamaññassa gocaravisaṇṇaṃ paccanubhonti
 na asamannāhārā uppajjanti
 na amanasikārā uppajjanti
 na abbokiṇṇā uppajjanti
 na apubbaṇṇaṃ acarimaṇṇaṃ uppajjanti
 na aññamaññassa samanantarā uppajjanti.

Pañca viññāṇā anābhogā.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci⁴ dhammaṇṇaṃ paṭivijānāti
 aññātra abhinipātāmatā.

Pañcannaṇṇaṃ viññāṇānaṇṇaṃ samanantarā pi na kañci
 dhammaṇṇaṃ paṭivijānāti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci⁵ iriyāpathaṇṇaṃ kappeti.

Pañcannaṇṇaṃ viññāṇānaṇṇaṃ samanantarā pi na kañci⁵ iriyā-
 pathaṇṇaṃ kappeti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kāyakammaṇṇaṃ na vacīkammaṇṇaṃ
 paṭṭhapeti.

Pañcannaṇṇaṃ viññāṇānaṇṇaṃ samanantarā pi na kāyakam-
 maṇṇaṃ na vacīkammaṇṇaṃ paṭṭhapeti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kusalākusalaṇṇaṃ dhammaṇṇaṃ samā-
 diyati.

Pañcannaṇṇaṃ viññāṇānaṇṇaṃ samanantarā pi na kusalā-
 kusalaṇṇaṃ dhammaṇṇaṃ samādiyati.

¹ S^d omits.

² B. uppannāmanoviññāṇa°.

³ S^d omits na.

⁴ So S^d, but kiñci in next sentence. B: kiñci.

⁵ S^d and B: kiñci.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na samāpajjati na vuṭṭhāti.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na samāpajjati na vuṭṭhāti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na cavati na upapajjati.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na cavati na upapajjati.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṃ passati.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṃ passati.

Yāthāvakavatthuvibhāvanā¹ paññā.

Evam ekavidhena ñāṇavatthū.

Duvidhena ñāṇavatthū :

lokiyā	}	paññā,
lokuttarā		
kenaci viññeyyā	}	paññā,
kenaci na viññeyyā		
sāsava	}	paññā,
anāsava		
āsavavippayutta-sāsavā	}	paññā,
āsavavippayutta-anāsavā		
saṃyojanīyā	}	paññā, ²
asaṃyojanīyā		
saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojanīyā	}	paññā,
saṃyojanavippayutta-asaṃyojanīyā		
ganthaniyā	}	paññā, ²
aganthaniyā		
ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā	}	paññā,
ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā		
oghanīyā	}	paññā,
anoghanīyā		
oghavippayutta-oghanīyā	}	paññā,
oghavippayutta-anoghanīyā		
yoganiyā	}	paññā, ³
ayoganiyā		
yogavippayutta-yoganiyā	}	paññā,
yogavippayutta-ayoganiyā		
nīvaraṇīyā	}	paññā, ³
anīvaraṇīyā		
nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇīyā	}	paññā,
nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇīyā		

¹ S^d : yāvāthākavatthū°, but cf. p. 322. K: yāthāvatthavibhāvanā.

² S^d omits this alternative.

³ So also S^d.

parāmatṭhā }
 aparāmatṭhā } paññā,¹
 parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatṭhā }
 parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatṭhā } paññā,
 upādiṇṇā }
 anupādiṇṇā } paññā,
 upādāniyā }
 anupādāniyā } paññā,
 upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā }
 upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā } paññā,
 saṅkilesikā }
 asaṅkilesikā } paññā,
 kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā }
 kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesikā } paññā,
 savitakkā }
 avitakkā } paññā,
 savicārā }
 avicārā } paññā,
 sappītikā }
 appītikā } paññā,
 pītisahagatā }
 na pītisahagatā } paññā,¹
 sukhasahagatā }
 na sukhasahagatā } paññā,
 upekhāsahagatā }
 na upekhāsahagatā } paññā,
 kāmāvacarā }
 na kāmāvacarā } paññā,
 rūpāvacarā }
 na rūpāvacarā } paññā,
 arūpāvacarā }
 na arūpāvacarā } paññā,
 pariyāpannā }
 aparīyāpannā } paññā,
 niyyānikā }
 anīyyānikā } paññā,
 niyatā }
 aniyatā } paññā,
 sa-uttarā }
 anuttarā } paññā,
 atthajāpikā }
 jāpitatthā } paññā,

Evay duvidhena ñāṇavatthu.

¹ S^d omits this alternative.

Tividhena ñāṇavatthu :

cintāmayā ¹	}	paññā,
sutamayā		
bhāvanāmayā		
dānamayā	}	paññā,
sīlamayā		
bhāvanāmayā		
adhisīle	}	paññā,
adhicitte ²		
adhipaññāya		
āyakosallaṅ	}	
apāyakosallaṅ		
upāyakosallaṅ,		
vipākā	}	paññā,
vipākadhammadhammā		
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā		
upādiṇṇupādāniyā	}	paññā,
anupādiṇṇupādāniyā		
anupādiṇṇā-anupādāniyā		
savitakka-savicārā	}	paññā,
avitakka-vicaramattā		
avitakka-avicārā		
pītisahagatā	}	paññā,
sukhasahagatā		
upekhāsahagatā		
ācayagāmini	}	paññā,
apacayagāmini		
neva ācayagāmini na apacayagāmini		
sekhā	}	paññā,
asekhā		
neva sekhā nāsekhā		
parittā	}	paññā,
mahaggatā		
appamāṇā		
parittārammaṇā	}	paññā,
mahaggatārammaṇā		
appamāṇārammaṇā		
maggārammaṇā	}	paññā,
maggahetukā		
maggādhipatini		
uppaññā	}	paññā,
anuppannā		
uppādini		

¹ S^d : cittāmayā.

² S^o : adhicittena.

atitā	}	paññā,
anāgatā		
paccuppaññā		
atitārammaṇa	}	paññā,
anāgatārammaṇā		
paccuppannārammaṇā		
ajjhattā	}	paññā,
bahiddhā		
ajjhattabahiddhā		
ajjhattārammaṇā	}	paññā.
bahiddhārammaṇā		
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā		

Savitakka-savicārā paññā :

atthi	{	vipākā
	{	vipākadhammadhammā
	{	neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
atthi	{	upādiṇṇupādāniyā
	{	anupādiṇṇupādāniyā
	{	anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā,
atthi	{	pīṭisahagatā
	{	sukhasahagatā
	{	upekhāsahagatā,
atthi	{	ācayagāminī
	{	apacayagāminī
	{	neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī,
atthi	{	sekhā
	{	asekhā
	{	neva sekhā nāsekhā,
atthi	{	parittā
	{	mahaggatā
	{	appamāṇā,
atthi	{	parittārammaṇā
	{	mahaggatārammaṇā
	{	appamāṇārammaṇā,
atthi	{	maggārammaṇā
	{	maggahetukā
	{	maggādhipatini,
atthi	{	uppannā
	{	anuppannā
	{	uppādinī,
atthi	{	atitā
	{	anāgatā
	{	paccuppannā,

- atthi { atitārammaṇā
anāgatārammaṇā
paccuppannārammaṇā,
atthi { ajjhattā
bahiddhā
ajjhattabahiddhā,
atthi { ajjhattārammaṇā
bahiddhārammaṇā
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā.

Avitakka-vicāramattā paññā :

- atthi { vipākā
vipākadhammadhammā
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
atthi { upādiṇṇupādāniyā
anupādiṇṇupādāniyā
anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā,
atthi { ācayagāminī
apacayagāminī
neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī,
atthi { sekhā
asekhā
neva sekhā nāsekhā,
atthi { uppannā
anuppannā
uppādini,
atthi { atitā
anāgatā
paccuppannā,
atthi { ajjhattā
bahiddhā
ajjhattabahiddhā.

Avitakka-avicārā paññā :

- atthi { vipākā
vipākadhammadhammā
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
atthi { upādiṇṇupādāniyā
anupādiṇṇupādāniyā
anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā,
atthi { pītisahagatā
sukhasahagatā
upekhāsahagatā,
atthi { ācayagāminī
apacayagāminī
neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī,

- atthi { sekhā
asekhā
neva sekhā nāsekhā,
parittārammaṇā
atthi { mahaggatārammaṇā
appamānārammaṇā,
maggārammaṇā
atthi { maggaHetukā
maggādhīpatinī,
uppannā
atthi { anuppannā
uppādinī,
atītā
atthi { anāgatā
paccuppannā,
atītārammaṇā
atthi { anāgatārammaṇā
paccuppannārammaṇā,
ajjhattā
atthi { bahiddhā
ajjhattabahiddhā,
ajjhattārammaṇā
atthi { bahiddhārammaṇā
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā.

Pītisahagatā paññā . . . pe¹ . . . sukhasahagatā paññā :

- atthi { vipākā
vipākadhammadhammā
neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
upādiṇṇupādāniyā
atthi { anupādiṇṇupādāniyā
anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā,
savitakka-savicārā
atthi { avitakka-vicāramattā
avitakka-avicārā,
ācayagāminī
atthi { apacayagāminī
neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī,
sekhā
atthi { asekhā
neva sekhā nāsekhā,
parittā
atthi { mahaggatā
appamāṇā,

¹ B. and K. omit . . . pe . . .

- atthi { parittārammaṇā
mahaggatārammaṇā
appamaṇārammaṇā,
atthi { maggārammaṇā
maggahetukā
maggādhipatini,
atthi { uppannā
anuppannā
uppādinī,
atthi { atitā
anāgatā
paccuppannā,
atthi { atitārammaṇā
anāgatārammaṇā
paccuppannā,
atthi { ajjhattā
bahiddhā
ajjhattabahiddhā,
atthi { ajjhattārammaṇā
bahiddhārammaṇā
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā.

Upekhāsahagatā paññā :

- atthi { vipākā
vipākadhammadhammā
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
atthi { upādiṇṇupādāniyā
anupādiṇṇupādāniyā
anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā,
atthi { ācayagāmini
apacayagāmini
neva ācayagāmini na apacayagāmini,
atthi { sekhā
asekhā
neva sekhā nāsekhā,
atthi { parittā
mahaggatā
appamaṇā,
atthi { parittārammaṇā
mahaggatārammaṇā
appamaṇārammaṇā,
atthi { maggārammaṇā
maggahetukā
maggādhipatini,

- atthi { uppannā
anuppannā
uppādinī,
atitā
anāgatā
paccuppannā,
atitārammaṇā
anāgatārammaṇā
paccuppannārammaṇā,
ajjhattā
bahiddhā
ajjhattabahiddhā,
ajjhattārammaṇā
bahiddhārammaṇā
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā.

Evañ tividhena ñāṇavatthu.

Catubbidhena ñāṇavatthu :

- | | | |
|----------------------------------|---|--------|
| kammasakataṇ | } | ñāṇaṇ. |
| saccānulomikaṇ | | |
| maggasamaṇḍissa | | |
| phalasaṇḍissa | } | ñāṇaṇ, |
| dukkhe | | |
| dukkhasamudaye | | |
| dukkhanirodhe | | |
| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya | | |
| kāmāvacarā | } | paññā, |
| rūpāvacarā | | |
| arūpāvacarā | | |
| apariyāpannā | } | ñāṇaṇ. |
| dhamme | | |
| anvaye | | |
| paricce | | |
| sammati | | |

Atthi paññā :

- | | |
|---|---------------------------------|
| { | ācayāya no apacayāya |
| { | apacayāya no ācayāya |
| { | ācayāya ceva apacayāya ca |
| { | neva ācayāya no apacayāya ; |
| { | nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya |
| { | paṭivedhāya no nibbidāya |
| { | nibbidāya ceva paṭivedhāya ca |
| { | neva nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya ; |

hānabhāginī	}	paññā,
ṭhitibhāginī		
visesabhāginī		
nibbedhabhāginī		
catasso paṭisambhidā,		
catasso paṭipadā, ¹		
cattāri ārammaṇāni,		
jarāmarane	}	ñāṇaṇ, ²
jarāmaranaṣamudaye		
jarāmaranaṇirodhe		
jarāmaranaṇirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya		
jātiyā ñāṇaṇ . . . pe ³ . . .		
bhave ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
upādāne ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
taṇhāya ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
vedanāya ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
phasse ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
saḷāyatane ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
nāmarūpe ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
viññāṇe ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
saṅkhāresu	}	ñāṇaṇ.
saṅkhārasamudaye		
saṅkhāraṇirodhe		
saṅkhāraṇirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya		

Evay catubbidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Pañcavidhena ñāṇavatthu :

pañcaṅgiko sammāsamādhi
pañcañāṇiko sammāsamādhi.⁴

Evay pañcavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Chabbidhena ñāṇavatthu :

chasu abhiññāsu paññā.⁵

Evay chabbidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Sattavidhena ñāṇavatthu :

satta sattari⁶ ñāṇavatthūni.

Evay sattavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

¹ S^d omits these.

² Cf. S. II, 56-59.

³ K. omits pe throughout.

⁴ S^d inverts the order of these two groups, but not below (p. 334).

⁵ K. omits paññā.

⁶ B: sattati. Cf. S. II, 59, 60.

Aṭṭhavidhena ñāṇavatthu :

catūsu¹ maggesu, catūsu¹ phalesu paññā.

Evañ aṭṭhavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Navavidhena ñāṇavatthu :

navasu anupubbavihārasamāpattisu paññā.

Evañ navavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Dasavidhena ñāṇavatthu :

dasa tathāgatassa tathāgatabalāni, yehi balehi samannāgato Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Katamāni dasa ?

Idha Tathāgato ṭhānañ ca ṭhānato atthānañ ca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato ṭhānañ ca ṭhānato aṭṭhānañ ca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato atitānāgatapaccuppanānaṃ kammasamādānānaṃ ṭhānaso hetuso vipākaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato atitānāgatapaccuppanānaṃ kammasamādānānaṃ ṭhānaso hetuso vipākaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato sabbatthagāminiy paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato sabbatthagāminiy paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato anekadhātuṃ nānādhātuṃ lokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato anekadhātuṃ nānādhātuṃ lokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikataṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato sattānaṃ nanā-

¹ S^d: catusu.

dhimuttikataṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānati, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānati, yam pi Tathāgato parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato jhānavimokhasamādhisamāpattinaṃ¹ saṅkilesaṃ vodānaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato jhānavimokhasamādhisamāpattinaṃ saṅkilesaṃ² vodānaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ³ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato pubbenivāsānussatiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato pubbenivāsānussatiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato sattānaṃ cutūpapātaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato sattānaṃ cutūpapātaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Imāni dasa tathāgatassa tathāgatabalāni, yehi balehi samannāgato Tathāgato āsabhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Evam dasavidhena nānavatthu.

MĀTIKĀ.⁴

¹ B. and K: °vimokkha°.

² S^d: °pattinasāṅkilesaṃ.

³ S^d: uṭṭhānaṃ.

⁴ S^d: mātikaṃ.

ñāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi kāyaviññāṇaṇ na uppajjati; kāyaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā jivhaviññāṇaṇ na uppajjati, jivhaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi kāyaviññāṇaṇ na uppajjati.

Pañca viññāṇā anābhoga¹ ti: pañcannaṇ viññāṇaṇ natthi āvajjana vā ābhogo vā samannāhāro vā manasikāro vā.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci² dhammaṇ paṭivijānātīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci² dhammaṇ paṭivijānāti. Aññatra abhinipātamattā ti: aññatra āpāthamattā.

Pañcaññaṇ viññāṇānaṇ samanantarā pi na kañci² dhammañ paṭivijānātīti: pañcannaṇ viññāṇānaṇ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na kañci² dhammaṇ paṭivijānāti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci² iriyāpathaṇ kappetīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci² iriyāpathaṇ kappeti gamanaṇ vā ṭhānaṇ vā nisajjaṇ vā seyyaṇ vā.

Pañcannaṇ viññāṇānaṇ samanantarā pi na kañci² iriyāpathaṇ kappetīti: pañcannaṇ viññāṇānaṇ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na kañci² iriyāpathaṇ kappeti gamanaṇ vā ṭhānaṇ vā nisajjaṇ vā seyyaṇ vā.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kāyakammaṇ na vacīkammaṇ paṭṭhapetīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na kāyakammaṇ na vacīkammaṇ paṭṭhapeti.

Pañcannaṇ viññāṇānaṇ samanantarā pi na kāyakammaṇ na vacīkammaṇ paṭṭhapetīti: pañcannaṇ viññāṇānaṇ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na kāyakammaṇ na vacīkammaṇ paṭṭhapeti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kusalākusalaṇ dhammaṇ samādiyātīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na kusalākusalaṇ dhammaṇ samādiyati.

Pañcannaṇ viññāṇānaṇ samanantarā pi na kusalākusalaṇ dhammaṇ samādiyātīti: pañcannaṇ viññāṇānaṇ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na kusalākusalaṇ dhammaṇ samādiyati.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na samāpajjati na vuṭṭhātīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na samāpajjati na vuṭṭhāti.

Pañcannaṇ viññāṇānaṇ samanantarā pi na samāpajjati na vuṭṭhātīti: pañcannaṇ

¹ S^d: abhogo.

² S^d and B: kiñci.

viññāṇāṇaṇ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na samāpajjati na vuṭṭhāti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na cavati na upajjatīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na cavati na uppajjati.

Pañcannaṇ viññāṇāṇaṇ samanantarā pi na cavati na uppajjatīti: pañcannaṇ viññāṇāṇaṇ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na cavati na uppajjati.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṇ passatīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṇ passati.

Pañcannaṇ viññāṇāṇaṇ samanantarā pi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṇ passatīti: pañcannaṇ viññāṇāṇaṇ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṇ passati.

Evayaṇ yāthāvatthavibhāvanā¹ paññā.

Evayaṇ ekavidhena ṇāṇavatthu.

एकाकाṇ.²

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā lokiyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā lokuttarā paññā.

Sabbā 'va paññā kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā sāsavā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anāsavā paññā.³

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā saṇyojanīyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā asaṇyojanīyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate⁴ paññā saṇyojanavippayutta-saṇyojanīyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā saṇyojanavippayutta-asāṇyojanīyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā ganthaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā aganthaniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā oghanīyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anoghanīyā paññā.

¹ Sd: yāthāvakāvattuvibhāvanā. B: yāthāvakā°.

² K. omits.

³ S^d omits paññā.

⁴ S^d kusalāvyākatesu.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā oghavippayutta-oghanīyā paññā ; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā oghavippayutta-anoghanīyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā yoganiyā paññā ; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā ayoganiyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā yogavippayutta-yoganiyā paññā ; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā yogavippayutta-ayoganiyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā nīvaraṇīyā paññā ; catūsu maggesu catūsu maggesu paññā anīvaraṇīyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇīyā paññā ; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇīyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā parāmaṭṭhā paññā ; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā aparāmaṭṭhā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭhā paññā ; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭhā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu vipāke paññā upādiṇṇā paññā ; tisu bhūmīsu kusale¹ tisu bhūmīsu kiriyāvyākate catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anupādiṇṇā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā upādānīyā paññā ; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anupādānīyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā upādānavippayutta-upādānīyā paññā ; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā upādānavippayutta-anupādānīyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā saṅkilesikā paññā ; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā asaṅkilesikā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā paññā ; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesikā paññā.

Vitakkasampayuttā paññā savitakkā paññā ; vitakkavippayuttā paññā avitakkā paññā.

Vicārasampayuttā paññā savicārā paññā ; vicaravippayuttā paññā avicārā paññā.

Pītisampayuttā paññā sappītikā paññā ; pītivippayuttā paññā appītikā paññā.

Pītisampayuttā paññā pītisahagatā paññā ; pītivippayuttā paññā na pītisahagatā paññā.

¹ S^u : kusalesu.

viññāṇaṅ aniccan ti vā, yaṅ evarūpiṅ anulomikaṅ khantiṅ diṭṭhiṅ ruciṅ mutiṅ pekkhaṅ dhammanijjhānakhantiṅ parato assutvā paṭilabhati: ayaṅ vuccati cintāmayā paññā.

Tattha katamā sutamayā paññā?

Yogavihitesu vā kammāyatanesu yogavihitesu vā sippāyatanesu yogavihitesu vā vijjaṭṭhānesu kammassakataṅ vā saccānulomikaṅ vā: rūpaṅ aniccan ti vā: vedanā aniccā ti vā: saññā aniccā ti vā: saṅkhārā aniccā ti vā: viññāṇaṅ aniccan ti vā, yaṅ evarūpiṅ anulomikaṅ khantiṅ diṭṭhiṅ ruciṅ mutiṅ pekkhaṅ dhammanijjhānakhantiṅ parato sutvā paṭilabhati: ayaṅ vuccati sutamayā paññā.

Sabbā pi samāpannassa paññā bhāvanāmayā paññā.

Tattha katamā dānamayā paññā?

Dānaṅ ārabba dānaḍhigaccha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṅ vuccati dānamayā paññā.

Tattha katamā silamayā paññā?

Silaṅ ārabba silādhigaccha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṅ vuccati silamayā paññā.

Sabbā pi samāpannassa paññā bhāvanāmayā paññā.

Tattha katamā adhisile paññā?

Pāṭimokkhasaṅvarasaṅvutassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṅ vuccati adhisile paññā.

Tattha katamā adhicitte paññā?

Rūpāvacara-arūpāvacarasamāpattiṅ samāpajantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṅ vuccati adhicitte paññā.

Tattha katamā adhipaññāya paññā? Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā: ayaṅ vuccati adhipaññāya paññā.

Tattha katamaṅ āyakoṣallaṅ?

Ime dhamme manasikaroto anuppannā ceva akusalā dhammā na uppajjanti, uppannā ca akusalā dhammā pahiyanti; ime vā pana ime¹ dhamme manasikaroto anuppannā ceva kusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā ca kusalā dhammā bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā saṅvattantiti: yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . .

¹ So S^{d.}, B. and K. have: ime vā pana me dhamme, but in the Corrigenda K. has me (ime).

amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṅ¹ vuccati āyako-
sallaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ apāyakosallaṅ?

Ime dhamme manasikaroto anuppannā ceva kusalā
dhammā na uppajjanti, uppannā ca kusalā dhammā
nirujjhanti; ime vā pana dhamme manasikaroto anup-
pannā ceva akusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā ca
akusalā dhammā bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṅvattantīti :
yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhamma-
vicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṅ vuccati apāyakosallaṅ.

Sabbā pi tatr' upāyā paññā upāyakosallaṅ.

Catūsu bhūmīsu vipāke paññā vipākā paññā. Catūsu
bhūmīsu kusale paññā vipākadhammadhammā paññā.
Tīsu bhūmīsu kiriyāvāyācate paññā neva-vipāka-na-vipā-
kadhammadhammā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu vipāke paññā upādiṇṇupādāniyā paññā.
Tīsu bhūmīsu kusale,² tīsu bhūmīsu kiriyāvāyācate paññā
anupādiṇṇ' upādāniyā paññā. Catūsu maggesu catūsu
phalesu paññā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā paññā.

Vitakkavicārasampayuttā paññā savitakka - savicārā
paññā. Vitakkavippayuttā vicārasampayuttā paññā avi-
takka-vicāramattā paññā. Vitakkavicāravippayuttā paññā
avitakka-avicārā paññā.

Pītisampayuttā paññā pītisahagatā paññā. Sukhasam-
payuttā paññā sukhasahagatā paññā. Upekhāsampayuttā
paññā upekhāsahagatā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusale paññā ācayagāminī paññā. Catūsu
bhūmīsu paññā apacayagāminī paññā. Tīsu bhūmīsu
kiriyāvāyācate paññā neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī
paññā.

Catūsu maggesu tīsu phalesu paññā sekhā paññā.
Upariṭṭhime arahattaphale paññā asekhā paññā. Tīsu
bhūmīsu kusale, tīsu bhūmīsu vipāke,³ tīsu bhūmīsu
kiriyāvāyācate paññā neva sekhā nāsekhā paññā.

Kāmāvacarakusalāvyācate paññā parittā paññā. Rūpā-
vacara - arūpāvacarakusalāvyācate⁴ paññā mahagga-
tā paññā. Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā appamāṇā
paññā.

Tattha katamā parittārammaṇā paññā ?

¹ S^d: ayaṅ.

² S^d: kusalesu.

³ So S^d. and B. K. omits these last three words.

⁴ K and B: rūpāvacarārūpāvacara°.

Paritte dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati parittārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā mahaggatārammaṇā paññā?

Mahaggate dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati mahaggatārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā appamaṇārammaṇā paññā?

Appamaṇe dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati appamaṇārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā maggārammaṇā paññā?

Ariyamaggaṇ ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati maggārammaṇā paññā.

Catūsu maggesu paññā maggahetukā paññā.

Tattha katamā maggādhipatini paññā?

Ariyamaggaṇ adhipatiṇ karitvā yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati maggādhipatini paññā.

Catūsu bhūmisu vipāke paññā siyā uppannā siyā uppādinī, na vattabbā anuppannā ti. Catūsu bhūmisu kusale, tisu bhūmisu kiriyāvyaḱate paññā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā, na vattabbā uppādinī ti.

Sabbā va paññā siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā.

Tattha katamā atitārammaṇā paññā?

Atite dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati atitārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā anāgatārammaṇā paññā?

Anāgate dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati anāgatārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā paccuppannārammaṇā paññā?

Paccuppanne dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati paccuppannārammaṇā paññā.

Sabbā va paññā siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattārammaṇā paññā?

Ajjhatte dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā

. . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati ajjhattārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā bahiddhārammaṇā paññā?

Bahiddhā dhamme ārabha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati bahiddhārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā paññā?

Ajjhatabhiddhā dhamme ārabha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā paññā.

Ēvaṇ tividhena ñāṇavatthu.

ТИКАṆ.¹

Tattha katamaṇ kammassakataṇ ñāṇaṇ?

Atthi dinnāṇ, atthi yitṭhaṇ, atthi hutaṇ, atthi sukata-dukkaṭānaṇ kammaṇaṇ phalavipāko, atthi ayaṇ loko, atthi paro loko,² atthi mātā, atthi pitā. atthi sattā opapātikā, atthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṇ ca lokaṇ paraṇ ca lokaṇ sayāṇ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentiti: yā evarūpā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṇ³ vuccati kammassakataṇ ñāṇaṇ. Thapetvā saccānulomikaṇ ñāṇaṇ sabbā pi sāsava kusalā paññā kammassakataṇ ñāṇaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ saccānulomikaṇ ñāṇaṇ?

Rūpaṇ aniccan ti vā vedanā aniccā ti vā saññā aniccā ti vā saṅkhārā aniccā ti vā viññāṇaṇ aniccan ti vā yā evarūpā anulomikā khanti⁴ diṭṭhi ruci muti pekkhā dhammanijjhānakhanti: idaṇ vuccati saccānulomikaṇ ñāṇaṇ.

Catūsu maggesu paññā maggasaṃgissa ñāṇaṇ.

Catūsu phalesu paññā phalasaṃgissa ñāṇaṇ.

Maggasaṃgissa ñāṇaṇ dukkhe p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ dukkhasamudaye p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ dukkhanirodhe p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya p' etaṇ ñāṇaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ dukkhe ñāṇaṇ?

Dukkhaṇ ārabha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṇ vuccati dukkhe ñāṇaṇ. Dukkhasamudayaṇ ārabha . . . pe . . . dukkhanirodhaṇ ārabha . . . pe . . . dukkhanirodhagā-

¹ K. omits.

² S^d and B: paraloko.

³ S^d: ayaṇ.

⁴ B: evarūpī. S^d: anulomikaṇ khantiṇ diṭṭhiṇ, &c.

miniṃ paṭipadaṃ¹ arabbha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ.

Kāmāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā kāmāvacarā paññā. Rūpāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā rūpāvacarā paññā. Arūpāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā arūpāvacarā paññā. Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā apariyāpannā paññā.

Tattha katamaṃ dhamme ñāṇaṃ ?

Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā dhamme ñāṇaṃ.

So iminā dhammena ñātena diṭṭhena pattena viditena pariyoḡāḡhena atītānāgate nayaṃ neti² ye hi keci atitam addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā dukkhaṃ abbhaññiṃsu dukkhasamudayaṃ abbhaññiṃsu dukkhanirodhaṃ abbhaññiṃsu dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abbhaññiṃsu, imaṃ yeva te dukkhaṃ abbhaññiṃsu, imaṃ yeva te dukkhasamudayaṃ abbhaññiṃsu, imaṃ yeva te dukkhanirodhaṃ abbhaññiṃsu, imaṃ yeva te dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abbhaññiṃsu. Ye hi pi keci anāgatam addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā dukkhaṃ abhijānissanti dukkhasamudayaṃ abhijānissanti dukkhanirodhaṃ abhijānissanti dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abhijānissanti, imaṃ yeva te dukkhaṃ abhijānissanti, imaṃ yeva te dukkhasamudayaṃ abhijānissanti, imaṃ yeva te dukkhanirodhaṃ abhijānissanti, imaṃ yeva te dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abhijānissanti: yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: idaṃ vuccati anvaye ñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ paricce ñāṇaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti: sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: sarāgaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vitarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: vitarāgaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti: sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ: sadosaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vitadosaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . pe . . . samohaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . vitamohaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . saṅkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ . . . amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ . . . sā-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ . . . anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ . . . samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ: vimuttaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ: avimuttaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti: yā tattha

¹ S°: °gāminipaṭipadaṃ.

² S^d: atītānāgate naye iti: ye hi, &c.

³ K. and B. omit pi.

paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sam-
māditṭhi : idaṃ vuccati paricce ñāṇaṃ.

Thapetvā dhamme ñāṇaṃ,¹ anvaye ñāṇaṃ, paricce
ñāṇaṃ, avasesā paññā sammatiñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamā paññā ācayāya no apacayāya ?

Kāmāvacarakusale paññā ācayāya no apacayāya.
Catūsu maggesu paññā apacayāya no ācayāya. Rūpā-
vacara-arūpāvacarakusale² paññā ācayāya ceva apacayāya
ca. Avasesā paññā neva ācayāya no apacayāya.

Tattha katamā paññā nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya ?

Yāya paññāya kāmesu vitarāgo hoti, na ca abhiññāyo
paṭivijjhati na ca saccāni : ayaṃ vuccati paññā nibbidāya
no paṭivedhāya.

Sveva paññāya kāmesu vitarāgo samāno abhiññāyo
paṭivijjhati, na ca saccāni : ayaṃ vuccati paññā paṭived-
hāya no nibbidāya.

Catūsu maggesu paññā nibbidāya ceva paṭivedhāya ca.
Avasesā paññā neva nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya.

Tattha katamā hānabhāginī paññā ?

Paṭhamassa jhānassa lābhiṃ³ kāmasahagatā saññāmana-
sikārā samudācaranti hānabhāginī paññā. Tad-anudham-
matā sati santiṭṭhati tṭhitibhāginī paññā Avitakkasaha-
gatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesabhāginī paññā.
Nibbidāsahagatā⁴ saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgū-
pasāṃhitā⁵ nibbedhabhāginī paññā.

Dutiyassa jhānassa lābhiṃ vitakkasahagatā saññāmana-
sikārā samudācaranti hānabhāginī paññā. Tad-anu-
dhammatā sati santiṭṭhati tṭhitibhāginī paññā. Upekhāsa-
hagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesabhāginī
paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti
virāgūpasāṃhitā⁴ paññā.

Tatīyassa jhānassa lābhiṃ pītisahagatā saññāmanasi-
kārā samudācaranti hānabhāginī paññā. Tad-anudham-
matā sati santiṭṭhati tṭhitibhāginī paññā. Adukkhama-
sukhasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesa-

¹ S^d repeats thapetvā in all three clauses.

² K : rūpāvacarārūpāvacara°.

³ B : lābhī throughout. S^d : lābhi throughout.

⁴ S^d : nibbidāya saḥagatā throughout.

⁵ K : °sañhitā, and B : °saññitā, throughout.

bhāginī paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasañhitā nibbedhabhāginī paññā.

Catutthassa jhānassa lābhiṃ sukhasahagatā¹ saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāginī paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati t̥hitibhāginī paññā. Ākāsānañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesabhāginī paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasañhitā nibbedhabhāginī paññā.

Ākāsānañcāyatanassa lābhiṃ rūpasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāginī paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati t̥hitibhāginī paññā. Viññāṇañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesabhāginī paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasañhitā nibbedhabhāginī paññā.

Viññāṇañcāyatanassa lābhiṃ ākāsānañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāginī paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati t̥hitibhāginī paññā. Ākiñcaññāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesabhāginī paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasañhitā nibbedhabhāginī paññā.

Ākiñcaññāyatanassa lābhiṃ viññāṇañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāginī paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati t̥hitibhāginī paññā. Neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesabhāginī paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasañhitā nibbedhabhāginī paññā.

Tattha katamā catasso paṭisambhidā ?

Atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā. Atthe ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Dhamme ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra² dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā. Imā catasso paṭisambhidā.

Tattha katamā catasso paṭipadā ?

Dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā, dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā, sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā, sukhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā ?

¹ S^d: upekhā sukhasahagatā. B: upekkhāsahagatā.

² S^d: tattha.

Kicchena kasirena samādhiṃ uppādentassa dandhaṃ taṅṭhānaṃ¹ abhijānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā?

Kicchena kasirena samādhiṃ uppādentassa khippaṃ taṅṭhānaṃ² abhijānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā?

Akicchena akasirena samādhiṃ uppādentassa dandhaṃ taṅṭhānaṃ¹ abhijānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā sukhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā?

Akicchena akasirena samādhiṃ uppādentassa khippaṃ taṅṭhānaṃ¹ abhijānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamāni cattāri ārammaṇāni?

Parittā parittārammaṇā paññā, parittā appamaṇārammaṇā paññā, appamaṇā parittārammaṇā paññā, appamaṇā appamaṇārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā parittā parittārammaṇā paññā?

Samādhissa na³ nikāmalābhissa ārammaṇaṃ thokaṃ pharantassa⁴ yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati parittā parittārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā parittā appamaṇārammaṇā paññā?

Samādhissa na nikāmalābhissa ārammaṇaṃ vipulaṃ pharantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati parittā appamaṇārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā appamaṇā parittārammaṇā paññā?

Samādhissa nikāmalābhissa ārammaṇaṃ thokaṃ pharantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati appamaṇā parittārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā appamaṇā appamaṇārammaṇā paññā?

Samādhissa nikāmalābhissa ārammaṇaṃ vipulaṃ pharantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho

¹ S^d: taṅṭhānaṃ.

² So S^d.

³ S^d omits na here only.

⁴ S^d has parantassa always.

dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṅ vuccati appamāṇā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā.

Imāni cattāri ārammaṇāni.

Maggasamaṅgissa ñāṇaṅ jarāmaṇe p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ jarāmaṇasamudaye p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ jarāmaṇanirodhe p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ jarāmaṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ jarāmaṇe ñāṇaṅ?

Jarāmaṇaṅ ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṅ vuccati jarāmaṇe ñāṇaṅ. Jarāmaṇasamudayaṅ ārabba . . . pe¹ . . . jarāmaṇanirodhaṅ ārabba . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇanirodhagāminiṅ paṭipadaṅ ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṅ vuccati jarāmaṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṅ.

Maggasamaṅgissa ñāṇaṅ jātiyā p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ . . . pe¹ . . .

bhave p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ . . . pe . . .

upādāne p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ . . . pe . . .

taṅhāya p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ . . . pe . . .

vedanāya p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ . . . pe . . .

phasse p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ . . . pe . . .

salāyatane p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ . . . pe . . .

nāmarūpe p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ . . . pe . . .

viññāṇe p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ . . . pe . . .

Ṣaṅkhāre p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ, ṣaṅkhārasamudaye p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ, ṣaṅkhāranirodhe p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ, ṣaṅkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ ṣaṅkhāresu ñāṇaṅ?

Ṣaṅkhāre ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṅ vuccati ṣaṅkhāresu ñāṇaṅ. Ṣaṅkhārasamudayaṅ ārabba . . . pe . . . ṣaṅkhāranirodhaṅ ārabba . . . pe . . . ṣaṅkhāranirodhagāminiṅ paṭipadaṅ ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṅ vuccati ṣaṅkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṅ.

Ēvaṅ catubbidhena ñāṇavatthu.

CATUKKAṆ.²

¹ K. omits all 'pe's.

² K. and B. omit.

Tattha katamo pañcaṅgiko sammāsamādhi?

Pitipharaṇatā sukhapharaṇatā cetopharaṇatā ālokapharaṇatā paccavekkhaṇānimittaṅ.

Dvisu jhānesu pañña pitipharaṇatā. Tisu jhānesu pañña sukhapharaṇatā. Paracitte ñāṇaṅ cetopharaṇatā. Dibbacakkhu ālokapharaṇatā. Tamhā tamhā samādhimhā vuṭṭhitassa paccavekkhaṇāñāṇaṅ paccavekkhaṇānimittaṅ. Ayaṅ vuccati pañcaṅgiko sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamo pañcañāṇiko sammāsamādhi?

Ayaṅ samādhi paccuppannasukho ceva āyatiñ ca sukha-vipāko ti : paccattaṅ yeva ñāṇaṅ uppajjati. Ayaṅ samādhi ariyo¹ nirāmisō ti : paccattaṅ yeva ñāṇaṅ uppajjati. Ayaṅ samādhi akāpurisasevito² ti : paccattaṅ yeva ñāṇaṅ uppajjati. Ayaṅ samādhi santo paṇito paṭippassaddhiladdho ekodibhāvādhigato na ca sasaṅkhāraniggayhavaritavato³ ti : paccattaṅ yeva ñāṇaṅ uppajjati. So kho panāhaṅ imaṅ samādhiṅ sato 'va samāpajjāmi sato 'va vuṭṭhahāmiti :⁴ paccattaṅ yeva ñāṇaṅ uppajjati. Ayaṅ pañcañāṇiko sammāsamādhi.

Evaṅ pañcavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Tattha katamā chasu abhiññāsu pañña?

Iddhividhe ñāṇaṅ, sotadhātuvisuddhiyā ñāṇaṅ, paracitte ñāṇaṅ, pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṅ, sattānaṅ cutūpapāte ñāṇaṅ, āsavānaṅ khaye ñāṇaṅ. Imā⁵ chasu abhiññāsu pañña.

Evaṅ chabbidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Tattha katamāni sattasattari⁶ ñāṇa vatthūni?

Jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṅ ti ñāṇaṅ, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarāṇaṅ ti ñāṇaṅ, atītam⁷ pi addhānaṅ jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṅ ti ñāṇaṅ, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarāṇaṅ ti ñāṇaṅ, anāgatam⁷ pi addhānaṅ jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṅ ti ñāṇaṅ, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarāṇaṅ ti ñāṇaṅ, yam⁸ p' issa taṅ dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṅ tam⁸ pi khayadhammaṅ vayadhammaṅ virāgadhammaṅ nirodhadhammaṅ ti ñāṇaṅ.

Bhavaṅgaccayā jātitī ñāṇaṅ . . . pe⁹ . . .

¹ S^d: aparāpariyo.

² B: mahāpurisa^o.

³ B: na sasaṅkhāraniggayhavaritagato. K: °nigayha^o.
S^d: sasaṅkhaniggayha^o.

⁴ S^d: utṭhahāmiti.

⁵ S^d: imāsu.

⁶ S^d and B: sattasattati.

⁷ K. and B: atitaṅ.

⁸ So K. B: yaṅ.

⁹ S^d: . . . pe . . . here only; B., throughout. K. does not indicate hiatus at all.

Upādānapaccayā bhavo ti ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

Tañhāpaccayā¹ upādānan ti ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

Vedanāpaccayā² taṇhā ti ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

Phassapaccayā vedanā ti ñāṇaṇ . . pe . . .

Salāyatanapaccayā phasso ti ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

Nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanan ti ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

Viññānapaccayā nāmarūpan ti ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

Sanjkhārapaccayā viññānan ti ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

Avijjāpaccayā sanjkhārā ti ñāṇaṇ, asati avijjāya natthi sanjkhārā ti ñāṇaṇ, atītam³ pi addhānaṇ avijjāpaccayā sanjkhārā ti ñāṇaṇ, asati avijjāya natthi sanjkhārā ti ñāṇaṇ, anāgatam³ pi addhānaṇ avijjāpaccayā sanjkhārā ti ñāṇaṇ, asati avijjāya natthi sanjkhārā ti ñāṇaṇ, yam³ p' issa taṇ dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṇ tam³ pi khayadhammaṇ vaya-dhammaṇ virāgadhammaṇ nirodhadhamman ti ñāṇaṇ. Imāni sattasattari⁴ ñāṇavatthūni.

Evaṇ sattavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Tattha katamā catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā?

Sotāpattimagge paññā sotāpattiphale paññā; sakadāgā-mimagge paññā, sakadāgāmiphale paññā; anāgānimagge paññā, anāgāmiphale paññā; arahattamagge paññā, arahat-taphale paññā; imā catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā.

Evaṇ aṭṭhavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Tattha katamā navasu anupubbavihārasamāpattisu paññā?

Paṭhamajjhāmasamāpattiyā paññā, dutiyajjhānasamā-pattiyā paññā, tatiyajjhānasamāpattiyā paññā, catutthaj-jhānasamāpattiyā paññā; ākāsañācāyatanasamāpattiyā paññā, viññāṇaṇcāyatanasamāpattiyā paññā, ākiñcaññā-yatana-samāpattiyā paññā, neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-samāpattiyā paññā; saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhitassa paccavekkhaṇāñāṇaṇ. Imā⁵ navasu anupub-bavivihārasamāpattisu paññā.

Evaṇ navavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Tattha katamaṇ tathāgatassa ṭhānaṇ ca ṭhānato aṭṭhā-naṇ ca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtaṇ ñāṇaṇ?

Idha tathāgato: aṭṭhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ diṭṭhi-sampanno puggalo⁶ kañci⁷ sanjkhāraṇ niccato upagaccheyya,

¹ S^d: taṇhāya paccayā.

² So also S^d.

³ So too K. B. as above.

⁴ S^d and B: °sattati.

⁵ So also S^d.

⁶ S^d: sampannapuggalo.

⁷ B: kiñci throughout.

n' etaṅ ṭhānaṅ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṅ vijjati yaṅ puthujjano kañci saṅkhāraṅ niccato upagaccheyya, ṭhānam etaṅ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṅ anavakāso yaṅ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo kañci saṅkhāraṅ sukhato¹ upagaccheyya, n' etaṅ ṭhānaṅ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṅ vijjati yaṅ puthujjano kañci saṅkhāraṅ sukhato upagaccheyya, ṭhānam etaṅ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṅ anavakāso yaṅ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo kañci dhammaṅ attato upagaccheyya, n' etaṅ ṭhānaṅ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṅ vijjati yaṅ puthujjano kañci dhammaṅ attato upagaccheyya, ṭhānam etaṅ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṅ anavakāso yaṅ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo māraṅ jīvītā voropeyya,² n' etaṅ ṭhānaṅ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṅ vijjati yaṅ puthujjano māraṅ jīvītā voropeyya, ṭhānam etaṅ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṅ anavakāso yaṅ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo pitaṅ jīvītā voropeyya . . . pe³ . . . arahantaṅ jīvītā voropeyya . . . duṭṭhena cittena tathāgatassa lohitaṅ uppādeyya . . . saṅhaṅ bhindeyya . . . aññaṅ satthāraṅ uddiseyya . . . aṭṭhamaṅ bhavaṅ nibbatteyya, n' etaṅ ṭhānaṅ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ kho etaṅ vijjati yaṅ puthujjano aṭṭhamaṅ bhavaṅ nibbatteyya, ṭhānam etaṅ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṅ anavakāso yaṅ ekissā lokadhātuyā dve arahanto sammāsambuddhā apubbaṅ acarimaṅ uppajjeyyūṅ, n' etaṅ ṭhānaṅ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṅ vijjati yaṅ ekissā lokadhātuyā eko aṛahaṅ sammāsambuddho uppajjeyya, ṭhānam etaṅ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṅ anavakāso yaṅ ekissā lokadhātuyā dve rājāno cakkavattino apubbaṅ acarimaṅ uppajjeyyūṅ, n' etaṅ ṭhānaṅ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṅ vijjati yaṅ ekissā lokadhātuyā eko rājā cakkavatti uppajjeyya, ṭhānam etaṅ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṅ anavakāso yaṅ itthi⁴ aṛahaṅ assa sammāsambuddho, n' etaṅ ṭhānaṅ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṅ vijjati yaṅ puriso aṛahaṅ assa sammāsambuddho, ṭhānam etaṅ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṅ anavakāso yaṅ itthi rājā assa cakkavatti, n' etaṅ ṭhānaṅ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṅ vijjati yaṅ puriso rājā assa cakkavatti, ṭhānam etaṅ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṅ anavakāso yaṅ itthi⁴ Sakkattaṅ kāreyya,⁵

¹ S^d: saṅkhārasukhato.

² S^d has . . . pe . . . down to pitaṅ.

³ K. omits pe.

⁴ K. and B: itthi.

⁵ S^d: Sakatatkareyya, then Marattaṅ kāreyya, &c. B. and K: kareyya always.

Mārattaṅ kāreyya, Brahmattaṅ kāreyya, n' etaṅ ṭhānaṅ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṅ vijjati yaṅ puriso Brahmattaṅ kāreyya,¹ ṭhānam etaṅ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṅ anavakāso yaṅ kāyaduccaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etaṅ ṭhānaṅ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṅ vijjati yaṅ kāyaduccaritassa anīṭṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānam etaṅ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṅ anavakāso yaṅ vacīduccaritassa . . . yaṅ manoduccaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etaṅ ṭhānaṅ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṅ vijjati yaṅ manoduccaritassa anīṭṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānam etaṅ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṅ anavakāso yaṅ kāyasucaritassa anīṭṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etaṅ ṭhānaṅ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṅ vijjati yaṅ kāyasucaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānam etaṅ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṅ anavakāso yaṅ vacīduccaritassa . . . yaṅ mano-sucaritassa anīṭṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etaṅ ṭhānaṅ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṅ vijjati yaṅ manosucaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānam etaṅ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṅ anavakāso yaṅ kāyaduccaritasamaṅgī² taṅ-nidānā³ tappaccayā kāyassa bheda param⁴ marañā sugatiṅ saggaṅ lokaṅ uppajjeyya, n' etaṅ ṭhānaṅ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṅ vijjati yaṅ kāyaduccaritasamaṅgī taṅ-nidānā⁵ tappaccayā kāyassa bheda param marañā apāyaṅ duggatiṅ vinipātaṅ nirayaṅ uppajjeyya, ṭhānam etaṅ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṅ anavakāso yaṅ vacīduccaritasamaṅgī . . . yaṅ manoduccaritasamaṅgī taṅ-nidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bheda param marañā sugatiṅ saggaṅ lokaṅ uppajjeyya, n' etaṅ ṭhānaṅ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṅ vijjati yaṅ manoduccaritasamaṅgī taṅ - nidānā⁶ tappaccayā kāyassa bheda param marañā apāyaṅ duggatiṅ vinipātaṅ nirayaṅ uppajjeyya, ṭhānam etaṅ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṅ anavakāso yaṅ kāyasucaritasamaṅgī taṅ-nidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bheda param marañā apāyaṅ duggatiṅ vinipātaṅ nirayaṅ uppajjeyya, n' etaṅ ṭhānaṅ vijjatīti pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṅ vijjati yaṅ kāyasucaritasamaṅgī taṅ-nidānā⁶ tappaccayā kāyassa bheda param marañā sugatiṅ

¹ S^d : brahmattakāreyya. ² S^d : samaṅgi *always*.

³ B. and K : taṅ-nidānaṅ *always*.

⁴ K : paraṅ *always*. ⁵ S^d : taṅ-nidānatappaccayā.

⁶ S^d : tannidānā.

saggaṇ lokāṇ uppajjeyya, tḥānam etaṇ vijjatīti pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ vacīsucaritasamaṅgī taṇ-nidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṇ param maraṇā apāyaṇ duggatiṇ vinipātaṇ niriyaṇ uppajjeyya, n' etaṇ tḥānaṇ vijjatīti pajānāti; tḥānaṇ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ vacīsucaritasamaṅgī . . .¹ yaṇ² manosucaritasamaṅgī taṇ-nidānā³ tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṇ param maraṇā sugatiṇ saggaṇ lokāṇ uppajjeyya,⁴ tḥānam etaṇ vijjatīti⁵ pajānāti. Ye ye dhammā yesaṇ yesaṇ dhammānaṇ hetū paccayā uppādāya,⁶ taṇ taṇ tḥānaṇ; ye ye dhammā yesaṇ yesaṇ dhammānaṇ na hetū na paccayā⁷ uppādāya,⁶ taṇ taṇ aṭṭhānaṇ ti: yā tattha paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṇ tathāgatassa tḥānaṇ ca tḥānato aṭṭhānaṇ ca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtaṇ ṇānaṇ.

Tattha katamā tathāgatassa atītānāgatapaccuppannaṇ kammasamādānaṇ tḥānaso hetuso vipākāṇ yathābhūtaṇ ṇānaṇ ?

Idha tathāgato pajānāti: atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammasamādānāni gatisampattiṇipāṭibālāhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammasamādānāni upadhisampattiṇipāṭibālāhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammasamādānāni kālasampattiṇipāṭibālāhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammasamādānāni⁸ payogasampattiṇipāṭibālāhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammasamādānāni gativipattiṇ āgamma vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammasamādānāni upadhivipattiṇ āgamma vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammasamādānāni kālavipattiṇ āgamma vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammasamādānāni payogavipattiṇ āgamma vipacanti; atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammasamādānāni gativipattiṇipāṭibālāhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammasamādānāni upadhivipattiṇipāṭibālāhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammasamādānāni kālavipattiṇipāṭibālāhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammasamādānāni payogavipattiṇipāṭibālāhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammasamādānāni gatisampattiṇ āgamma vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammasamādānāni upadhisampattiṇ āgamma vipacanti,

¹ S^d omits yaṇ vacīsucaritasamaṅgī. K. and B. have no hiatus.

² S^d: yam. ³ S^d: tannidānā. ⁴ S^d: uppajjati.

⁵ S^d: uppajjatīti. ⁶ B: upādāya.

⁷ B: apaccayā. S^d: nappaccayā.

⁸ S^d leaps from here to kālavipattiṇ without pe.

atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammamādānāni kālasampattiṅ āgamma vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammamādānāni payogasampattiṅ āgamma vipacantīti: yā tattha pañña pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṅ tathāgatassa atitānāgatapaccuppannāṅ kammamādānāṅ ṭhānaso hetuso vipākaṅ yathābhūtaṅ ñāṇaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ tathāgatassa sabbatthagāminiṅ paṭipadaṅ yathābhūtaṅ ñāṇaṅ?

Idha tathāgato: ayaṅ maggo ayaṅ paṭipadā nirayagāmini¹ ti pajānāti, ayaṅ maggo ayaṅ paṭipadā tiracchānagāmini² ti pajānāti, ayaṅ maggo ayaṅ paṭipadā pittivisaya-gāmini³ ti pajānāti, ayaṅ maggo ayaṅ paṭipadā manus-salokagāmini ti pajānāti, ayaṅ maggo ayaṅ paṭipadā devalokagāmini ti pajānāti, ayaṅ maggo ayaṅ paṭipadā nibbānagāmini ti pajānāti . . . yā tattha pañña pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṅ tathāgatassa sabbatthagāminiṅ paṭipadaṅ yathābhūtaṅ ñāṇaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ tathāgatassa anekadhātuṅ nānādhātuṅ⁴ lokaṅ yathābhūtaṅ ñāṇaṅ?

Idha tathāgatho khandhanānattaṅ pajānāti, dhātunānattaṅ pajānāti, āyatananānattaṅ pajānāti, anekadhātuṅ nānādhātuṅ⁴ lokanānattaṅ⁵ pajānāti: yā tattha pañña pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṅ tathāgatassa anekadhātuṅ nānādhātuṅ⁴ lokaṅ yathābhūtaṅ ñāṇaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ tathāgatassa sattānaṅ nānādhimuttikataṅ yathābhūtaṅ ñāṇaṅ?

Idha tathāgato pajānāti:⁶ santi sattā hīnādhimuttikā, santi sattā paṇitādhimuttikā; hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti,⁷ paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti;⁸ atītam pi addhānaṅ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte seviṅsu bhajiṅsu payirupāsiṅsu, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte seviṅsu bhajiṅsu payirupāsiṅsu; anāgatam pi addhānaṅ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsisanti, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike

¹ B: °gāmī throughout.

² S^d: tiracchānāyonigāminī. So B. with °gāmī.

³ S^d: petti°. ⁴ S^d and B: anekadhātunānādhātulokaṅ.

⁵ K: lokaṅ. ⁶ Cf. S. II. 154.

⁷ B: payirupāsanti always. ⁸ S^d: payirupāsenti.

satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissantiti: yā tattha paññā pajānānā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ tathāgataṃ sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikataṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgataṃ parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ?

Idha tathāgato sattānaṃ āsayaṃ pajānāti, anusayaṃ pajānāti, caritaṃ pajānāti, adhimuttiṃ pajānāti, apparakkhe mahārajakkhe¹ tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññāpaye duviññāpaye² bhabbābhabe³ satte pajānāti.⁴

Katamo ca⁵ sattānaṃ āsayo?

Sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā antavā loko ti vā anantavā loko ti vā taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ ti vā aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ ti vā hoti tathāgato param⁶ maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā: iti bhavaditthiṃsannissitā vā sattā honti vibhavaditthiṃsannissitā vā, ete vā pana ubho anto anupagamma idappaccayatā-paṭiccasamuppannesu dhammesu anulomikā khanti⁷ paṭiladdhā hoti, yathābhūtaṃ vā ñāṇaṃ: ayaṃ sattānaṃ āsayo.

Katamo ca⁸ sattānaṃ anusayo?

Sattānusayā: kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo mānānusayo ditthānusayo vicikicchānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo. Yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ ettha sattānaṃ rāgānusayo anuseti; yaṃ loke appiyarūpaṃ asātārūpaṃ ettha sattānaṃ paṭighānusayo anuseti: iti imesu dvisu dhammesu avijjā anupatitā, tadekattho māno ca ditthi ca vicikicchā ca daṭṭhabbā: ayaṃ sattānaṃ anusayo.

Katamañ ca⁸ sattānaṃ caritaṃ?

Puññābhisaṅkhāro apuññābhisaṅkhāro āneñjābhisaṅkhāro⁹ paritabhūmako vā mahābhūmako vā: idaṃ sattānaṃ caritaṃ.

Katamaṃ ca sattānaṃ adhimutti?

Santi sattā hīnādhimuttikā, santi sattā paṇitādhimuttikā; hīnādhimuttikā sattā¹⁰ hīnādhimuttike satte sevanti bha-

¹ S^d: maha°.

² K.: dūviñ°.

³ B., K. and S. invert order of these five pairs in the analysis following.

⁴ Except this last instance S^d has jānāti throughout this sentence.

⁵ S^d omits.

⁶ So K. throughout.

⁷ S^d: anulomiyā khantiyā.

⁸ So S^d.

⁹ S^d āṇaṇābhisaṅkhāro.

¹⁰ S^d omits.

janti payirupā santi, paṇitādhimuttikatā sattā¹ paṇitādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti; atitam pi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā² sattā hīnādhimuttike satte seviṃsu bhajiṃsu payirupāsiṃsu, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte seviṃsu bhajiṃsu payirupāsiṃsu; anāgatam pi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti: ayaṃ sattānaṃ adhimutti.

Katame te sattā mahārajakkhā?

Dasa³ kilesavatthūni: lobho doso moho māno diṭṭhi vicikicchā thīnaṃ uddhaccaṃ ahirikaṃ anottappaṃ. Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni dasa kilesavatthūni āsevitāni bhāvitāni bahulikātāni ussadagatāni: ime te sattā mahārajakkhā.

Katame te sattā apparajakkhā?

Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni dasa kilesavatthūni anāsevitāni abhāvitāni abahulikātāni anussadagatāni: ime te sattā apparajakkhā.

Katame te sattā mudindriyā?

Pañcindriyāni: saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni pañcindriyāni anāsevitāni abhāvitāni abahulikātāni anusadagatāni: ime te sattā mudindriyā.

Katame te sattā tikkhindriyā?

Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni pañcindriyāni āsevitāni bhāvitāni bahulikātāni ussadagatāni: ime te sattā tikkhindriyā.

Katame te sattā dvākārā?

Ye te sattā pāpāsaya pāpānusaya pāpacaritā pāpādhimuttikā mahārajakkhā mudindriyā: ime te sattā dvākārā.

Katame te sattā svākārā?

Ye te sattā kalyāṇāsaya kalyāṇacaritā kalyāṇādhimuttikā apparajakkhā tikkhindriyā: ime te sattā svākārā.

Katame te sattā duviññāpayā?⁴

Ye va te sattā dvākārā te va te sattā duviññāpayā. Yeva te sattā svākārā te va te sattā suviññāpayā.

Katame te sattā abhabbā?

Ye te sattā kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā assaddhā acchandikā duppaññā abhabbā niyāmaṃ okkamituṃ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ: ime te sattā abhabbā.

¹ S^d omits. ² S^d omits down to anāgatam pi.

³ S^d: Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni dasa, &c., repeating on next line.

⁴ K: dūviññāpayā.

Katame te sattā bhabbā ?

Ye te sattā na kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā na kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā na vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā saddhā chandikā paññavanto bhabbā niyāmaṇ okkamitoṇ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṇ : ime te sattā bhabbā ti : yā tattha paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi : idaṇ tathāgatassa parasattānaṇ para-puggalānaṇ indriyaparopariyattaṇ yathābhūtaṇ ñānaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ tathāgatassa jhānavimokhasamādhisamāpattinaṇ¹ saṅkilesaṇ vodānaṇ vuṭṭhānaṇ yathābhūtaṇ ñānaṇ ?

Jhāyīti : cattāro jhāyī : atth' ekacco jhāyī sampattiṇ yeva samānaṇ vipattīti pacceti, atth' ekacco jhāyī vipattiṇ yeva samānaṇ sampattīti pacceti, atth' ekacco jhāyī sampattiṇ yeva samānaṇ sampattīti pacceti, atth' ekacco jhāyī vipattiṇ yeva samānaṇ vipattīti pacceti. Ime cattāro jhāyī.

Apare pi cattāro jhāyī : atth' ekacco jhāyī dandhaṇ samāpajjati khippaṇ vuṭṭhāti, atth' ekacco jhāyī khippaṇ samāpajjati dandhaṇ vuṭṭhāti, atth' ekacco jhāyī dandhaṇ samāpajjati dandhaṇ vuṭṭhāti, atth' ekacco jhāyī khippaṇ samāpajjati khippaṇ vuṭṭhāti. Ime cattāro jhāyī.

Apare pi cattāro jhāyī : atth' ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṇ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṇ samāpattikusalo ; atth' ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṇ samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismiṇ samādhikusalo ; atth' ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṇ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṇ samāpattikusalo ca ; atth' ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṇ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṇ samāpattikusalo. Ime cattāro jhāyī.

Jhānaṇ ti : cattāri jhānāni : paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ catutthaṇ jhānaṇ.

Vimokho ti : atṭha vimokhā : rūpi rūpāni passati : ayaṇ paṭhamo vimokho. Ajjhattaṇ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati : ayaṇ dutiyo vimokho. Subhan tveva² adhimutto hoti : ayaṇ tatiyo vimokho. Sabbaso rūpasaññānaṇ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṇ atthagamā³ nānattasaññānaṇ amanasikārā : ananto ākāso ti ākāsaññācāyatanaṇ upasampajja viharati : ayaṇ catuttho vimokho. Sabbaso ākāsaññācāyatanaṇ samatikkamma : anantaṇ viññānaṇ ti viññānañcāyatanaṇ upasampajja viharati : ayaṇ pañcama vimokho. Sabbaso viññānañcāyatanaṇ

¹ B. and K : °vimokkha° throughout.

² S^d : subhan ti. B : subhan teva.

³ S^d : atthagamā.

samatikkamma : natthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati : ayaṃ chaṭṭho vimokkho. Sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati : ayaṃ sattamo vimokkho. Sabbaso neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati : ayaṃ aṭṭhamo vimokkho.

Samādhīti : tayo samādhī : savitakka-savicāro samādhī, avitakka-vicāramatto samādhī, avitakka-avicāro samādhī.

Samāpattīti : nava anupubbavīhārasamāpattīyo : paṭhamajjhānasamāpattī dutiyajjhānasamāpattī tatiyajjhānasamāpattī catutthajjhānasamāpattī akāsānañcāyatana-samāpattī viññānañcāyatana-samāpattī ākiñcaññāyatana-samāpattī neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-samāpattī saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattī.

San̄kilesan̄ti : hānabhāgiyo dhammo.

Vodānan̄ti : visesabhāgiyo dhammo.

Vuṭṭhānan̄ti : vodānam pi vuṭṭhānaṃ.

Tamhā tamhā samādhimhā vuṭṭhānam pi vuṭṭhānan̄ti yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi : idaṃ tathāgatassa jhānavimokhasamādhīsamāpattīnaṃ san̄kilesaṃ vodānaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgatassa pubbe nivāsānussatiṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñānaṃ ?

Idha tathāgato anekavīhitaṃ pubbe nivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathīdaṃ : Ekam pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo¹ catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo, dasam pi jātiyo, vīsam pi² jātiyo tiṅsam pi³ jātiyo cattālīsam pi jātiyo paññāsam pi jātiyo, jātisatam pi jātisahassam pi jātisatasahassam pi, aneke pi san̄vaṭṭakappe aneke pi vivatṭakappe aneke pi san̄vaṭṭavivatṭakappe : Amutr' āsiṃ evaṃ nāmo evaṃ gotto evaṃ vaṇṇo evam āhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evam āyupariyanto, so tayo cuto amutra udapādiṃ, tatrapāsiṃ⁴ evaṃ nāmo evaṃ gotto evaṃ vaṇṇo evam āhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evam āyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno⁵ ti : iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavehitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati :⁶ yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi : idaṃ tathāgatassa pubbenivāsānussatiṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñānaṃ.

¹ S^d cuts the formula short, down to iti.

² B and K : vīsampi.

³ K : tiṅsaṃpi, and so on.

⁴ K : tatrapāsiṃ.

⁵ K : idhupa^o.

⁶ B : anussaratīti.

Tattha katamaṅ tathāgatassa sattānaṅ cutūpapātaṅ yathābhūtaṅ ñānaṅ?

Idha tathāgato dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne uppajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate¹ yathākammupage satte pajānāti: ime vata bhonto sattā bhāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṅ upavādakā micchādīṭṭhikā micchādīṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṅ param maraṇā apāyaṅ duggatiṅ vinipātaṅ nirayaṅ uppannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṅ anupavādakā sammādīṭṭhikā sammādīṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṅ param maraṇā sugatiṅ saggaṅ lokaṅ uppannā ti; iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne uppajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammupage satte pajānāti:² yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādīṭṭhi: idaṅ tathāgatassa sattānaṅ cutūpapātaṅ³ yathābhūtaṅ ñānaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ tathāgatassa āsavānaṅ khaye yathābhūtaṅ ñānaṅ?

Idha tathāgato āsavānaṅ khayā anāsavaṅ cetovimuttiṅ⁴ paññāvimuttiṅ diṭṭh' eva dhamme sayāṅ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati:⁵ yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādīṭṭhi: idaṅ tathāgatassa āsavānaṅ khaye⁶ yathābhūtaṅ ñānaṅ ti.⁷

Imāni dasa tathāgatassa tathāgatabalāni, yehi balehi samannāgato tathāgato āsabbhaṭṭhānaṅ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanadaṅ nadati brahmacakkaṅ pavatteti.

Evāṅ dasavidhena ñānavatthu.

ÑĀNAVIBHAṄGO SAMATTO SOLASAMO.⁸

¹ S^d has here . . . pe . . . down to yathākammupage below.

² B. and S^d pajānātīti.

³ S^d: cutupapātaṅ.

⁴ K: cetovimuttaṅ.

⁵ B. and S^d: viharatīti.

⁶ K: khayaṅ.

⁷ S^d omits ti. K. and B. end this Vibhaṅga here. S^d gives the concluding appanā.

⁸ K. omits solasamo. S^d omits samatto. B. substitutes niṭṭhito.

XVII.

KHUDDAKAVATTHUVIBHAṆṬO.

(Mātikā.)

Jātimado	rattaññumado
gottamado	piṇḍapātikamado
ārogyamado	anavaññattimado ¹
yobbanamado	iriyāpathamado
jīvitamado	iddhimado
lābhamado	yasamado ²
sakkāramado	sīlamado
garukāramado	jhānamado
purekkhāramado	sippamado
parivāramado	ārohamado
bhogamado	pariṇāhamado
vaṇṇamado	saṅghānamado
sutamado	pāripūrimado
paṭibhānamado	mado ³
	pamādo ;
thambho	arati
sārambho	tandī ⁵
aticchatā	vijambhikā ⁶
mahicchatā	bhattasammado
pāpicchatā	cetaso līnattaṇ ⁷
siṅgaṇ	kuhanā
tintiṇaṇ	lapanā
cāpalyaṇ ⁴	nemittikatā ⁸
asabhāgavutti	nippesikatā

¹ S^d: anavattaññimado. B: anavasaññātamado (Cf. It., p. 72).

² S^d omits.

³ S^d omits.

⁴ S^d: cāpallaṇ.

⁵ K. and S^d: tandi.

⁶ B: °bhitā.

⁷ S^d: olinattaṇ. B: cetaso calinattaṇ.

⁸ S^d: nemittikā.

lābhena lābhaṃ jigīṣanatā¹
 seyyo' ham asmīti māno,
 sadiso 'ham asmīti māno,
 hīno 'ham asmīti māno ;
 seyyassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno,
 seyyassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno,
 seyyassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno ;
 sadisassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno,
 sadisassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno,
 sadisassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno ;
 hīnassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno,
 hīnassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno,
 hīnassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno,

māno ²	omāno
atimāno	adhimāno
mānātimāno	asmimāno

micchāmāno ;

ñātivitakko
 janapadavitakko
 amaravitakko³
 parānuddayatāpaṭisaṇyutto⁴ vitakko
 lābhasakkārasilokapaṭisaṇyutto vitakko
 anavaññattipaṭisaṇyutto vitakko.

एकाकाṇ.⁵

Kodho ca upanāho ca,
 makkho⁶ ca palāso ca,⁷
 issā ca macchariyaṃ ca,
 māyā ca sātheyyaṃ ca,
 avijjā ca bhavataṇhā ca
 bhavaditṭhi ca vibhavaditṭhi ca,
 sassataditṭhi ca ucchedaditṭhi ca,
 antavādītṭhi ca anantavādītṭhi ca,
 pubbantānuditṭhi ca aparantānuditṭhi ca,
 ahirikaṃ ca anottappaṃ ca,
 dovacassatā ca pāpamittatā ca,
 anajjavo⁸ ca amaddavo ca,
 akkhanti ca asoraccaṃ ca,
 asākhalyaṃ ca appaṭisaṇthāro ca,

¹ S^d : nijigīṣanatā. B : nijigīsanatā. ² S^d omits.

³ S^d : amarā.

⁴ K : °udayatā°.

⁵ K. and S^d omit.

⁶ S^d : makko.

⁷ B : palāso.

⁸ K : anājjavavo.

indriyesu aguttadvāratā ca bhojane amattaññutā ca,
 muṭṭhasaccaṇ ca asampajaññaṇ ca,
 silavipatti ca diṭṭhivipatti ca,
 ajjhattaṇ saṇyojanaṇ ca bahiddhā saṇyojanaṇ ca.
 DUKAṆ.

Tiṇi akusalamūlāni
 tayo akusalavitakkā
 tisso akusalasañña
 tisso akusaladhātuyo
 tiṇi duccaritāni
 tayo āsavā
 tiṇi saṇyojanāni
 tisso taṇhā
 aparā pi tisso taṇhā
 aparā pi tisso taṇhā
 aparā pi tisso taṇhā
 tisso esanā
 tisso vidhā
 tiṇi tamāni¹
 tiṇi bhayāni
 tiṇi titthāyatanāni
 tayo kiñcanā
 tiṇi angaṇāni
 tiṇi malāni
 tiṇi visamāni
 aparāni pi tiṇi visamāni
 tayo aggī
 tayo kasāvā
 apare pi tayo kasāvā
 assādaditṭhi attānuditṭhi micchādītṭhi
 arati vihesā adhammacariyā
 dovacassatā pāpamittatā nānattasañña
 uddhaccaṇ kosajjaṇ pamādo
 asantutṭhitā² asampajaññatā mahicchatā
 ahirikaṇ anottappaṇ pamādo
 anādariyaṇ dovacassatā pāpamittatā
 assaddhiyaṇ avadaññutā kosajjaṇ
 uddhaccaṇ asaṇvaro dussilyaṇ
 ariyaṇ adassanakamyatā³ saddhammaṇ asotu-
 kamyatā³ upārambhacittatā
 muṭṭhasaccaṇ asampajaññaṇ cetaso vikkhepo

¹ S^d *inverts order of this and next term.*

² K: asantutṭhatā.

³ S^d: °kammata.

ayoniso manasikāro kummaggasevaṇā cetaso
linattaṇ.¹

ТИКАṆ.

Cattāro āsavā
cattāro khandhā
cattāro oghā
cattāro yogā
cattāri upādānāni
cattāro taṇhuppādā
cattāri agatigamanāni
cattāro vipariyesā
cattāro anariyavohārā
apare pi cattāro anariyavohārā²
cattāri duccarītāni
aparāni pi cattāri duccarītāni
cattāri bhayāni
aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni
aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni
aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni³
catasso diṭṭhiyo.

САТУККАṆ.

Pañcorambhāgiyāni saṇyojanāni
pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṇyojanāni
pañca macchariyāni
pañca saṅgā
pañca sallā
pañca cetokhilā
pañca cetaso vinibandhā
pañca nīvaraṇāni
pañca kammāni anantarakāni⁴
pañca diṭṭhiyo
pañca verā
pañca vyasanā
pañca akkhantiyā ādinavā
pañca bhayāni
pañca diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā.

PAÑCAKAṆ.

¹ S^d: olinattaṇ.

² S^d omits this clause.

³ S^d omits these three clauses.

⁴ S^d: anantariyāni. B. and K: ānantarikāni. (See Dh. S., § 1028; Asl., p. 358.)

Cha vivādamūlāni cha chandarāgagehasitā¹ dhammā cha virodhavatthūni cha taṇhākāyā cha agāravā cha parihāniyā dhammā apare pi cha parihāniyā dhammā cha somanassupavicārā cha domanassupavicārā² cha upekhupavicārā cha gehasitāni somanassāni cha gehasitāni domanassāni cha gehasitā upekhā cha ditthiyo.³

CHAKKAṆ.

Satta anusayā⁴ satta pariyutthānāni⁵ satta saṅgyojanāni⁶ satta asaddhammā satta duccharitāni satta mānā satta ditthiyo.

SATTAKAṆ.

Aṭṭha kilesavatthūni aṭṭha kusitavatthūni aṭṭhasu lokadhammesu cittassa paṭighāto aṭṭha anariyavohārā aṭṭha micchattā aṭṭha purisadosā aṭṭha asaṅṅivādā aṭṭha neva-saṅṅi-nāsaṅṅivādā.⁷

AṬṬHAKAṆ.

Nava āghātavatthūni⁸ nava purisamalāni navavidhā mānā nava taṇhāmūlakā dhammā nava iṅjitāni nava maṅṅitāni nava phanditāni nava papaṅcitāni nava saṅkhatāni.

NAVAKAṆ.

Dasa kilesavatthūni dasa āghātavatthūni⁸ dasa akusalakammapathā dasa saṅgyojanāni dasa micchattā dsa-vatthukā micchādītthi dasavatthukā anattaḡāhikā⁹ ditthi.

DASAKAṆ.

Aṭṭhārāsa taṇhāvicaritāni ajjhattikassa upādāya, aṭṭhārāsa taṇhāvicaritāni bāhirassa upādāya, tad-ekajjhaṅ abhisāṅgyūhitvā abhisāṅkhipitvā chattiṅsa taṇhāvicaritāni honti. Iti atitāni chattiṅsa taṇhāvicaritāni, anāḡatāni chattiṅsa taṇhāvicaritāni, paccuppannāni chattiṅsa taṇhāvicaritāni,¹⁰ tad-ekajjhaṅ abhisāṅgyūhitvā abhisāṅkhipitvā aṭṭhasataṅ taṇhāvicaritaṅ hoti; yāni ca dvāsatthi-ditthigatāni Brahmajāle veyyākaraṇe vuttāni Bhagavatā.

MĀTIKĀ.¹¹

¹ K: °rāḡā gehasitā. B. omits gehasitā dhammā.

² S^d: somanassa vicārā, cha upekhupavicārā.

³ S^d: cha gehasitāni somanassāni cha gehasitāni upekhā (sic) ca ditthiyo.

⁴ S^d: sattānusayā.

⁵ K: pariyutthānā.

⁶ S^d omits.

⁷ K. and S^d: saṅṅi°.

⁸ S^d; aḡhātā°.

⁹ S^d: anattaḡāhikā. B: antaḡḡāh°.

¹⁰ S^d omits this clause.

¹¹ K. omits.

Tattha katamo jātimado?

Jātiṅ paṭicca mado majjanā majjitattaṅ māno mañ-
ñanā¹ maññitattaṅ uṇṇati uṇṇamo² dhajo sampaggāho
ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṅ vuccati jātimado.

Tattha katamo gottamado?

Gottaṅ paṭicca ārogyaṅ³ paṭicca yobbanāṅ paṭicca
jīvitaṅ paṭicca lābhaṅ paṭicca sakkāraṅ paṭicca garu-
kāraṅ paṭicca purekkhāraṅ paṭicca parivāraṅ paṭicca
bhogaṅ paṭicca vaṇṇaṅ paṭicca suttaṅ paṭicca paṭibhānaṅ
paṭicca rattaññutaṅ paṭicca piṇḍapātikattaṅ paṭicca
anavaññattiṅ⁴ paṭicca iriyāpathaṅ paṭicca iddhiṅ paṭicca
yasaṅ paṭicca silaṅ paṭicca jhānaṅ paṭicca sippaṅ
paṭicca ārohaṅ paṭicca pariṇāhaṅ paṭicca saṅghānaṅ
paṭicca pāripūriṅ paṭicca mado majjanā majjitattaṅ
māno maññanā maññitattaṅ uṇṇati uṇṇamo dhajo sam-
paggāho ketukamyatā⁵ cittassa: ayaṅ vuccati pāripūrimado.

Tattha katamo mado?

Yo mado majjanā majjitattaṅ māno maññanā⁶ maññi-
tattaṅ uṇṇati uṇṇamo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā
cittassa: ayaṅ vuccati mado.

Tattha katamo pamādo?

Kāyaduccarite vā vacīduccarite vā manoduccarite vā
pañcasu vā kāmaguṇesu cittassa vossaggo vossaggānup-
padānaṅ kusalānaṅ vā dhammānaṅ bhāvanāya asakkacca-
kiriyaṭā asātaccakiriyaṭā anīṭṭhitakiriyaṭā⁷ olinavuttitā⁸
nikkhittachandataṅ nikkhittadhurataṅ⁹ anāsevanā abhāvanā
abahulikammaṅ anadhiṭṭhānaṅ ananuyogo pamādo: yo
evarūpo pamādo pamajjanā pamajjitattaṅ: ayaṅ vuccati
pamādo.

Tattha katamo thambho?

Yo thambho thambhanā thambhitattaṅ kakkhaliyaṅ
phāruleyaṅ ujucittatā amudutā: ayaṅ vuccati thambho.

Tattha katamo sārambho?

Yo sārambho paṭisārambho sārambhanā paṭisāram-
bhanā paṭisārambhittattaṅ: ayaṅ vuccati sārambho.

Tattha katamā aticchatā?

Itaritaracivara piṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajja-
parikkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmaguṇehi asantutṭhassa bhīy-

¹ Cf. Dh. S., § 1116. S^d: maññitā nearly always.

² K. and B. have uṇṇamo throughout.

³ K. has . . . pe . . . inserted here. So B, and repeated
at each phrase.

⁴ B: anavaññātaṅ.

⁵ S^d: °kammataṅ.

⁶ So S^d. ⁷ K and B: anaṭṭhita°.

⁸ B: olina°.

⁹ B: °dhurataṅ.

yokamyatā : yā evarūpā icchā icchāgataṇ aticchatā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati aticchatā.

Tattha katamā mahicchatā ?

Itaritaracivarapindapātāgilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmaguṇehi asantuṭṭhassa bhīyyokamyatā : yā evarūpā icchā icchāgataṇ mahicchatā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati mahicchatā.

Tattha katamā pāpicchatā ?

Idh' ekacco assaddho samāno : saddho ti maṇ jano jānātūti icchati, dussīlyo samāno : sīlavā ti maṇ jano jānātūti icchati, appassuto samāno : bahussuto ti maṇ jano jānātūti, saṅgaṇikārāmo samāno : pavivitto ti maṇ jano jānātūti icchati, kusīto samāno : āradhaviṛiyo ti maṇ jano jānātūti icchati, muṭṭhassati samāno : upaṭṭhitassatīti maṇ jano jānātūti icchati, asamāhito samāno : samāhito ti maṇ jano jānātūti icchati, duppañño samāno : paññavā¹ ti maṇ jano jānātūti icchati, akhīṇāsavo samāno : khīṇāsavo ti maṇ jano jānātūti icchati : yā evarūpā icchā icchāgataṇ pāpicchatā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati pāpicchatā.

Tattha katamaṇ siṅgaṇ ?

Yaṇ siṅgaṇ siṅgaratā caturatā² cāturiyaṇ parikkhattatā parikkhattiyaṇ :³ idaṇ vuccati siṅgaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ tintiṇaṇ ?

Yaṇ tintiṇaṇ tintiṇāyanā⁴ tintiṇāyitattaṇ loluppaṇ loluppāyanā loluppāyitattaṇ puñcikatā sādūkamyatā :⁵ idaṇ vuccati tintiṇaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ cāpalyaṇ ?⁶

Civaramaṇḍanā pattamaṇḍanā senāsanaṇaṇḍanā, imassa vā pūtikāyassa⁷ bahirānaṇ vā parikkhārānaṇ⁸ maṇḍanā vibhūsanā kelanā⁹ parikelanā¹⁰ giddhikatā giddhikattaṇ,¹¹ capalatā cāpalyaṇ : idaṇ vuccati cāpalyaṇ.

Tattha katamā asabhāgavutti ?¹²

Mātari vā pitari vā jeṭṭhe vā bhātari ācariyesu¹³ vā uppajjhāye¹⁴ vā Buddhē vā sāvakesu vā aññataraññataresu vā¹⁵ garuṭṭhāniyesu vippaṭikulaḡāhitā¹⁶ vipaccanīkasātata,¹⁷

¹ K : paññavā.

² B : caturatā

³ K : pārikkhatiyaṇ. B : pārikkhattiyaṇ.

⁴ S^d : tiṇāsana.

⁵ B and K : sādhu°.

⁶ S^d : cāpallaṇ.

⁷ B : pūti°.

⁸ S^d : °khāraṇ.

⁹ S^d : kelasana. B : kelana.

¹⁰ S^d : parikelāsana.

¹¹ S^d : gedhikatā gedhikattaṇ.

¹² S^d : °vuttitā.

¹³ S^d : ācariye.

¹⁴ K : uppajjhāyesu.

¹⁵ K. omits.

¹⁶ K : vippaṭikūla°.

¹⁷ S^d : kāsātata. B : °nika°.

anādariyaṃ anādaratā¹ agāravatā appaṭissavatā:² ayaṃ vuccati asabhāgavutti.³

Tattha katamā arati?

Pantesu vā senāsanesu aññataraññataresu vā adhikusalesu dhammesu vā⁴ arati aratikā anabhirati anabhiramaṇā ukkaṅṅhitā paritassitā:⁵ ayaṃ vuccati arati.

Tattha katamā tandi?⁶

Yā tandi tandiyanā tandimanakatā, ālasyaṃ⁷ ālasāyanā⁸ ālasāyitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati tandi.

Tattha katamā vijambhikā?⁹

Yā kāyassa jambhanā vijambhanā ānāmanā¹⁰ vināmanā sannāmanā paṇāmanā¹¹ vyādhiyakaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati vijambhikā.

Tattha katamo bhattasammado?

Yā bhuttāvissa bhattamucchā bhattakilamatho bhattaparilāho¹² kāyaduṭṭhullaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati bhattasammado.

Tattha katamaṃ cetaso linattaṃ?¹³

Yā cittassa akalyatā¹⁴ akammaññatā oliyanā salliyānā linaṃ liyanā liyitattaṃ thiṇaṃ thiyānā thiyitattaṃ¹⁵ cittassa: idaṃ vuccati cetaso linattaṃ.

Tattha katamā kuhanā?

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissitassa pāpicchassa icchāpakatassa paccayapatisevanasaṅkhātena vā sāmantaṃjappitena vā iriyāpathassa vā aṭṭhapanā¹⁶ ṭhapanā saṅṭhapanā bhākuṭikā¹⁷ bhākuṭiyaṃ kuhanā kuhāyanā kuhitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati kuhanā.

Tattha katamā lapanā?

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissitassa pāpicchassa icchāpakatassa yā paresaṃ ālapanā lapanā¹⁸ sallapanā ullapanā samullapanā unnāhanā¹⁹ samunnāhanā ukkācanā²⁰ samukkācanā anuppiyabhāṇitā²¹ pātukamyatā²² muggasuppatā pāribbhaṭṭatā:²³ ayaṃ vuccati lapanā.

Tattha katamā nemittikatā?

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissitassa pāpicchassa icchāpa-

¹ B: anādariyatā.

² B: appati°.

³ So S^d.

⁴ K. and B. omit vā.

⁵ S^d: paritassitā.

⁶ K and S^d: tandi.

⁷ S^d: ālass°.

⁸ B: ālasāyanā.

⁹ B: vijambhitā.

¹⁰ S^d: anāmanā.

¹¹ S^d: paṇāmanā.

¹² S^d: °lāho.

¹³ S^d: olinattaṃ.

B: calinattaṃ.

¹⁴ S^d: akallatā.

¹⁵ B: li°, and thi°.

¹⁶ B: āṭhapanā.

¹⁷ B: bhākuṭitā.

¹⁸ S^d: omits.

¹⁹ S^d: ullāhanā samullāhanā.

²⁰ K: °kāpanā.

²¹ S^d: °bhāsītā.

²² S^d: cātu°. B: cātu°.

²³ K. and B: muggasupatā pāribbhaṭṭatā. Cf. Mil. 370.

katassa yaṅ paresaṅ nimittaṅ nimittakammaṅ obhāso obhāsakammaṅ sāmantaṅjappā parikathā: ayaṅ vuccati nemittikatā.

Tattha katamā nippesikatā?

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissitassa pāpicchassa icchāpakatassa yā paresaṅ akkosanā vambhanā garahanā ukkhepanā samukkhepanā khipanā saṅkhipanā pāpanā sampāpanā: avaṇṇahāriyā parapiṭṭhimaṅsikatā:¹ ayaṅ vuccati nippesikatā.

Tattha katamā lābhena lābhaṅ jigijṅsanatā?²

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissito pāpiccho icchāpakato ito laddhaṅ āmisaṅ amutra harati amutra vā laddhaṅ āmisaṅ idha āharati: yā evarūpā āmisena āmisassa eṭṭhi gavetṭhi pariyetṭhi esanā gavesanā pariyesanā: ayaṅ vuccati lābhena lābhaṅ jigijṅsanatā.²

Tattha katamo seyyo 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco³ jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjatṭhānena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā mānaṅ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṅ unṇati unṇāmo⁴ dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṅ vuccati seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo sadiso 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjatṭhānena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā mānaṅ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṅ unṇati unṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṅ vuccati sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo hīno 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjatṭhānena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā omānaṅ jappeti: yo evarūpo omāno omaññanā omaññitattaṅ hilānā ohilānā ohilittattaṅ attuññā⁵ attavaññā attaparibhavo: ayaṅ vuccati hīno 'ham asmīti māno.

¹ B. and K: avaṇṇahārikā.

² B: nijigīsanatā.

³ S^d: ekacco ti vā.

⁴ So S^d, K., B. Cf. Dh. S., § 1116.

⁵ S^d: yo evarūpo omāno maññanā maññitattaṅ gilānā gilitattaṅ attaññutā. B: hil°.

Tattha katamo seyyassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco seyyo hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattāhanena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā parehi seyyaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya mānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ uṇṇati uṇṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati seyyassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo seyyassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco seyyo hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattāhanena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā parehi sadisaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya mānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ uṇṇati uṇṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati seyyassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo seyyassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco seyyo hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattāhanena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā parehi hīnaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya omānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo omāno omaññanā omaññitattaṇ hīlanā ohīlanā ohīlitattaṇ attuññā¹ attavaññā² attaparibhavo:³ ayaṇ vuccati seyyassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo sadisassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco sadiso hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe⁴ . . . aññataraññatarena vatthunā parehi seyyaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya mānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ uṇṇati uṇṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati sadisassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno . . . pe⁵ . . .

Tattha katamo hīnassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco hīno hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññatarena vatthunā parehi sadisaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya mānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ uṇṇati uṇṇāmo

¹ S^d: attaññaṇ.

² K: attā°.

³ S^d: attaparibhavo.

⁴ S^d gives full text.

⁵ K. proceeds without . . . pe . . . to the next question. S^d and B. give the full alternation of Tattha katamo sadisassa sadiso . . . sadisassa hīno . . . hīnassa seyyo, &c.

dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati hinassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo hinassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco hīno hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññatarena vatthunā parehi hīnaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya mānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ omāno omaññanā omaññitattaṇ hīlanā ohīlanā ohīlitattaṇ attuññā attavaññā¹ attaparibhavo: ayaṇ vuccati hinassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo māno?

Yo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ unṇati unṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati māno.

Tattha katamo atimāno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññatarena vatthunā parehi² attānaṇ atimaññati: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ unṇati unṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati atimāno.

Tattha katamo mānātimāno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññatarena vatthunā pubbakāle³ parehi sadisaṇ attānaṇ dahati aparakāle⁴ attānaṇ seyyaṇ dahati parehi hīnaṇ na dahati: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ unṇati unṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati mānātimāno.

Tattha katamo omāno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattānena vā sutena vā paṭibhānena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā omānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo omāno omaññanā omaññitattaṇ hīlanā ohīlanā ohīlitattaṇ attuññā⁵ attavaññā⁶ attaparibhavo, ayaṇ vuccati omāno.

Tattha katamo adhimāno?

Appatte pattasaññitā,⁷ akate katasaññitā,⁸ anadhigate adhigatasaññitā, asacchikate sacchikatasaññitā: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ unṇati unṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati adhimāno.

¹ S^d: attaññā attavaññā. K: attā°.

² K: pare. K. and S^d omit attānaṇ.

³ K and B: pubbakālaṇ.

⁴ K and B: aparakālaṇ.

⁵ So S^d.

⁶ K: attā°.

⁷ S^d: patti°.

⁸ S^d omits these two words.

Tattha katamo asmimāno ?

Rupe asmīti māno,¹ asmīti chando, asmīti anusayo ; vedanāya saññāya saṅkhāresu viññāṇe asmīti māno, asmīti chando, asmīti anusayo : yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṅ unṇati unṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa : ayaṅ vuccati asmimāno.

Tattha katamo micchāmāno ?

Idh' ekacco pāpakena vā kammāyatanena pāpakena vā sippāyatanena pāpakena vā vijjaṭṭhānena pāpakena vā sutena pāpakena vā paṭibhāṇena pāpakena vā silena pāpakena vā vatena pāpakena vā silabbatena pāpikāya vā ditṭhiyā aññataraññatarena vatthunā mānaṅ jappeti : yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṅ unṇati unṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa : ayaṅ vuccati micchāmāno.

Tattha katamo ñātivitakko ?

Ñātake ārabba gehasito takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṅ vuccati ñātivitakko.

Tattha katamo janapadavitakko ?

Janapadaṅ ārabba gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṅ vuccati janapadavitakko.

Tattha katamo amaravitakko ?²

Dukkarakārikāpaṭisaṅyutto³ vā ditṭhigatapaṭisaṅyutto vā⁴ gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṅ vuccati amaravitakko.

Tattha katamo parānuddayatāpaṭisaṅyutto⁵ vitakko ?

Idh' ekacco⁶ gihisaṅsaṭṭho viharati hasanandī sahasokī sukhitesu sukhitu dukkhitesu dukkhito uppannesu kiccarapaṇīyesu attanā va⁷ yogaṅ āpajjati : yo tattha gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṅ vuccati parānuddayatāpaṭisaṅyutto vitakko.

Tattha katamo lābhasakkārasilokapaṭisaṅyutto vitakko ?

Lābhasakkārasilokaṅ ārabba gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṅ vuccati lābhasakkārasilokapaṭisaṅyutto vitakko.

Tattha katamo anavaññattipaṭisaṅyutto vitakko ?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjaṭṭhānena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā : mā maṅ

¹ S^d omits these three words. B : rūpaṅ . . . vedanā, &c.

² S^d : amarā^o. ³ B : dukkarakaritā^o.

⁴ S^d : ditṭhi vā paṭisaṅyutto vā. ⁵ K : parānuddayatā^o.

⁶ S^d omits the entire answer. ⁷ B : vā.

pare avajāniṅsūti : yo tattha gehasito takko vitakko . . .
pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṇ vuccati anavaññattipaṭisaṇ-
yutto vitakko.

EKAKAṆ.

Tattha katamo kodho ?

Yo kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaṇ doso dussanā dussi-
tattaṇ¹ vyāpatti vyāpajjanā vyāpajjitattaṇ² virodho
paṭivirodho caṇḍikkaṇ asuro po anattamanatā cittassa :
ayaṇ vuccati kodho.

Tattha katamo upanāho ?

Pubbakāle kodho, aparakāle³ upanāho : yo evarūpo
upanāho upanahanā upanahitattaṇ⁴ aṭṭhapanā⁵ ṭhapanā
saṅṭhapanā anusaṅsandanaṇ anuppabandhanaṇ⁶ daḷhi-
kammaṇ kodhassa : ayaṇ vuccati upanāho.

Tattha katamo makkho ?

Yo makkho makkhiyanā⁷ inakkhiyitattaṇ niṭṭhuriyaṇ
niṭṭhuriyakammaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati makkho.

Tattha katamo palāso ?

Yo palāso palāsāyanā palāsāyitattaṇ,⁸ palāsāhāro vivā-
datṭhānaṇ yugaggāho appaṭinissaggo : ayaṇ vuccati palāso.

Tattha katamā issā ?

Yā paralābhasakkāragarukāramānanavandanapūjanāsu
issā issāyanā issāyitattaṇ, usūyā usūyanā usūyitattaṇ,⁹
ayaṇ vuccati issā.

Tattha katamaṇ macchariyaṇ ?

Pañca macchariyāni : āvāsamacchariyaṇ kulamacchari-
yaṇ lābhamacchariyaṇ vaṇṇamacchariyaṇ dhammac-
chariyaṇ : yaṇ evarūpaṇ maccheraṇ maccharāyanā mac-
charāyitattaṇ vevicchaṇ kadariyaṇ kaṭukañcukatā¹⁰ agga-
hitattaṇ cittassa : idaṇ vuccati macchariyaṇ.

Tattha katamā māyā ?

Idh' ekacco kāyena duccharitaṇ caritvā vācāya duccharitaṇ
caritvā manasā duccharitaṇ caritvā tassa paṭicchādanahetu
pāpikaṇ icchaṇ paṇidahati : mā maṇ jaññā ti icchati,—

¹ K : dus°.

² B. and S^d of these three give only vyāpajjanā.

³ K : pubbakālaṇ . . . aparakālaṇ.

⁴ S^d : upanayihanā upanayihitattaṇ. B : upanayhanā.
K. drops the y in the Corrigenda.

⁵ B : aṭṭhapanā. ⁶ S^d : anubandhanaṇ. ⁷ B : makkhiyanā.

⁸ S^d omits. B. has paḷ°. ⁹ B : ussū°.

¹⁰ K : kaṭa°. Cf. Dh. S., transl., p. 300, n. 2.

mā maṇ jaññā ti saṅkappeti,¹—mā maṇ jaññā ti vācaṇ² bhāsati,—mā maṇ jaññā ti kāyena parakkamati: yā evarūpā māyā māyāvitā accasarā³ vaṇcanā nikati vikīraṇā⁴ pariharaṇā⁵ guhanā pariguhanaṇā chādanā paricchādanā anuttānikammaṇ anāvikkammaṇ vocchādanā pāpakiriya: ayaṇ vuccati māyā.

Tattha katamaṇ sāṭheyyaṇ⁶ ?

Idh' ekacco saṭho⁷ hoti parisāṭho: yaṇ tattha saṭhaṇ saṭhatā sāṭheyyaṇ kakkaratā kakkariyaṇ⁸ parikkhattatā⁹ parikkhattiyaṇ:¹⁰ idaṇ vuccati sāṭheyyaṇ.

Tattha katamā avijjā¹¹ ?

Yaṇ aññāṇaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamā bhavataṇhā ?

Yo bhavesu bhavacchando bhavarāgo bhavanandī bhavataṇhā bhavasineho¹² bhavapariḷāho bhavamucchā bhavajjhosaṇaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati bhavataṇhā.

Tattha katamā bhavaditṭhi ?

Bhavissati attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditṭhi ditṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati bhavaditṭhi.

Tattha katamā vibhavaditṭhi ?

Na bhavissati attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditṭhi ditṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho:¹³ ayaṇ vuccati vibhavaditṭhi.

Tattha katamā sassataditṭhi ?

Sassato attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditṭhi ditṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati sassataditṭhi.

Tattha katamā ucchedaditṭhi ?

Ucchijjissati attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditṭhi ditṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati ucchedaditṭhi.

Tattha katamā antavā ditṭhi ?

Antavā attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditṭhi ditṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati antavā ditṭhi.

¹ K: saṅkappati.

² S^d: vācam.

³ B. and K: accāsarā. Cf. M. I., 304; § i., 239: v, 218, n. 8.

⁴ S^d: vikiraṇā. B: vikkiraṇā. ⁵ S^d: pariharinā.

⁶ K: sāth^o; below, satho. Cf. M. I., 529.

⁷ B: saṭṭho. ⁸ K: kakkhalatā kakkhalīyaṇ.

⁹ S^d: parikkhattā. K: parikkhatatā.

¹⁰ S^d: parikkhattiyaṇ. K: parikkhatiyaṇ.

¹¹ Cf. above p. 85, and Dh. S., §§ 1311 foll.

¹² So both K. and S^d. B: °sneho. ¹³ K: °yesaggāho.

Tattha katamā anantavā ditṭhi?

Anantavā attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditṭhi ditṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati anantavā ditṭhi.

Tattha katamā pubbantānudiṭṭhi?

Pubbantaṇ ārabba yā uppajjati ditṭhi ditṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati pubbantānudiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamā aparantānudiṭṭhi?

Aparantaṇ ārabba yā uppajjati ditṭhi ditṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati aparantānudiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamaṇ ahirikaṇ?

Yaṇ na hiriyati hiriyitabbena,¹ na hiriyati pāpakānaṇ akusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ samāpattiyā: idaṇ vuccati ahirikaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ anottappaṇ?

Yaṇ na ottappati ottappitabbena,² na ottappati pāpakānaṇ akusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ samāpattiyā: idaṇ vuccati anottappaṇ.

Tattha katamā dovacassatā?

Sahadhammike³ vuccamāne dovacassāyaṇ⁴ dovacassiyaṇ dovacassatā vippaṭikūlagāhitā vipaccanikasātā,⁵ anādariyaṇ anādaratā agāravatā appaṭissavatā⁶: ayaṇ vuccati dovacassatā.

Tattha katamā pāpamittatā?

Ye te puggalā assaddhā dussilā appassutā maccharino duppaññā yā tesāṇ sevanā nisevanā saṅsevanā bhajānā sambhajanā bhatti sambhatti sampavaṅkatā:⁷ ayaṇ vuccati pāpamittatā.

Tattha katamo anajjavo?

Yo anajjavo anajjavatā jimhatā⁹ vaṅkatā kuṭilatā: ayaṇ vuccati anajjavo.

Tattha katamo amaddavo?

Yā amudutā amaddavatā kakkhalatā¹⁰ kathinatā,¹¹ phārusiyaṇ ujucittatā amuducittatā:¹² ayaṇ vuccati amaddavo.

¹ S^d: hiriyatabbe, or, the following negative particle has been omitted. Cf. p. 370. B: hiriyitabbena.

² S^d: ottappitabbe, or, as in preceding note.

³ B: °dhammikena.

⁴ S^d omits. B. puts dovacassatā first, and adds a fourth: dovacassitā, but not on p. 371.

⁵ S^d: vipaṭikula° vipaccanikasattā. B: vipaṭikula° vipaccanika°.

⁶ B. and S^d: appati°.

⁷ S^d: °kataṇ.

⁸ K: anājjo°.

⁹ K: jimhitā.

¹⁰ S^d: kakkhaliyaṇ. B: kakkhaliyaṇ phārusiyaṇ kakkhalatā katinatā.

¹¹ S^d omits.

¹² S^d and B: amudutā.

Tattha katamā akkhanti?

Yā akkhanti akkhamanatā anadhivāsanatā caṇḍikkaṇ asuro po anattamanatā cittassa : ayaṇ vuccati akkhanti.

Tattha katamaṇ asoraccaṇ?

Kāyiko vītikkamo¹ vācasiko vītikkamo kāyikavācasiko vītikkamo : idaṇ vuccati asoraccaṇ. Sabbam² pi dussīlyaṇ asoraccaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ asākhalyaṇ?

Yā sā vācā aṇḍakā kakkasā³ parakaṭukā parābhisajjani kodhasāmantā asamādhisaṇvattanikā tathārūpiṇ vācaṇ bhāsita hoti : yā tattha asaṇhavācatā asakhilavācatā pharusavācatā : idaṇ vuccati asākhalyaṇ.

Tattha katamo appatisanthāro?

Dve paṭisanthāra : āmisapaṭisanthāro ca dhammapaṭisanthāro ca. Idh' ekacco appaṭisanthārako hoti āmisapaṭisanthārena vā dhammapaṭisanthārena vā : ayaṇ vuccati appaṭisanthāro.

Tattha katamā indriyesu aguttadvārātā?

Idh' ekacco cakkhunā rūpaṇ disvā nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam enaṇ cakkhundriyaṇ asaṇvutaṇ viharantaṇ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṇ, tassa saṇvarāya na paṭipajjati na rakkhati cakkhundriyaṇ cakkhundriye na saṇvaraṇ āpajjati, sotena saddaṇ sutvā,⁴ ghānena gandhaṇ ghāyitvā, jivhāya rasaṇ sāyitvā, kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṇ phusitvā, manasā dhammaṇ viññāya nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam enaṇ manindriyaṇ asaṇvutaṇ viharantaṇ abhijjhādomanassa pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṇ, tassa saṇvarāya na paṭipajjati na rakkhati manindriyaṇ manindriye na saṇvaraṇ āpajjati : yā imesaṇ channaṇ indriyaṇaṇ agutti agopanaṇ anārakkho asaṇvaro : ayaṇ vuccati indriyesu aguttadvārātā.

Tattha katamā bhojane amattaññutā?

Idh' ekacco appaṭisaṇkhā ayoniso āhāraṇ āhāreti davāya madāya maṇḍanāya vibhūsanāya : yā tattha asantutṭhitā⁵ amattaññutā appaṭisaṇkhā bhojane : ayaṇ vuccati bhojane amattaññutā.

Tattha katamaṇ muṭṭhasaccaṇ?

Yā asati⁶ ananussati appaṭissati asati⁷ asaraṇatā adhāraṇatā pilāpanatā sammussanatā :⁸ idaṇ vuccati muṭṭhasaccaṇ.

¹ B : vitik°.

² B : sabbaṇ.

³ S^d : kakkhasā.

⁴ Only B. inserts 'pe 's.'

⁵ K : asantutṭhatā.

⁶ K : assati.

⁷ S^d and B. omit.

⁸ S^d : apilāpanatā pammosanatā.

K : samusanatā.

Tattha katamaṇ asampajaññaṇ ?

Yaṇ aññaṇaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṇ : idaṇ vuccati asampajaññaṇ.

Tattha katamā silavipatti ?

Kāyiko vitikkamo vācasiko vitikkamo kāyikavācasiko vitikkamo : ayaṇ vuccati silavipatti. Sabbam pi dussilyaṇ silavipatti.

Tattha katamā ditthivipatti ?

Natthi dinnāṇ, natthi yiṭṭhaṇ . . . pe¹ . . . ye imaṇ ca lokaṇ paraṇ ca lokaṇ sayāṇ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti : yā evarūpā ditthi ditthigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : ayaṇ vuccati ditthivipatti. Sabbā pi micchādītthi ditthivipatti.

Tattha katamaṇ ajjhattaṇ saṇyojanaṇ ?

Pañcorambhāgiyāni saṇyojanāni ajjhattaṇ saṇyojanaṇ. Pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṇyojanāni bahiddhā saṇyojanaṇ.

DUKAṆ.

Tattha katamāni tīṇi akusalamūlāni ?

Lobho doso moho.

Tattha katamo lobho ?²

Yo rāgo sārāgo anunayo anurodho nandī nandīrāgo³ cittassa sārāgo icchā mucchā ajjhosānaṇ gedho pali-gedho⁴ saṅgo paṅko eja māyā janikā saṇjanaṇi⁵ sibbinī⁶ jālinī saritā⁷ visattikā suttaṇ visaṭā āyuhāni⁸ dutiyā paṇidhi bhavanetti vanaṇ vanatho⁹ santhavo sineho¹⁰ apekhā paṭibandhu āsā āsiṇsanā āsiṇsitattaṇ rūpāsā saddāsā¹¹ gandhāsā rasāsā phoṭṭhabbāsā lābhāsā dhanāsā puttāsā jīvitāsā jappā pajappā abhijappā jappā¹² jappanā jappitattaṇ loluppaṇ¹³ loluppāyanā loluppāyitattaṇ puñ-cikatā¹⁴ sādūkamyatā¹⁵ adhammarāgo visamalobho nikanti

¹ S^d gives full text. Cf. Dh. S., § 1362, and above, p. 328.

² Dh. S., § 1059.

³ S^d : nandi nandīrāgo.

⁴ S^d : paṭigedho. B : pari^o.

⁵ S^d : saṇjani.

⁶ S^d : sibbini.

⁷ S^d : sariṇā.

⁸ S^d : āyuhhani. B : visadā āyuhani. ⁹ S^d : vanato.

¹⁰ So K. and S^d. B : sneho.

¹¹ S^d : saddāhasā.

¹² S^d and B. omit.

¹³ S^d inserts ; loluppanā.

¹⁴ B : pucchañjikatā.

¹⁵ B, K. and Asl., p. 365, sādūkamyatā. S^d reads sādu^o.

Possibly one should read sādu^o in the Atthasālini, as more congruous with the context : manāpe visaye kāmētīti.

nikāmanā patthanā pihanā sampatthanā kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā rūpataṇhā arūpataṇhā nirodhataṇhā rūpataṇhā² saddataṇhā³ gandhataṇhā rasataṇhā phoṭṭhabbataṇhā dhammataṇhā ogho yogo gantho upādānaṇṇ āvaraṇaṇṇ nīvaraṇaṇṇ chādanaṇṇ⁴ bandhanaṇṇ upakilesa anusayo pariyuṭṭhānaṇṇ latā vevicchaṇṇ dukkhamūlaṇṇ dukkhanidānaṇṇ dukkhappabhavo⁵ Mārapāso Mārabalisaṇṇ Māravisayo taṇhānādi taṇhājālaṇṇ taṇhāgaddulaṇṇ taṇhāsamuddo abhijjhā lobho akusalamūlaṇṇ : ayaṇṇ vuccati lobho.

Tattha katamo doso ?

Anatthaṇṇ⁶ me acaritī āghāto jāyati ; anattaṇṇ me caratitī āghāto jāyati ; anattaṇṇ me carissatitī āghāto jāyati ; piyassa me manāpassa anattaṇṇ acari, anattaṇṇ carati, anattaṇṇ carissatitī āghāto jāyati ; appiyassa me amanāpassa atthaṇṇ acari, atthaṇṇ carati, atthaṇṇ carissatitī āghāto jāyati ; atṭhāne vā pana āghāto jāyati : yo evarūpo cittassa āghāto paṭighāto paṭighaṇṇ paṭivirodho kopo pakopo sampakopo doso padoso sampadoso cittassa vyāpatti manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaṇṇ doso dussanā dussitattaṇṇ⁷ vyāpatti vyāpajjanā vyāpajjitattaṇṇ⁸ virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍikkaṇṇ asuropo anattamanatā cittassa : ayaṇṇ vuccati doso.

Tattha katamo moho ?

Dukkhe aññānaṇṇ dukkhasamudaye aññānaṇṇ dukkhanirodhe aññānaṇṇ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya annānaṇṇ ; pubbante aññānaṇṇ aparante aññānaṇṇ pubban-tāparante aññānaṇṇ idappaccayatāpaṭiccasamuppannesu dhammesu aññānaṇṇ, yaṇṇ evarūpaṇṇ aññānaṇṇ adassanaṇṇ . . . pe⁹ . . . avijjālaṇṇī moho akusalamūlaṇṇ : ayaṇṇ vuccati moho.

Imāni tīṇi akusalamūlāni.

Tattha katame tayo akusalavitakkā ?

Kānavitakko vyāpādavitakko vihiṇsāvitakko.

Tattha katamo kānavitakko ? Kāmapaṭisaṇṇyutto takko vitakko . . . pe¹⁰ . . . micchāsaṇṇkappo : ayaṇṇ vuccati kānavitakko.

¹ S^d has tatthanā, and omits next two terms.

² S^d and Dh. S. omit. But the second rūpa is not synonymous with the first.

³ S^d : saddahataṇhā. ⁴ B : chādanaṇṇ. ⁵ S^d °pabhāvo.

⁶ S^d : anattam. ⁷ K : dūsanā dūsit°. ⁸ S^d and B. omit.

⁹ S^d gives full text.. See above p. 85.

¹⁰ S^d gives full text. See above p. 86.

Tattha katamo vyāpādavitaṅko ?

Vyāpādapatisaṅyutto takko vitaṅko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṅ vuccati vyāpādavitaṅko.

Tattha katamo vihiṅsāvitaṅko ?

Vihīṅsāpatisaṅyutto takko vitaṅko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṅ vuccati vihiṅsāvitaṅko.

Ime tayo akusalavitaṅkā.

Tattha katamā tisso akusalasaññā ?

Kāmasaññā vyāpādasaññā vihiṅsāsaññā.

Tattha katamā kāmasaññā ?

Kāmapatisaṅyutto saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati kāmasaññā.

Tattha katamā vyāpādasaññā ?

Vyāpādapatisaṅyuttā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati vyāpādasaññā.

Tattha katamā vihiṅsāsaññā ?

Vihīṅsāpatisaṅyuttā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati vihiṅsāsaññā.

Imā tisso akusalasaññā.

Tattha katamā tisso akusaladhātuyo ?

Kāmadhātu vyāpādadhātu vihiṅsādhātu.

Tattha katamā kāmadhātu ?

Kāmavitaṅko kāmadhātu . . . Vyāpādavitaṅko vyāpādadhātu . . . Vihiṅsāvitaṅko vihiṅsādhātu.

Tattha katamo kāmavitaṅko ?

Kāmapatisaṅyutto takko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṅ vuccati kāmavitaṅko.

Tattha katamo vyāpādavitaṅko ? Vyāpādapatisaṅyutto takko vitaṅko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṅ vuccati vyāpādavitaṅko.

Tattha katamo vihiṅsāvitaṅko ?

Vihīṅsāpatisaṅyutto takko vitaṅko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṅ vuccati vihiṅsāvitaṅko.

Imā tisso akusaladhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni tīṇi duccaritaṇi ?

Kāyaduccaritaṅ vaciduccaritaṅ manoduccaritaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ kāyaduccaritaṅ ?

Pāṇātipāto adinnādānaṅ kāmesu micchācāro : idaṅ vuccati kāyaduccaritaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ vaciduccaritaṅ ?

Musāvādo pisuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo : idaṅ vuccati vaciduccaritaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ manoduccaritaṅ ?

Abhijjhā vyāpādo micchādītthi: idaṃ vuccati manoduccaritaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ?

Akusalaṃ kāyakammaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ. Akusalaṃ vacīkammaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ. . . . Akusalaṃ manokammaṃ manoduccaritaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ akusalaṃ kāyakammaṃ?

Akusalā kāyasañcetanā akusalaṃ kāyakammaṃ. . . . Akusalā vacisañcetanā akusalaṃ vacīkammaṃ. . . . Akusalā manosañcetanā akusalaṃ manokammaṃ.

Imāni tīṇi duccaritāni.

Tattha katame tayo āsavā?

Kāmāsavo bhavāsavo avijjāsavo.

Tattha katamo kāmāsavo?

Yo kāmesu kāmaccchando¹ kāmarāgo kāmanandī kāmantaṇhā kāmasineho kāmāpariḷāho kāmamucchā kāmajjhosānaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati kāmāsavo.

Tattha katamo bhavāsavo?

Yo bhavesu bhavaccchando . . . pe² . . . bhavajjhosānaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati bhavāsavo.

Tattha katamo avijjāsavo?

Dukkhe aññānaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālangī moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjāsavo.

Ime tayo āsavā.

Tattha katamāni tīṇi saṃyojanāni?

Sakkāyadītthi vicīkicchā silabbataparāmāso.

Tattha katamā sakkāyadītthi?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto, rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ; vedanaṃ . . . saññaṃ . . . saṅkhāre . . . viññānaṃ attato samanupassati, viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññānaṃ, viññānasmiṃ vā attānaṃ: yā evarūpā dītthi dītthigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṃ vuccati sakkāyadītthi.

Tattha katamā vicīkicchā?

Satthari kaṅkhati vicīkicchati, dhamme kaṅkhati vicīkicchati, saṅghe kaṅkhati vicīkicchati, sikkhāya kaṅkhati vicīkicchati; pubbante kaṅkhati vicīkicchati, aparante kaṅkhati vicīkicchati, pubbantāparante kaṅkhati vicīkic-

¹ K. and B. have pe to kāmajjhosānaṃ. ² Dh. S., § 1120.

chatī, idappaccayatā-paṭiccasamuppannesu dhammesu kaṅkhati vicikicchati : yā evarūpā kaṅkhā kaṅkhāyanā kaṅkhāyitattaṇ¹ vimati vicikicchā dvelhakaṇ dvedhāpatho saṅsayo anekaṅsagāho āsappanā parisappanā अपरियोगāhanā² thambhitattaṇ cittaassa manovilekho : ayaṇ vuccati vicikicchā.

Tattho katamo silabbataparāmāso ?

Ito bahiddhā samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṇ silena suddhi vatena suddhi silabbatena suddhīti : yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigattaṇ . . . pe³ . . . vipariyesagāho : ayaṇ vuccati silabbataparāmāso.

Imāni tīni saṅyojanāni.

Tattha katamā tisso taṇhā ?

Kāmatataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā ?

Tattha katamā bhavataṇhā ?⁴

Bhavaditṭhisahagato rāgo sārāgo anunayo anurodho nandī nandīrāgo⁵ cittaassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati bhavataṇhā.

Tattha katamā vibhavataṇhā ?

Ucchedaditṭhisahagato rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittaassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati vibhavataṇhā.

Avasesā taṇhā kāmatataṇhā.

Tattha katamā kāmatataṇhā ?

Kāmadhātupaṭisaṅyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittaassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati kāmatataṇhā.

Rūpadhātu⁶ . . . arūpadhātupaṭisaṅyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittaassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati bhavataṇhā.

Ucchedaditṭhisahagato rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittaassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati vibhavataṇhā.

Imā tisso taṇhā.

Tattha katamā aparā pi tisso taṇhā ?

Kāmatataṇhā rūpatataṇhā⁷ arūpatataṇhā.

Tattha katamā kāmatataṇhā ?

Kāmadhātupaṭisaṅyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittaassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati kāmatataṇhā.

¹ K. and B. have pe to thambhitattaṇ. ² S^d : pariyo°.

³ Dh. S., § 1119. B : vipariyesagāho.

⁴ K., B. and S^d take the analysis in this order.

⁵ K., B. and S^d have pe for these four terms.

⁶ S^d gives the question to this and next answer. K. and B. omit question.

⁷ S^d reads rūpatataṇhā first here, but not in the analysis.

Tattha katamā rūpaṇḥā?

Rūpadhātupaṭisaṅyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṅ vuccati rūpaṇḥā.

Tattha katamā arūpaṇḥā?

Arūpadhātupaṭisaṅyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṅ vuccati arūpaṇḥā.

Imā tisso taṇhā.

Tatthā katamā aparā pi tisso taṇhā?

Rūpaṇḥā arūpaṇḥā nirodhaṇḥā.

Tattha katamā rūpaṇḥā?

Rūpadhātupaṭisaṅyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṅ vuccati rūpaṇḥā.

Tattha katamā arūpaṇḥā?

Arūpadhātupaṭisaṅyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṅ vuccati arūpaṇḥā.

Tattha katamā nirodhaṇḥā?

Ucchedaṭṭhisahagato rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṅ vuccati nirodhaṇḥā.

Imā tisso taṇhā.

Tattha katamā tisso esanā?

Kāmesanā bhavesanā brahmacariyesanā.

Tattha katamā kāmesanā?

Yo kāmesu kāmacchando . . . pe¹ . . . kāmajjhosānaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati kāmesanā.

Tattha katamā bhavesanā?

Yo bhavesu bhavacchando . . . pe . . . bhavajjhosānaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati bhavesanā.

Tattha katamā brahmacariyesanā?

Sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā . . . pe² . . . neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṅ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : ayaṅ vuccati brahmacariyesanā.

Tattha katamā kāmesanā?

Kāmarāgo tad-ekaṭṭhaṅ akusalaṅ kāyakammaṅ vacikammaṅ manokammaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati kāmesanā.

Bhavarāgo³ tad-ekaṭṭhaṅ akusalaṅ kāyakammaṅ vacikammaṅ manokammaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati bhavesanā.

¹ S^d gives full text. See under tayo āsavā, p. 364.

² So K., B. and S^d. See Dh. S., § 1099.

³ S^d does not suppress the question to this and following statement. B. suppresses next question only.

Antaggāhikā diṭṭhi tad-ekaṭṭhaṇ akusalaṇ kāyakammaṇ vacikammaṇ manokammaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati brahmacariyesanā.

Imā tisso esanā.

Tattha katamā tisso vidhā?

Seyyo 'ham asmīti vidhā. Sadiso 'ham asmīti vidhā.

Hīno 'ham asmīti vidhā.

Imā tisso vidhā.

Tattha katamāni tīṇi bhayāni?

Jātibhayaṇ jarābhayaṇ maraṇabhayaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ jātibhayaṇ?

Jātiṇ paṭicca bhayaṇ bhayānakaṇ chambhitattaṇ lomahaṇso cetaso utrāso : idaṇ vuccati jātibhayaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ jarābhayaṇ?

Jaraṇ paṭicca bhayaṇ bhayānakaṇ chambhitattaṇ lomahaṇso cetaso utrāso : idaṇ vuccati jarābhayaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ maraṇabhayaṇ?

Maraṇaṇ paṭicca bhayaṇ bhayānakaṇ chambhitattaṇ lomahaṇso cetaso utrāso : idaṇ vuccati maraṇabhayaṇ.

Imāni tīṇi bhayāni.

Tattha katamāni tīṇi tamāni?

Atītaṇ vā¹ addhānaṇ ārabba kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati, anāgataṇ vā addhānaṇ ārabba kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati, etarahi vā² paccuppannaṇ addhānaṇ ārabba kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati.

Imāni tīṇi tamāni.

Tattha katamāni tīṇi titthāyatanāni?

Idh' ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṇvādī hoti evaṇḍiṭṭhī :³ yaṇ kiñcāyaṇ purisapuggalo paṭisaṇvedeti sukhaṇ vā dukkhaṇ vā adukkhamasukhaṇ vā sabban taṇ pubbe katahetūti.

Idha pan'⁴ ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṇvādī hoti evaṇḍiṭṭhī : yaṇ kiñcāyaṇ purisapuggalo paṭisaṇvedeti sukhaṇ vā dukkhaṇ vā adukkhamasukhaṇ vā sabban taṇ issaranimmānahetūti.

Idha pan' ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṇvādī hoti evaṇḍiṭṭhī : yaṇ kiñcāyaṇ purisapuggalo paṭisaṇvedeti

¹ K. omits vā.

² K. omits etarahi vā.

³ K. and B : evaṇḍiṭṭhi always.

⁴ S^d : pana ekacco.

sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukkaṃ vā sabbaṃ taṃ
 ahetu appaccayāti.

Imāni tīṇi tittḥāyatanāni.

Tattha katame tayo kiñcana?

Rāgo kiñcanaṃ doso kiñcanaṃ moho kiñcanaṃ. Ime
 tayo kiñcana.

Tattha katamāni tīṇi aṅgaṇāni?

Rāgo aṅgaṇaṃ doso aṅgaṇaṃ moho aṅgaṇaṃ. Imāni tīṇi
 aṅgaṇāni.

Tattha katamāni tīṇi malāni?

Rāgo malaṃ doso malaṃ moho malaṃ. Imāni tīṇi
 malāni.

Tattha katamāni tīṇi visamāni?

Rāgo visamaṃ doso visamaṃ moho visamaṃ. Imāni tīṇi
 visamāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi tīṇi visamāni?

Kāyavisamaṃ vacīvisamaṃ manovisamaṃ. Imāni tīṇi
 visamāni.

Tattha katame tayo aggī?

Rāgaggi dosaggi mohaggi.

Ime tayo aggī.

Tattha katame tayo kasāvā?

Rāgakasāvo dosakasāvo mohokasāvo. Ime tayo kasāvā.

Tattha katame apare pi tayo kasāvā?

Kāyakasāvo vacīkasāvo manokasāvo. Ime tayo kasāvā.

Tattha katamā assādadiṭṭhi?

Idh' ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādi hoti
 evaṇḍiṭṭhi: natthi kāmesu doso ti, so kāmesu pātavyataṃ
 āpajjati. Ayaṃ vuccati assādadiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamā attānudiṭṭhi?¹

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadham-
 massa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ adassāvī
 sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto,
 rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani
 vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ; vedanaṃ . . . saññaṃ . . .
 saṃkhāre . . . viññānaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇa-
 vantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññānaṃ, viññāṇasmiṃ vā
 attānaṃ: yā evarūpādiṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipari-
 yesagāho: ayaṃ vuccati attānudiṭṭhi.

¹ Cf. S., iii., 185; iv., 148.

Tattha katamā micchādīṭṭhi ?

Natthi dinnāṃ, natthi yīṭṭhāṃ . . . pe¹ . . . ye imaṃ ca lokāṃ paraṃ ca lokāṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavēdenti : yā evarūpā dīṭṭhi dīṭṭhigatāṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : ayaṃ vuccati micchādīṭṭhi.²

Sassatādīṭṭhi assādādīṭṭhi sakkāyādīṭṭhi attānūdīṭṭhi ucchedādīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhi.

Tattha katamā arati ?

Pantesu vā senāsanesu aññataraññataresu vā³ adhikusalesu dhammesu arati³ aratikā anabhirati anabhiramanā ukkaṅṅhitā paritassitā⁴ : ayaṃ vuccati arati.

Tattha katamā vihesā ?

Idh' ekacco pāṇinā vā leḍḍunā vā daḍḍena vā satthena vā rajjuyā vā aññataraññatarena satte viheṭṭheti : yā evarūpā heṭṭhanā viheṭṭhanā hiṅsanā vihiṅsanā rosanā virosanā parūpaghāto : ayaṃ vuccati vihesā.

Tattha katamā adhammacariyā ?

Kāyena adhammacariyā visamacariyā, vācāya adhammacariyā visamacariyā, manasā adhammacariyā visamacariyā : ayaṃ vuccati adhammacariyā.

Tattha katamā dovaccassatā ?

Sahadhammike vuccamāne dovaccassāyaṃ dovaccassiyaṃ dovaccassatā⁵ vippatikūlagāhitā vipaccanikasātataṃ anādariyaṃ anādaratā agāravatā appaṭissavatā : ayaṃ vuccati dovaccassatā.

Tattha katamā pāpamittatā ?

Ye te puggalā assaddhā dussilā appassutā maccharino duppaññā, yā tesāṃ sevānā nisevānā saṅsevanā bhajanā sambhajanā bhatti sambhatti taṅ - sampavaṅkatā : ayaṃ vuccati pāpamittatā.

Tattha katamā nānattasaññā ?

Kāmasaññā vyāpādasaññā vihiṅsāsāññā : ayaṃ vuccati nānattasaññā. Sabbā pi akusalasaññā nānattasaññā.

Tattha katamaṃ uddhaccaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittassa uddhaccaṃ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattaṃ cittassa : idaṃ vuccati uddhaccaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ kosajjaṃ ?

Kāyaduccarite vā vaciduccarite vā manoduccarite vā

¹ See below, p. 392.

² S^d continues dīṭṭhigatamasassatādīṭṭhi, &c.

³ S^d omits.

⁴ So S^d. See p. 352, n. 5.

⁵ So also B. Cf. p. 359 for variants in B.

pañcasu vā kāmaguṇesu cittassa vossaggo vossaggānuppa-
dānaṃ kusalānaṃ vā dhammānaṃ bhāvanāya asakkacca-
kiriyaṭā asātaccakiriyaṭā anīṭṭhitakiriyaṭā¹ olinavuttitā²
nikkhittachandatā nikkhittadhuratā³ anāsevanā abhāvanā
abahulikammaṃ anadīṭṭhānaṃ ananuyogo pamādo: idaṃ
vuccati kosajjaṃ.

Tattha katamo pamādo?

Kāyaduccarite vā vacīduccarite vā manoduccarite vā
pañcasu vā kāmaguṇesu cittassa vossaggo vossaggānuppa-
dānaṃ kusalānaṃ vā⁴ dhammānaṃ bhāvanāya asakkacca-
kiriyaṭā asātaccakiriyaṭā anīṭṭhitakiriyaṭā¹ olinavuttitā²
nikkhittachandatā nikkhittadhuratā³ anāsevanā abhāvanā
abahulikammaṃ anadīṭṭhānaṃ ananuyogo pamādo: yo
evarūpo pamādo pamajjanā pamajjitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati
pamādo.

Tattha katamā asantutṭhitā?⁵

Itaritaracīvara piṇḍa pātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajja-
parikkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmaguṇehi asantutṭhassa⁶
bhiyyokamyatā: yā evarūpā icchā icchāgataṃ asantu-
ṭṭhitā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ
vuccati asantutṭhitā.

Tattha katamā asampajaññatā?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho
akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati asampajaññatā.

Tattha katamā mahicchatā?

Itaritaracīvarapiṇḍa pātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajja-
parikkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmaguṇehi asantutṭhassa⁷
bhiyyokamyatā: yā evarūpā icchā icchāgataṃ mahicchatā
rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati
mahicchatā.

Tattha katamaṃ ahirikaṃ?

Yaṃ na hiriyati hiriyitabbena,⁸ na hiriyati pāpakānaṃ
akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā: idaṃ vuccati ahirikaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ anottappaṃ?

Yaṃ na ottappitabbena,⁸ na ottappati pāpakānaṃ akusa-
lānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā: idaṃ vuccati anottappaṃ.

Tattha katamo pamādo?

Kāyaduccarite vā vacīduccarite vā manoduccarite vā
pañcasu vā kāmaguṇesu cittassa vossaggo vossaggānuppa-

¹ K and B: anāṭṭhitakir°. ² B: olinā°.

³ B: °dhuratā. ⁴ S^d omits. ⁵ K: asantutṭhatā.

⁶ S^d: asantutṭhissa. ⁷ So also S^d.

⁸ So also S^d. See above, p. 359.

dānaṃ kusalānaṃ vā dhammānaṃ bhāvanāya asakkaccakiriyatā asātaçcakiriyatā anitthitakiriyatā¹ olinavuttitā nikkhattachandatā nikkhattadhuratā anāsevanā abhāvanā abahulikammaṃ anadhittānaṃ ananuyogo pamādo: yo evarūpo pamādo pamajjanā pamajjitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati pamādo.

Tattha katamaṃ anādariyaṃ?

Yaṃ anādariyaṃ anādaratā agāravatā appaṭissavatā² anaddā anaddāyanā anaddāyitattaṃ³ asīlyaṃ⁴ acittikāro⁵ idaṃ vuccati anādariyaṃ.

Tattha katamā dovacassatā⁶

Sahadhammike vuccamāne dovacassāyaṃ dovacassiyaṃ dovacassatā vippatikūlagāhitā vipaccanikasātataṃ anādariyaṃ anādaratā agāravatā appaṭissavatā: ayaṃ vuccati dovacassatā.

Tattha katamā pāpamittatā?

Ye te puggalā assaddhā dussilā appassutā maccharino duppañña: yā tesāṃ sevānā nisevanā saṅgsevanā bhajanā sambhajanā bhatti sambhatti taṃ - sampavaṅkatā: ayaṃ vuccati pāpamittatā.

Tattha katamaṃ assaddhiyaṃ?

Idh' ekacco assaddho hoti, na saddahati Buddhaṃ vā dhammaṃ vā saṅghaṃ vā: yaṃ evarūpaṃ assaddhiyaṃ assaddahanā anokappanā anabhippasādo: idaṃ vuccati assaddhiyaṃ.

Tattha katamā avadaññutā?

Pañca macchariyāni: āvāsamacchariyaṃ kulamacchariyaṃ lābhamacchariyaṃ vaṇṇamacchariyaṃ dhammacchariyaṃ: yaṃ evarūpaṃ maccherāṃ maccharāyanā⁷ maccharāyitattaṃ vevicchaṃ kadariyaṃ katukañcukatā⁸ agga-hitattaṃ cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati avadaññutā.

Tattha katamaṃ kosajjaṃ?

Kāyaduccarite vā vacīduccarite vā manoduccarite vā pañcasu vā kāmāgūnesu cittassa vossaggo vossaggānuppādānaṃ kusalānaṃ vā dhammānaṃ bhāvanāya asakkaccakiriyatā⁹ asātaçcakiriyatā anitthitakiriyatā¹⁰ olinavuttitā

¹ K and B: anatthita°. ² B: appati°.

³ K: anādā anādāyanā anādāyitattaṃ.

⁴ S^d and B: asīlyaṃ.

⁵ So S^d. K: acitikāro. B: acittikāro. Read acitti° on p. 2. Cf. Mil. 229, 230. ⁶ See p. 359.

⁷ S^d: maccherayanā, but maccharāyitattaṃ.

⁸ See p. 357. ⁹ S^d: °kiriya. ¹⁰ See p. 370, nn. 1-3.

Tattha katamo upārambho?

Yo upārambho anupārambho upārambhanā anupārambhanā anupārambhitattaṇ uññā avaññā paribhavo randaḡavesitā¹: ayaṇ vuccati upārambhacittatā.

Tattha katamaṇ muṭṭhasaccaṇ?

Yā² asati ananussati appaṭissati asati³ asaraṇatā adhāraṇatā pilāpanatā⁴ sammussanatā⁵: idaṇ vuccati muṭṭhasaccaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ asampajaññaṇ?

Yaṇ aññaṇaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālangī moho akusalamūlaṇ: idaṇ vuccati asampajaññaṇ.

Tattha katamo cetaso vikkhepo?

Yaṇ cittassa uddhaccaṇ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattaṇ cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati cetaso vikkhepo.

Tattha katamo ayoniso manasikāro?

Anicce niccan ti ayoniso manasikāro, dukkhe sukhan ti ayoniso manasikāro, anattani attā ti ayoniso manasikāro, asubhe subhan ti ayoniso manasikāro, saccavipparīkūlena⁶ vā cittassa āvaṭṭanā anvaṭṭanā⁷ ābhogo samannāhāro manasikāro: ayaṇ vuccati ayoniso manasikāro.

Tattha katamā kummaggasevanā?

Tattha katamo kummaggo?

Micchādītṭhi micchāsaṇkappo micchāvācā micchākamanto micchā-ājīvo micchāvāyāmo micchāsati micchāsamādhī: ayaṇ vuccati kummaggo. Yā imassa kummaggassa sevanaṇ nisevanaṇ saṇsevanaṇ bhajanaṇ sambhajanaṇ bhatti sambhatti taṇ - sampavaṇkatā: ayaṇ vuccati kummaggasevanaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ cetaso līnattaṇ?⁸

Yā cittassa akalyatā akammaññatā oliyanaṇ⁹ salliyanaṇ līnaṇ liyanaṇ liyitattaṇ thīnaṇ⁹ thīyanaṇ thīyitattaṇ cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati cetaso līnattaṇ.

TIKAṇ.

Tattha katame cattāro āsavā?

Kāmāsavo bhavāsavo dītṭhāsavo avijjāsavo.

Tattha katamo kāmāsavo?

¹ Cf. A. IV. 25. ² S^d omits yā. ³ S^d and B. omit.

⁴ So also S^d. See above, p. 360.

⁵ S^d: pammossanatā. ⁶ B: °kulena.

⁷ K: āvajjanaṇ anāvajjanaṇ. B: āvaṭṭanā anāvaṭṭanā.

⁸ B: calinattaṇ. ⁹ B: li° and thī°.

ayaṇ vuccati idaṇ-saccābhiniveso kāyagantho. Thapetvā silabbataparāmāsaṇ kāyaganthaṇ sabbā pi micchādītthi idaṇ-saccābhiniveso kāyagantho.

Ime cattāro ganthā.

Tattha katame cattāro oghā? . . . cattāro yogā? . . . cattāri upādānāni?

Kāmupādānaṇ diṭṭhupādānaṇ silabbatupādānaṇ attavādupādānaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ kāmupādānaṇ?

Yo kāmesu kāmacchando . . . pe . . . kāmajjhosānaṇ : idaṇ vuccati kāmupādānaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ diṭṭhupādānaṇ?

Natthi dinnāṇ natthi yiṭṭhaṇ . . . pe¹ . . . ye imaṇ ca lokaṇ paraṇ ca lokaṇ sayāṇ abhiññā sacchikatva pavedentīti : yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho :² idaṇ vuccati diṭṭhupādānaṇ. Thapetvā silabbatupādānaṇ ca attavādupādānaṇ ca sabbā pi micchādītthi diṭṭhupādānaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ silabbatupādānaṇ?

Ito bahiddhā samaṇabrahmaṇānaṇ silena suddhi vatena suddhi silabbatena suddhiti : yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : idaṇ vuccati silabbatupādānaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ attavādupādānaṇ?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṇ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṇ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto, rūpaṇ attato samanupassati rūpavantaṇ vā attānaṇ attani vā rūpaṇ rūpasmiṇ vā attānaṇ ; vedanaṇ . . . saññaṇ . . . saṅkhāre . . . viññānaṇ attato samanupassati viññānavantaṇ vā attānaṇ attani vā viññānaṇ viññānasmiṇ vā attānaṇ : yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : idaṇ vuccati attavādupādānaṇ. Imāni cattāri upādānāni.

Tattha katame cattāro taṇhuppādā?

Civarahetu vā bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, piṇḍapātahetu vā bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, senāsanahetu vā bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, itibhavābhavahetu vā bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati : ime cattāro taṇhuppādā.

Tattha katamāni cattāri agatigamanāni?

¹ See below, p. 392.

² K : °yesagāho always.

Chandāgatiṅ gacchati dosāgatiṅ gacchati mohāgatiṅ gacchati bhayāgatiṅ gacchati : yā evarūpā agati¹ agati-gamaṇaṅ² chandagamaṇaṅ vaggagamaṇaṅ vārigamaṇaṅ : imāni cattāri agatigamaṇāni.

Tattha katame cattāro vipariyesā?

Anicce niccan ti saññāvipariyeso cittavipariyeso diṭṭhi-vipariyeso, dukkhe sukhan ti saññāvipariyeso cittavipariyeso diṭṭhivipariyeso, anattani attā ti saññāvipariyeso cittavipariyeso diṭṭhivipariyeso, asubhe subhan ti saññāvipariyeso cittavipariyeso diṭṭhivipariyeso : ime cattāro vipariyesā.

Tattha katame cattāro anariyavohārā?

Adiṭṭhe diṭṭhavādītā, asute³ sutavādītā, amute mutavādītā, aviññāte viññātavādītā : ime cattāro anariyavohārā.

Tattha katame apare pi cattāro anariyavohārā?

Diṭṭhe adiṭṭhavādītā, sute asutavādītā, mute amutavādītā, viññāte aviññātavādītā : ime cattāro anariyavohārā.

Tattha katamāni cattāri duccaritāni?

Pānātipāto adinnādānaṅ kāmesu micchācāro musāvādo : imāni cattāri duccaritāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi cattāri duccaritāni?

Musāvādo pisuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo : imāni cattāri duccaritāni.

Tattha katamāni cattāri bhayāni?

Jātibhayaṅ jarābhayaṅ vyādhibhayaṅ maraṇabhayaṅ : imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni?

Rājabhayaṅ corabhayaṅ aggibhayaṅ udakabhayaṅ : imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha⁴ katamāni aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni?

Ūmibhayaṅ kumbhīlabhayaṅ āvaṭṭabhayaṅ susukābhayaṅ : imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni?

Attānuvādabhayaṅ parānuvādabhayaṅ daṇḍabhayaṅ duggatibhayaṅ : imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha katamā catasso diṭṭhiyo?

Sayaṅkataṅ sukhadukkhan ti saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati ; parakataṅ sukhadukkhan ti saccato thetato

¹ B. omits.

² B : °gamaṇā throughout.

³ B : assute.

⁴ In K this section follows next section.

diṭṭhi uppajati; sayañkataṇ ca parakataṇ ca sukhaduk-
khan ti saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajati; asayaṅkāraṇ
aparaṅkāraṇ¹ adhiccasamuppannaṇ sukhadukkhan ti sac-
cato thetato diṭṭhi uppajati: imā catasso diṭṭhiyo.

CATUKKAṆ.

Tattha katamāni pañcorambhāgiyāni saṅyojanāni?
Sakkāyadiṭṭhi vicikicchā silabbataparāmāso kama-
chando vyāpādo: imāni pañcorambhāgiyāni saṅyojanāni.
Tattha katamāni pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṅyojanāni?
Rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccaṇ avijjā: imāni
pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṅyojanāni.

Tattha katamāni pañca macchariyāni?
Āvāsamacchariyaṇ kulamacchariyaṇ lābhamacchariyaṇ
vaṇṇamacchariyaṇ dhammacchariyaṇ: imāni pañca
macchariyāni.

Tattha katame pañca saṅgā?
Rāgasanṅo dosasanṅo mohasanṅo mānasanṅo diṭṭhi-
saṅgo: ime pañca saṅgā.

Tattha katame pañca sallā?
Rāgasallaṇ dosasallaṇ mohasallaṇ mānasallaṇ diṭṭhi-
sallaṇ: ime pañca sallā.

Tattha katame pañca cetokhilā?
Satthari kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampa-
sīdati, dhamme kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na
sampasīdati, saṅghe vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampa-
sīdati, sikkhāya kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na
sampasīdati, sabrahmacārisu² kupito hoti anattamano
āhatacitto³ khilajāto: ime pañca cetokhilā.

Tattha katame pañca cetaso vinibandhā?
Kāme avitarāgo hoti avigatachando avigatapemo avi-
gatapipāso avigataparilāho avigatataṇho, kāye avitarāgo
hoti . . . pe⁴ . . . rūpe avitarāgo hoti avigatachando
avigatapemo avigatapipāso avigataparilāho avigatataṇho,

¹ K: asayaṅkataṇ aparaṅkataṇ. ² S^d: °cārisu.

³ S^d: āhatanacitto. B: āhaṭa°.

⁴ So S^d and B, without . . . pe . . . K. gives repetition.

yāvadatthaṃ udarāvadehakaṃ bhujjivā seyyasukhaṃ phasasukhaṃ¹ middhasukhaṃ anuyutto viharati, aññatarāṃ devanikāyaṃ² pañdhāya brahmacariyaṃ carati : iminā 'haṃ silena vā vatena vā tapena vā³ brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi devaññataro vā ti : ime pañca cetaso vini-bandhā.

Tattha katamāni pañca nīvaraṇāni ?

Kāmacchandanivaraṇaṃ vyāpādanīvaraṇaṃ thīnamiddhanivaraṇaṃ⁴ uddhaccakukkuccanīvaraṇaṃ vicikicchānīvaraṇaṃ : imāni pañca nīvaraṇāni.

Tattha katamāni pañca kammāni ānantarikāni ?⁶

Mātā jīvitā voropetā⁶ hoti, pitā jīvitā voropetā hoti, arahā⁷ jīvitā voropetā hoti, dutṭhena cittena tathāgatassa lohitaṃ uppādiṭṭaṃ hoti, saṅgho bhinno hoti : imāni pañca kammāni ānantarikāni.⁵

Tattha katamā pañca diṭṭhiyo ?

Saññī attā hoti arogo⁸ param maraṇā ti : itth' eke abhivadanti, asaññī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti : itth' eke abhivadanti, neva-saññī nāsaññī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti : itth' eke abhivadanti, sato vā pana sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññāpentī diṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ vā pan' eke⁹ abhivadanti : imā pañca diṭṭhiyo.

Tattha katame pañca verā ?

Pānātipāto adinnādānaṃ kāmesu micchācāro musāvādo surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā¹⁰ : ime pañca verā.

Tattha katame pañca vyasanā ?

Nātivyasaṇaṃ bhogavyasaṇaṃ rogavyasaṇaṃ sīlavyasaṇaṃ diṭṭhivyasaṇaṃ : ime pañca vyasanā.

Tattha katame pañca akkhantiyā ādinavā ?

Bahuno janassa appiyo hoti amanāpo, verabahulo ca¹¹ hoti, vajjabahulo ca,¹¹ sammūlho kālaṃ karoti, kāyassa

¹ K. and B : passasukhaṃ.

² K : devakāyaṃ.

³ S^d omits this alternative.

⁴ B : thina^o.

⁵ S^d : ānantariyāni.

⁶ K : voropitā once, and voropito twice. B : thrice.

⁷ B : arahanto.

⁸ K : āraḅho thrice.

⁹ S^d : vā aneke.

¹⁰ K : °ṭṭhānaṃ.

¹¹ K. omits ca.

bhedā param marañā apāyaṇ duggatiṇ vinipātaṇ nirayaṇ uppajjati : ime pañca akkhantiya ādinavā.

Tattha katamāni pañca bhayāni?

Ājivikabhayaṇ¹ asilokabhayaṇ parisasārajjabhayaṇ marañabhayaṇ duggatibhayaṇ : imāni pañca bhayāni.

Tattha katame pañca ditṭhadhammanibbānavādā?

Idh' ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṇvādī hoti evaṇ-ditṭhi :² yato kho bho ayaṇ attā pañcahi kāmaguṇehi samappito samangibhūto³ paricāreti, ettāvata kho bho ayaṇ attā paramaditṭhadhammanibbānappatto⁴ hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa paramaditṭhadhammanibbānaṇ paññāpentī.

Tam añño evam āha : atthi kho bho eso attā yaṇ⁵ tvaṇ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṇ⁶ attā ettāvata paramaditṭhadhammanibbānappatto⁴ hoti. Taṇ kissa hetu? Kāmā hi bho aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā, tesāṇ vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Yato kho bho ayaṇ attā vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati, ettāvata kho bho⁷ ayaṇ attā paramaditṭhadhammanibbānappatto hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa paramaditṭhadhammanibbānaṇ paññāpentī.

Tam añño evam āha : atthi kho bho eso attā yaṇ⁵ tvaṇ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṇ attā ettāvata paramaditṭhadhammanibbānappatto hoti. Taṇ kissa hetu? Yad eva tattha vitakkitaṇ vicāritaṇ, etena etaṇ olārikaṇ akkhāyati. Yato kho bho yaṇ attā vitakkavicārānaṇ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati, ettāvata kho bho ayaṇ attā paramaditṭhadhammanibbānappatto hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa paramaditṭhadhammanibbānaṇ paññāpentī.

Tam añño evam āha : atthi kho bho eso attā yaṇ⁵ tvaṇ vadesi n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṇ attā ettāvata paramaditṭhadhammanibbānappatto hoti. Taṇ kissa hetu? Yad eva tattha pitigataṇ cetaso ubbillāvitaṇ,⁸ etena etaṇ olārikaṇ akkhāyati. Yato kho bho ayaṇ attā pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati, ettāvata kho bho ayaṇ attā paramaditṭhadhamma-

¹ K : ājivaka°.

² K., B., and S^d : °ditṭhi.

³ B : samangī°.

⁴ S^d : °nibbānaṇ patto throughout.

⁵ S^d : yan.

⁶ S^d : nevakkho ayaṇ.

⁷ S^d omits.

⁸ S^d : ubillāvitattaṇ.

K : ubbillāvitaṇ. B : uppillāvitaṇ.

nibbānappatto hotīti : itth' eke sato sattassa parama-
diṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññāpentī.

Tam añño evam āha : atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ¹
tvaṃ vadasi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho² ayaṃ
attā ettāvataṃ paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto hoti. Taṃ
kissa hetu ? Yad eva tattha sukhaṃ³ cetaso ābhogo etena
etaṃ olārikaṃ akkhāyati. Yato kho bho ayaṃ attā su-
khassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasaṃ-
pajja viharati, ettāvataṃ kho bho ayaṃ attā paramadiṭṭha-
dhammanibbānappatto hotīti : itth' eke sato sattassa
paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññāpentī.

Ime pañca diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā.

PAÑCAKAṆ.

Tattha katamāni cha vivādamulāni ?⁴

Kodho makkho issā sāṭheyyaṃ⁵ pāpicchatā sandiṭṭhi-
parāmāsītā :⁶ imāni cha vivādamulāni.

Tattha katame cha chandarāgagehasitā⁷ dhammā ?

Manāpikesu⁸ rūpesu gehasito rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . .
cittassa sārāgo, manāpikesu saddesu . . . manāpikesu
gandhesu . . . manāpikesu rasesu . . . manāpikesu
phoṭṭhabbesu . . . manāpikesu dhammesu gehasito rāgo
sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ime cha chandarāgā
gehasitā dhammā.

Tattha katamāni cha virodhavatthūni ?

Amanāpikesu rūpesu cittassa āghāto paṭighāto⁹ . . . pe
. . . caṇḍikkaṃ asuropo anattamanatā cittassa, amanā-
pikesu saddesu . . . amanāpikesu gandhesu . . . amanā-
pikesu rasesu . . . amanāpikesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . .
amanāpikesu dhammesu cittassa āghāto paṭighāto⁹ paṭi-
ghaṇṇaṃ paṭivirodho . . . pe . . . caṇḍikkaṃ asuropo anatta-
manatā cittassa : imāni cha virodhavatthūni.

Tattha katame cha taṇhākāyā ?

Rūpataṇhā saddataṇhā gandhataṇhā rasataṇhā phoṭ-
ṭhabbatāṇhā dhammataṇhā : ime cha taṇhākāyā.

¹ S^d : yan.

² S^d omits.

³ S^d : sukham iti. B : sukhapīti.

⁴ Cf. A. III. 334, 335.

⁵ K : sāṭheyyaṃ.

⁶ S^d : °parāmāsītā.

⁷ K. and B : °rāgā gehasitā.

⁸ B : manāpiyesu throughout.

⁹ S^d : āghātā paṭighātā.

Tattha katame cha agāravā?

Satthari agāravo viharati appaṭiṣso¹ dhamme . . . saṅghe . . . sikkhāya . . . appamāde . . . paṭisaṅdhāre² agāravo viharati appaṭiṣso: ime cha agāravā.

Tattha katame cha parihāniyā dhammā?

Kammārāmatā bhassārāmatā niddārāmatā saṅgaṇikārāmatā saṅsaggāramatā papañcārāmatā: ime cha parihāniyā dhammā.

Tattha katame apare pi cha parihāniyā dhammā?

Kammārāmatā bhassārāmatā niddārāmatā saṅgaṇikārāmatā dovaccassatā pāpamittatā: ime cha parihāniyā dhammā.

Tattha katame cha somanassupavicārā?

Cakkhunā rūpaṅ disvā somanassaṭṭhāniyaṅ rūpaṅ upavicarati, sotena saddaṅ sutvā . . . ghānena gandhaṅ ghāyivā . . . jivhāya rasaṅ sāyivā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṅ phusivā . . . manasā dhammaṅ viññāya somanassaṭṭhāniyaṅ dhammaṅ upavicarati: ime cha somanassupavicārā.

Tattha katame cha domanassupavicārā?

Cakkhunā rūpaṅ disvā domanassaṭṭhāniyaṅ rūpaṅ upavicarati, sotena saddaṅ sutvā . . . ghānena gandhaṅ ghāyivā . . . jivhāya rasaṅ sāyivā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṅ phusivā . . . manasā dhammaṅ viññāya domanassaṭṭhāniyaṅ dhammaṅ upavicarati: ime cha domanassupavicārā.

Tattha katame cha upekhūpavicārā?

Cakkhunā rūpaṅ disvā upekhaṭṭhāniyaṅ rūpaṅ upavicarati, sotena saddaṅ sutvā . . . ghānena gandhaṅ ghāyivā . . . jivhāya rasaṅ sāyivā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṅ phusivā . . . manasā dhammaṅ viññāya upekhaṭṭhāniyaṅ dhammaṅ upavicarati: ime cha upekhūpavicārā.

Tattha katamāni cha gehasitāni somanassāni?

Manāpikesu rūpesu gehasitaṅ cetasikaṅ sātaṅ cetasikaṅ sukhaṅ cetosamphassaṅ sātaṅ sukhaṅ vedayitaṅ, cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā, manāpikesu saddesu . . . manāpikesu gandhesu . . . manāpikesu rasesu . . . manāpikesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . manāpikesu dhammesu gehasitaṅ cetasikaṅ sātaṅ cetasikaṅ sukhaṅ cetosamphassaṅ sātaṅ

¹ S^d and B: appaṭiṣso.

² B: paṭisaṅdhāre.

sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ, cetosamphassaajā sātā sukhā vedanā : imāni cha gehasitāni somanassāni.

Tattha katamāni cha gehasitāni domanassāni?

Amanāpikesu rūpesu . . .¹ amanāpikesu saddesu . . .
amanāpikesu gandhesu . . . amanāpikesu rasesu . . .
amanāpikesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . amanāpikesu dhammesu
gehasitaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosam-
phassajaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ, cetosamphassaajā
asātā dukkhā vedanā : imāni cha gehasitāni domanassāni.

Tattha katame cha gehasitā upekhā?

Upekhatthānīyesu² rūpesu . . . upekhatthānīyesu saddesu
. . . upekhatthānīyesu . . . gandhesu upekhatthānīyesu
rasesu . . . upekhatthānīyesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . upekhaṭ-
thānīyesu dhammesu gehasitaṃ cetasikaṃ neva sātāṃ
nāsātāṃ cetosamphassaajaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ,
cetosamphassaajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā : imā cha
gehasitā upekhā.

Tattha katamā cha diṭṭhiyo?

Atthi me attā ti vā assa saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Natthi me attā ti vā assa saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Attanā va³ attānaṃ sañjānāmīti vā assa saccato thetato
diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Attanā va³ anattānaṃ sañjānāmīti vā assa saccato thetato
diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Anattanā va³ attānaṃ sañjānāmīti vā assa saccato thetato
diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Atha vā pan' assa evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti :⁴ so me ayaṃ attā vado
vedeyyo tatra dīgharattaṃ kalyāṇapāpakānaṃ dhammānaṃ
vipākaṃ paccanubhoti : na so jāto nāhosi,⁵ na so jāto na
bhavissati, nicca dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo ti
vā pan' assa⁶ saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Imā cha diṭṭhiyo.

CHAKKAṆ.

¹ K. gives here, as well as after dhammesu, the description of dukkhaṃ, which in S^d only follows dhammesu.

² K : upekhatthānīyesu always.

³ K. omits va. B : vā. See M. I., 8.

⁴ K. omits this introductory clause. S^d omits diṭṭhi.

⁵ S^d : na ahosi. ⁶ K. omits pan'.

Tattha katame satta anusayā?

Kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo mānānusayo diṭṭhānusayo vicikicchānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo: ime satta anusayā.

Tattha katame satta pariyuṭṭhānā?¹

Kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhānaṃ paṭighapariyuṭṭhānaṃ mānapariyuṭṭhānaṃ diṭṭhipariyuṭṭhānaṃ vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhānaṃ bhavarāgapariyuṭṭhānaṃ avijjāpariyuṭṭhānaṃ: ime satta pariyuṭṭhānā.

Tattha katamāni satta saṃyojanāni?

Kāmarāgasāṃyojanaṃ paṭighasāṃyojanaṃ mānasāṃyojanaṃ diṭṭhisāṃyojanaṃ vicikicchāsāṃyojanaṃ bhavarāgasāṃyojanaṃ avijjāsāṃyojanaṃ: imāni satta saṃyojanāni.

Tattha katame satta asaddhammā?

Assaddho hoti, ahiriko hoti, anottāpi² hoti, appassuto hoti, kusīto hoti, muṭṭhassati hoti, duppañño hoti: ime satta asaddhammā.

Tattha katamāni satta duccharitāni?

Pānātipāto adinnādānaṃ kāmesu micchācāro musāvādo pisuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo: imāni satta duccharitāni.

Tattha katame satta mānā?

Māno atimāno mānātimāno omāno adhimāno asmimāno micchāmāno. Ime satta mānā.

Tattha katamā satta diṭṭhiyo?

Idh'ekacco³ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṇvādī hoti evaṇ-diṭṭhī:⁴ yato kho bho ayaṃ attā rūpī cātummahābhūṭiko māṭāpettikasambhavo kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvatā kho bho⁵ ayaṃ attā sammā samucchinnō hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññāpentī.

Tam aṅṅo evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ⁶ tvaṃ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṃ attā ettāvatā sammā samucchinnō hoti. Atthi kho bho aṅṅo attā dibbo rūpī kāmāvacaro kabaḷiṅkārahārabhakkho,

¹ In S^d these follow the saṃyojanāni.

² K and B: anottappī. S^d: anottāpi.

³ D. i. 34, 35.

⁴ K., B., and S^d: : °diṭṭhi.

⁵ S^d omits.

⁶ So K., B., and S^d.

taṅ tvaṅ na jānāsi na passasi, tam ahaṅ jānāmi passāmi; so kho bho attā yato kāyassa bheda ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param marañā, ettāvata kho bho¹ ayaṅ attā sammā samucchinnno hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaṅ vināsaṅ vibhavaṅ paññāpentī.

Tam añño evam āha: atthi kho bho¹ eso attā yaṅ tvaṅ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṅ attā ettāvata sammā samucchinnno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā dibbo rūpimayo² sabbāṅgapaccāṅgī ahinindriyo, taṅ tvaṅ na jānāsi na passasi, tam ahaṅ jānāmi passāmi; so kho bho attā yato kāyassa bheda ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param marañā, ettāvata kho bho ayaṅ attā sammā samucchinnno hotīti itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaṅ vināsaṅ vibhavaṅ paññāpentī.

Tam añño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṅ tvaṅ vadesi, neso natthīti vadāmi; no ca kho bho ayaṅ attā ettāvata sammā samucchinnno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā sabbaso rūpasaññānaṅ samatikkamā³ paṭighasaññānaṅ atthagamā⁴ nānattasaññānaṅ amanasikarā: ananto ākāso ti ākāsaṅcāyatanūpago, taṅ tvaṅ na jānāsi na⁵ passasi, tam ahaṅ jānāmi passāmi; so kho bho attā yato kāyassa bheda ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param marañā, ettāvata kho bho ayaṅ attā sammā samucchinnno hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaṅ vināsaṅ vibhavaṅ paññāpentī.

Tam añño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṅ tvaṅ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi; no ca kho bho ayaṅ attā ettāvata sammā samucchinnno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā sabbaso ākāsaṅcāyatanāṅ samatikkamma:⁶ Anantaṅ viññānaṅ ti viññānaṅcāyatanūpago, taṅ tvaṅ na jānāsi na passasi, tam ahaṅ jānāmi passāmi; so kho bho⁷ attā yato kāyassa bheda ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param marañā, ettāvata kho bho ayaṅ attā sammā samucchinnno hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaṅ vināsaṅ vibhavaṅ paññāpentī.

Tam añño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṅ tvaṅ vadesi n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṅ attā ettāvata sammā samucchinnno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā sabbaso viññānaṅcāyatanāṅ samatikkamma: natthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanūpago, taṅ tvaṅ na jānāsi na passasi

¹ S^d omits.

² K: rūpamayo. B: rūpimayo. Cf.

D. I. 34: rūpī manomayo.

³ S^d: samatikkamma.

⁴ S^d: atthagamā.

⁵ S^d omits.

⁶ S^d omits.

⁷ S^d: na passasīti.

tam ahaṇ jānāmi passāmi : so¹ kho bho attā yato kāyassa bheda ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvataṭṭha kho bho ayaṇ attā sammā samucchinnā hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaṇ vināsaṇ vibhavaṇ paññāpentī.

Tam aṅṅo evam āha : atthi kho bho attā yaṇ tvaṇ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṇ attā ettāvataṭṭha sammā samucchinnā hotī. Atthi kho bho aṅṅo attā sabbaso ākiṅcaṅṅāyatanāṇ samatikkamma neva-saṅṅā-nāsaṅṅāyatanūpago, taṇ tvaṇ na jānāsi na passasi, tam ahaṇ jānāmi passāmi ; so² kho bho attā yato kāyassa bheda ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvataṭṭha kho bho ayaṇ attā sammā samucchinnā hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaṇ vināsaṇ vibhavaṇ paññāpentī.

Imāni satta diṭṭhiyo.

SATTAKAṆ.

Tattha katamāni aṭṭha kilesavatthūni ?

Lobho doso moho māno diṭṭhi vicikicchā thīnaṇ uddhaccaṇ : imāni aṭṭha kilesavatthūni.

Tattha katamāni aṭṭha kusītavatthūni ?

Idha bhikkhunā kammaṇ kattabbaṇ hotī. Tassa evaṇ hotī : kammaṇ³ kho me kattabbaṇ bhavissati, kammaṇ kho pana me karontassa kāyo kilamissati, handāhaṇ nipajjāmitī. So nipajjati na viriyaṇ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṇ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṇ paṭhamaṇ kusītavatthu.⁴

Puna ca paraṇ bhikkhunā kammaṇ kataṇ hotī. Tassa evaṇ hotī : ahaṇ kho kammaṇ akāsiṇ, kammaṇ kho pana me karontassa kāyo kilanto, handāhaṇ nipajjāmitī. So nipajjati na viriyaṇ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṇ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṇ dutiyaṇ kusītavatthu.⁵

Puna ca paraṇ bhikkhunā maggo gantabbo hotī. Tassa

¹ S^d inserts ca.

² S^d inserts ca.

³ S^d : Ahaṇ kho kammaṇ akāsiṇ ; kammaṇ kho bho kattabbaṇ, &c.

⁴ K. has °vatthuṇ throughout.

⁵ S^d calls this section also paṭhamaṇ kusītavatthu, then repeats the section verbatim for dutiyaṇ kusītavatthu, only writing kilamanto for kilanto.

evaṃ hoti: Maggo kho bho¹ me gantabbo bhavissati, maggaṃ kho bho me gacchantassa kāyo kilamissati; handāhaṃ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ tatiyaṃ kusitavatthu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhunā maggo gato hoti. Tassa evaṃ hoti: ahaṃ kho maggaṃ agamāsiṃ, maggaṃ kho pana me gacchantassa kāyo kilanto. Handāhaṃ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ catutthaṃ kusitavatthu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhu gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto na labhati lūkhassa vā paṇitassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ. Tassa evaṃ hoti: ahaṃ kho gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto nālatthaṃ lūkhassa vā paṇitassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ, tassa me kāyo kilanto akammañño. Handāhaṃ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ pañcamaṃ kusitavatthu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhu gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto labhati lūkhassa vā paṇitassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ. Tassa evaṃ hoti: ahaṃ kho gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto alatthaṃ lūkhassa vā paṇitassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ, tassa me kāyo garuko² akammañño māsacitaṃ maññe. Handāhaṃ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ kusitavatthu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhuno uppanno hoti appamattako ābādho. Tassa evaṃ hoti: uppanno kho me ayaṃ appamattako ābādho, atthi kappo nipajjituṃ. Handāhaṃ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ sattamaṃ kusitavatthu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhu gilānā vuṭṭhito hoti aciravuṭṭhito gelaññā. Tassa evaṃ hoti: ahaṃ kho gilānā vuṭṭhito aciravuṭṭhito gelaññā, tassa me kāyo dubbalo akammañño. Handāhaṃ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ aṭṭhamaṃ kusitavatthu.

Imāni aṭṭha kusitavatthūni.

¹ S^d omits.

² B. for garuko reads kilanto.

Tattha katamesu aṭṭhasu lokadhammesu cittassa paṭighāto ?

Lābhe sārāgo alābhe paṭivirodho yase sārāgo ayase paṭivirodho pasasāya sārāgo nindāya paṭivirodho sukhe sārāgo dukkhe paṭivirodho. Imesu aṭṭhasu lokadhammesu cittassa paṭighāto.

Tatth katame aṭṭha anariyavohārā ?

Adiṭṭhe diṭṭhavādītā, asute sutavādītā, amute mutavādītā, aviññāte viññātavādītā ; diṭṭhe adiṭṭhavādītā, sute asutavādītā, mute amutavādītā, viññāte aviññātavādītā. Ime aṭṭha anariyavohārā.

Tattha katame aṭṭha micchattā ?

Micchādiṭṭhi micchāsaṅkappo micchāvācā micchākammanto micchā-ājivo micchāvāyāmo micchāsati micchāsamādhi. Ime aṭṭha micchattā.

Tattha katame aṭṭha purisadosā ?

Idha bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyā codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyā codiyamāno : na sarāmi¹ na sarāmiti asatiyā² nibbēheti.³ Ayaṃ paṭhamo purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyā codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyā codiyamāno codakaṃ yeva paṭippharati : Kin nu⁴ kho tvaṃ bālassa avyattassa bhaṇitena ? Tuvam⁵ pi nāma maṃ⁶ bhaṇitabbaṃ mañña-sīti. Ayaṃ dutiyo purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyā codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyā codiyamāno codakass' eva⁷ paccāropeti ;⁸ tuvam⁵ pi kho 'si itthannāmaṃ āpattiyā āpanno, tvaṃ⁹ tāva paṭhamaṃ paṭikarohīti. Ayaṃ tatiyo purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyā codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyā codiyamāno aññaññaṃ paṭicarati bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti kopaṃ ca dosaṃ ca appaccayaṃ ca pātukaroti. Ayaṃ catuttho purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyā codenti. So

¹ K : nassarāmi.

² S^d : assatibhāvā nibbēheti.

³ B : nibbedheti. K. corrects dh to ṭh.

⁴ S^d omits.

⁵ K : tvaṃ pi. B : tvaṃ.

⁶ S^d : nāmaṃ omitting maṃ.

⁷ S^d : codakassa ceva. B : codakaṃ yeva.

⁸ S^d : °ropīti.

⁹ K : tvaṃ.

bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyā codiyamāno saṅghamajjhe bāhā vikkhepakaj bhanti. Ayaṅ pañcama purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṅ bhikkhū bhikkhuṅ āpattiyā codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyā codiyamāno anādiyitvā¹ saṅghaṅ anādiyitvā¹ codakaṅ sāpattiko va yena² kāmaṅ pakkamati. Ayaṅ chaṭṭho purisadoso.

Puna³ ca paraṅ bhikkhū bhikkhuṅ āpattiyā codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyā codiyamāno : nevāhaṅ⁴ āpanno 'mhi na⁵ panāhaṅ anāpanno 'mhīti tuṅhībhūto⁶ saṅghaṅ viheseti. Ayaṅ sattamo purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṅ bhikkhūhi bhikkhuṅ āpattiyā codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyā codiyamāno evam āha : kin nu kho⁷ tumhe āyasmanto atibālhaṅ mayi vyāvata⁸ ?⁸ Idān' āhaṅ sikkhaṅ paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattissāmīti,⁹ so sikkhaṅ paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattitvā evam āha : idāni kho tumhe āyasmanto attamanā hothāti. Ayaṅ aṭṭhamo purisadoso.

Ime aṭṭha purisadosā.

Tattha katame aṭṭha asaṅṅivādā ?

Rūpī attā hoti arogo¹⁰ param maraṇā asaṅṅīti naṅ paṅṅāpenti.

Arūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā usaṅṅīti naṅ paṅṅāpenti.

Rūpī ca arūpī ca attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṅṅīti naṅ paṅṅāpenti.

Neva rūpī nārūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṅṅīti¹¹ naṅ paṅṅāpenti.

Antavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṅṅīti naṅ paṅṅāpenti.

Anantavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā saṅṅīti naṅ paṅṅāpenti.

¹ K : anādayitvā.

² S^d : sāpattiko kodhavasena pakkamati. B : āpattiko va yena. . . .

³ B. puts this paragraph before preceding one.

⁴ K. omits from n'evāhaṅ to 'mhīti inclusive.

⁵ S^d : omits na.

⁶ S^d and B. : tuṅhi°.

⁷ S^d : kiṅ kho.

⁸ K : vyāvataḥā.

⁹ B : °vattiyāmīti.

¹⁰ K : āraḅo throughout.

¹¹ S^d : neva-saṅṅī-nāsaṅṅī. S^d then inserts the following : Arūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saṅṅī-nāsaṅṅī. Antavā attā hoti, &c.

Antavā ca anantavā ca attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṅṅhīti naṇ paṅṅāpentī.

Neva antavā nānantavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṅṅhīti naṇ paṅṅāpentī. Ime aṅṅha asaṅṅhīvadā.

Tattha katame aṅṅha neva-saṅṅhī-nāsaṅṅhīvadā?

Rūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā nevasaṅṅhīnāsaṅṅhīti naṇ paṅṅāpentī.

Arūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saṅṅhī-nāsaṅṅhīti naṇ paṅṅāpentī.

Rūpī ca arūpī ca attā hoti arogo param maraṇā nevasaṅṅhī-nāsaṅṅhīti naṇ paṅṅāpentī.

Neva rūpī nārūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā nevasaṅṅhī-nāsaṅṅhīti naṇ paṅṅāpentī.

Antavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saṅṅhī-nāsaṅṅhīti naṇ paṅṅāpentī.

Anantavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saṅṅhī-nāsaṅṅhīti naṇ paṅṅāpentī.

Antavā ca anantavā ca attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saṅṅhī-nāsaṅṅhīti naṇ paṅṅāpentī.

Neva antavā nānantavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā nevasaṅṅhī-nāsaṅṅhīti naṇ paṅṅāpentī.

Ime aṅṅha nevasaṅṅhī-nāsaṅṅhīvadā.

ATTHAKAṆ.

Tattha katamāni nava āghātavatthūni?

Anatthaṇ¹ me acarīti āghāto jāyati.

Anatthaṇ me caratīti āghāto jāyati.

Anatthaṇ me carissatīti āghāto jāyati.

Piyassa me manāpassa anatthaṇ acari . . . anatthaṇ carati . . . anatthaṇ carissatīti āghāto jāyati.

Appiyassa me amanāpassa atthaṇ acari . . . atthaṇ carati . . . atthaṇ carissatīti āghāto jāyati.

Imāni nava āghātavatthūni.

Tattha katamāni nava purisamalāni?

Kodho makkho issā macchariyaṇ māyā sāṅṅheyyaṇ² musāvādo pāpicchā micchādīṅṅhi: imāni nava purisamalāni.

Tattha katame navavidhā mānā?³

Seyyassa seyyo 'ham asmiti māno.

¹ S^d: anatham throughout.

² K: sath^o.

³ S^d: nava vidhamānā.

Seyyassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.
 Seyyassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.
 Sadisassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.
 Sadisassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.
 Sadisassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.
 Hīnassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.
 Hīnassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.
 Hīnassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.
 Ime navavidhā mānā.

Tattha katame nava taṇhāmūlakā dhammā?

Taṇhaṇ paṭicca pariyesanā, pariyesanaṇ paṭicca lābho,
 lābhaṇ paṭicca vinicchayo, vinicchayaṇ paṭicca chandarāgo,
 chandarāgaṇ paṭicca ajjhosānaṇ, ajjhosānaṇ paṭicca parig-
 gaho, pariggahaṇ paṭicca macchariyaṇ, macchariyaṇ
 paṭicca ārakkho, ārakkhādhikaraṇaṇ daṇḍhādāna¹-sathā-
 dāna-kalaha²-viggaha-vivāda-tuvaṇṭuvaṇ pesuṇṇa-musā-
 vādo aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti.

Ime nava taṇhāmūlakā dhammā.

Tattha katamāni nava iñjitāni?

Asmīti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Ayam³ aham asmīti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Na bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Rūpī bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Arūpī bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Saññī bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Asaññī bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Imāni nava iñjitāni.

Tattha katamāni nava maññitāni . . . nava phandi-
 tāni . . . nava papañcitāni . . . nava saṅkhatāni?⁴

Asmīti:⁵ saṅkhatam etaṇ.

Ayam aham asmīti: saṅkhatam etaṇ.

¹ S^d omits.

² S^d: kalahaṇ viggaha-vivāda-tuvaṇṭuvaṇ. K. separates the whole compound. Cf. M. i., 110, 410.

³ S^d has here Amahamasmīti, repeats it for 3, and omits eighth iñjitaṇ. B. has Ahaṇ asmīti twice, and omits fourth iñjitaṇ.

⁴ S^d: sasāṅkhatāni.

⁵ S^d: Asmin ti . . . ahasmin ti . . . amahasmin ti . . . bhavissan ti . . . rūpī, &c. B: asmīti . . . aham asmīti . . . ayam aham asmīti, &c., also omitting na bhavissan ti. . . .

Bhavissan ti : saṅkhatam etaṃ.
 Na bhavissan ti : saṅkhatam etaṃ.
 Rūpī bhavissan ti : saṅkhatam etaṃ.
 Arūpī bhavissan ti : saṅkhatam etaṃ.
 Saññī bhavissan ti : saṅkhatam etaṃ.
 Asaññī bhavissan ti : saṅkhatam etaṃ.
 Neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti : saṅkhatam etaṃ.
 Imāni nava saṅkhatāni.

NAVAKAṆ.

Tattha katamāni dasa kilesavatthūni?¹
 Lobho doso moho māno ditthi vicikicchā thīnaṃ² uddhaccaṃ
 ahirikaṃ anottappaṃ.
 Imāni dasa kilesavatthūni.

Tattha katamāni dasa āghātavatthūni?
 Anatthaṃ³ me acariti āghāto jāyati.
 Anatthaṃ me caratiti āghāto jāyati.
 Anatthaṃ me carissatiti āghāto jāyati.
 Piyassa me manāpassa anatthaṃ acari . . . anatthaṃ
 carati . . . anatthaṃ carissatiti āghāto jāyati.
 Appiyassa me amanāpassa atthaṃ acari . . . atthaṃ
 carati . . . atthaṃ carissatiti āghāto jāyati; atthāne vā
 pana āghāto jāyati.
 Imāni dasa āghātavatthūni.

Tattha katame dasa akusalakammapathā?
 Pānātipāto adinnādānaṃ kāmesu micchācāro musāvādo
 pisuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo abhijjhā
 vyāpādo micchādītthi.
 Ime dasa akusalakammapathā.

Tattha katamāni dasa saṅyojanāni?
 Kāmarāgasāṅyojanaṃ paṭighasāṅyojanaṃ mānasāṅyo-
 janaṃ ditthisāṅyojanaṃ vicikicchāsāṅyojanaṃ sīlabbataparā-
 māsasāṅyojanaṃ bhavarāgasāṅyojanaṃ issāsāṅyojanaṃ mac-
 chariyasāṅyojanaṃ avijjāsāṅyojanaṃ : imāni dasa saṅyo-
 janāni.

Tattha katamā dasa micchattā?
 Micchādītthi micchāsāṅkappo micchāvācā micchākam-
 manto micchā-ājīvo micchāvāyāmo micchāsati micchā-

¹ Dh. S. § 1229. ² B: thi°. ³ S^d: anattam throughout.

samādhi micchāñāṇaṃ micchāvimutti : ime dasa micchattā.

Tattha katamā dasavatthukā micchādīṭṭhi?

Natthi dinnāṃ, natthi yīṭṭhāṃ, natthi hutāṃ, natthi sukaṭadukkaṭāṇaṃ kammāṇaṃ phalaṃ vipāko,¹ natthi ayaṃ loko, natthi paro loko, natthi mātā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā opapātikā, natthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṃ ca lokaṃ paraṃ ca lokaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti :² ayaṃ dasavatthukā micchādīṭṭhi.

Tattha katamā dasavatthukā antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi?

Sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā antavā loko ti vā anantavā loko ti vā taṃ jīvaṃ³ taṃ sarīraṃ ti vā aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ ti vā hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā : ayaṃ dasavatthukā antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi.

DASAKAṆ.

Tattha katamāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicarītāni ajjhattikassa upādāya ?

Asmīti hoti
 Itth' asmīti hoti
 Ev' asmīti hoti
 Aññath' asmīti hoti⁴
 Bhavissan ti hoti
 Itthaṃ bhavissan ti hoti
 Evaṃ bhavissan ti hoti
 Aññathā bhavissan ti hoti
 As' asmīti⁵ hoti
 Sāt' asmīti⁶ hoti
 Siyan ti hoti
 Itthaṃ siyan ti hoti
 Evaṃ siyan ti hoti
 Aññathā siyan ti hoti⁷

¹ K : phalavipāko.

² K. omits iti.

³ S^d : jīvaṃ.

⁴ B : aññathāsmīti. . . .

⁵ S^d : Bhavissāmīti.

⁶ S^d : sat'asmīti.

⁷ S^d adds : Aññathā pi siyan ti honti hoti, making 19 vicarītāni.

Apāhaṅ siyan ti hoti
 Apāhaṅ itthaṅ siyan ti hoti¹
 Apāhaṅ evaṅ siyan ti hoti
 Apāhaṅ aññathā siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṅ ca asmīti hoti?

Kaṅci dhammaṅ anavakāriṅ² karitvā rūpaṅ³ vedanaṅ saññaṅ saṅkhāre viññānaṅ : asmīti chandaṅ paṭilabhati, asmīti mānaṅ paṭilabhati, asmīti ditṭhiṅ paṭilabhati. Tasmīṅ sati imāni papañcitāni honti : itth' asmīti vā ev' asmīti vā aññath' asmīti vā.⁴

Kathaṅ ca itth' asmīti⁵ hoti?

Khattiyo 'smīti vā brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā vesso 'smīti vā suddo 'smīti vā gahaṭṭho 'smīti vā pabbajito 'smīti vā devo 'smīti vā manusso 'smīti vā rūpī 'smīti vā arūpī 'smīti vā saññī 'smīti vā asaññī 'smīti vā neva-saññī-nāsaññī 'smīti vā. Evaṅ itth' asmīti⁵ hoti.

Kathaṅ ca ev' asmīti hoti?

Parapuggalaṅ upanidhāya⁶ : yathā so khattiyo tathā 'haṅ khattiyo 'smīti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo tathā 'haṅ brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā, yathā so vesso tathā 'haṅ vesso 'smīti vā, yathā so suddo tathā 'haṅ suddo 'smīti vā, yathā so gahaṭṭho tathā 'haṅ gahaṭṭho 'smīti vā, yathā so pabbajito tathā 'haṅ pabbajito 'smīti vā, yathā so devo tathā 'haṅ devo 'smīti vā, yathā so manusso tathā 'haṅ manusso 'smīti vā, yathā so rūpī tathā 'haṅ rūpī 'smīti vā, yathā so arūpī tathā 'haṅ arūpī 'smīti vā, yathā so saññī tathā 'haṅ saññī 'smīti vā, yathā so asaññī tathā 'haṅ asaññī 'smīti vā, yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī tathā 'haṅ neva-saññī-nāsaññī 'smīti vā. Evaṅ ev' asmīti⁷ hoti.

Kathaṅ ca aññath' asmīti⁸ hoti?

Parapuggalaṅ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo nāhaṅ tathā khattiyo 'smīti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo nāhaṅ tathā brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā, yathā so vesso nāhaṅ tathā vesso 'smīti vā, yathā so suddo nāhaṅ tathā suddo 'smīti vā, yathā so gahaṭṭho nāhaṅ tathā gahaṭṭho 'smīti vā, yathā so pabbajito nāhaṅ tathā pabbajito 'smīti vā, yathā so devo nāhaṅ devo 'smīti vā, yathā so manusso nāhaṅ tathā

¹ S^d omits hoti.

² B : kiñci dhammaṅ anavakāri.

³ S^d : rūpā vedanā saññā, *etc.* ⁴ B : aññathāsmīti . . .

⁵ S^d : asmiṅ ti, *but not in the answer.*

⁶ K : paraṅ puggalaṅ *throughout.* ⁷ S^d : asmiṅ ti.

⁸ K., *here and next page only, has aññathā 'smīti.*

manusso 'smīti vā, yathā so rūpī¹ nāhaṇ tathā rūpī 'smīti vā, yathā so arūpī nāhaṇ tathā arūpī 'smīti vā yathā so saññī nāhaṇ tathā saññī 'smīti vā, yathā so asaññī nāhaṇ tathā asaññī 'smīti vā, yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī nāhaṇ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī 'smīti vā. Evaṇ aññathasmīti² hoti.

Kathaṇ ca bhavissan ti hoti?

Kaṅci dhammaṇ anavakāriṇ³ karitvā rūpaṇ vedanaṇ saññaṇ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṇ : bhavissan ti chandaṇ paṭilabhati,⁴ bhavissan ti mānaṇ paṭilabhati, bhavissan ti diṭṭhiṇ paṭilabhati. Tasmaṇ sati imāni papañcitāni honti : itthaṇ bhavissan ti vā evaṇ bhavissan ti vā aññathā bhavissan ti vā.

Kathaṇ ca itthaṇ bhavissan ti hoti?

Khattiyo bhavissan ti vā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā vesso bhavissan ti vā suddo bhavissan ti vā gahaṭṭho bhavissan ti vā pabbajito bhavissan ti vā devo bhavissan ti vā manusso bhavissan ti vā rūpī bhavissan ti vā arūpī bhavissan ti vā saññī bhavissan ti vā asaññī bhavissan ti vā neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaṇ itthaṇ bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca evaṇ bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṇ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo tathā 'haṇ khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo tathā 'haṇ brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā . . . pe⁵ . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī tathā 'haṇ neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaṇ evaṇ bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca aññathā bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṇ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo nāhaṇ tathā khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo nāhaṇ tathā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā . . . pe⁵ . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī nāhaṇ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaṇ aññathā bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca as' asmīti⁶ hoti?

Kaṅci dhammaṇ anavakāriṇ karitvā rūpaṇ³ vedanaṇ saññaṇ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṇ : nicco 'smi, dhuvo 'smi, sassato 'smi, avipariṇāmadhammo 'smīti : evaṇ as' asmīti hoti.

¹ S^d : rūpi.

² S^d has °smin ti and 'smīti about equally often through the foregoing paragraph.

³ See prev. page, nn. 2 and 3.

⁴ S^d omits next clause.

⁵ S^d and B. give full text.

⁶ S₉ S^d.

Kathaṅ ca sātasmīti¹ hoti?

Kaṅci dhammaṅ anavakāriṅ karitvā rūpaṅ² vedanaṅ saññaṅ saṅkhāre viññānaṅ : ucchijissāmi vinassissāmi na bhavissāmīti : evaṅ sātasmīti¹ hoti.

Kathaṅ ca siyaṅ ti hoti?

Kaṅci dhammaṅ anavakāriṅ karitvā rūpaṅ² vedanaṅ saññaṅ saṅkhāre viññānaṅ : siyaṅ ti chandaṅ paṭilabhati, siyaṅ ti mānaṅ paṭilabhati,³ siyaṅ ti ditṭhiṅ paṭilabhati. Tasmiṅ sati imāni papañcitāni honti : itthaṅ siyaṅ ti vā evaṅ siyaṅ ti vā aññathā siyaṅ ti vā.

Kathaṅ ca itthaṅ siyaṅ ti hoti?

Khattiyo siyaṅ ti vā brāhmaṇo siyaṅ ti vā vesso siyaṅ ti vā suddo siyaṅ ti vā gahaṭṭho siyaṅ ti vā pabbajito siyaṅ ti vā devo siyaṅ ti vā manusso siyaṅ ti vā rūpi⁴ siyaṅ ti vā arūpi⁴ siyaṅ ti vā saññi siyaṅ ti vā asaññi siyaṅ ti vā neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyaṅ ti vā. Evaṅ itthaṅ siyaṅ ti hoti.

Kathaṅ ca evaṅ siyaṅ ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṅ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo tathā 'haṅ khattiyo siyaṅ ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo tathā 'haṅ brāhmaṇo siyaṅ ti vā . . . pe⁵ . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi tathā 'haṅ neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyaṅ ti vā. Evaṅ evaṅ siyaṅ ti hoti.

Kathaṅ ca aññathā siyaṅ ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṅ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo nāhaṅ tathā khattiyo siyaṅ ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo nāhaṅ tathā brāhmaṇo siyaṅ ti vā . . . pe⁵ . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi, nāhaṅ tathā neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyaṅ ti vā. Evaṅ aññathā siyaṅ ti hoti.

Kathaṅ ca apāhaṅ siyanti hoti?

Kaṅci dhammaṅ anavakāriṅ karitvā rūpaṅ² vedanaṅ saññaṅ saṅkhāre viññānaṅ : apāhaṅ siyaṅ ti mānaṅ paṭilabhati, apāhaṅ siyaṅ ti chandaṅ paṭilabhati, apāhaṅ siyaṅ ti ditṭhiṅ paṭilabhati. Tasmiṅ sati imāni papañcitāni honti : apāhaṅ itthaṅ siyaṅ ti vā apāhaṅ evaṅ siyaṅ ti vā apāhaṅ aññathā siyaṅ ti vā.

Kathaṅ ca apāhaṅ itthaṅ siyaṅ ti hoti?

Apāhaṅ khattiyo siyaṅ ti vā apāhaṅ brāhmaṇo siyaṅ ti vā apāhaṅ vesso siyaṅ ti vā apāhaṅ suddo siyaṅ ti vā apāhaṅ gahaṭṭho siyaṅ ti vā apāhaṅ pabbajito

¹ S^d : sat 'asmīti.

² See p. 393, nn. 2 and 3.

³ So S^d. (Cf. prev. page, n. 4.)

⁴ So S^d. (Cf. prev. page, n. 1.)

⁵ S^d gives full text.

siyan ti vā apāhaṇ devo siyan ti va apāhaṇ manusso vā apāhaṇ rūpī¹ siyan ti vā apāhaṇ arūpī siyan ti vā apāhaṇ saññī siyan ti vā apāhaṇ asaññī siyan ti vā apāhaṇ neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṇ apāhaṇ itthaṇ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca apāhaṇ evaṇ siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṇ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo apāhaṇ tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo apāhaṇ tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe² . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī apāhaṇ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṇ apāhaṇ evaṇ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca apāhaṇ aññathā siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṇ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo apāhaṇ na tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo apāhaṇ na tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe² . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī apāhaṇ na tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṇ apāhaṇ aññathā siyan ti hoti.

Imāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritāni ajjhattikassa upādāya.

Tattha katamāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritāni bāhirassa upādāya?

Iminā asmīti hoti

Iminā itth' asmīti³ hoti

Iminā ev' asmīti³ hoti

Iminā aññath' asmīti⁴ hoti

Iminā bhavissan ti hoti

Iminā itthaṇ bhavissan ti hoti

Iminā evaṇ bhavissan ti hoti

Iminā aññathā bhavissan ti hoti

Iminā as' asmīti⁵ hoti

Iminā sāt' asmīti⁶ hoti

Iminā siyan ti hoti

Iminā itthaṇ siyan ti hoti

Iminā evaṇ⁷ siyan ti hoti

Iminā aññathā siyan ti hoti

Iminā apāhaṇ siyan ti hoti

Iminā apāhaṇ itthaṇ siyan ti hoti

Iminā apāhaṇ evaṇ siyan ti hoti

Iminā apāhaṇ aññathā siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca iminā asmīti hoti?

¹ So S^d. ² S^d gives full text.

⁴ S^d has aññathāsmīti here only.

⁶ S^d : sat 'asmīti.

³ S^d : asmin ti.

⁵ S^d : iminā asmīti.

⁷ S^d omits evaṇ.

Kaṅci dhammaṅ anavakāriṅ¹ karitvā rūpaṅ² vedanaṅ saññaṅ saṅkhāre viññānaṅ : iminā asmīti chandaṅ paṭilabhati, iminā asmīti mānaṅ paṭilabhati, iminā asmīti ditṭhiṅ paṭilabhati. Tasmiṅ sati imāni papañcitāni honti : iminā itth' asmīti vā iminā ev'asmīti vā iminā aññath'asmīti³ vā.

Kathaṅ ca iminā itth' asmīti hoti ?

Iminā khattiyo 'smīti vā iminā brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā iminā vesso 'smīti vā iminā suddo 'smīti vā iminā gahaṭṭho 'smīti vā iminā pabbajito 'smīti vā iminā devo 'smīti vā iminā manusso 'smīti vā iminā rūpī 'smīti vā iminā arūpī 'smīti vā iminā saññī 'smīti vā iminā asaññī 'smīti vā iminā neva-saññī-nāsaññī 'smīti vā. Evaṅ iminā itth' asmīti hoti.

Kathaṅ ca iminā ev' asmīti hoti ?

Parapuggalaṅ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo iminā tathā 'haṅ khattiyo 'smīti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā tathā 'haṅ brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā . . . pe⁴ . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā tathā 'haṅ neva-saññī-nāsaññīsmīti vā. Evaṅ iminā ev' asmīti hoti.

Kathaṅ ca iminā aññath'asmīti⁵ hoti ?

Parapuggalaṅ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo iminā nāhaṅ tathā khattiyo 'smīti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā nāhaṅ tathā brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā . . . pe⁴ . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā nāhaṅ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī 'smīti va. Evaṅ iminā aññath'asmīti hoti.

Kathaṅ ca iminā bhavissan ti hoti ?

Kaṅci dhammaṅ anavakāriṅ⁶ karitvā rūpaṅ vedanaṅ saññaṅ saṅkhāre viññānaṅ : iminā bhavissan ti chandaṅ paṭilabhati, iminā bhavissan ti mānaṅ paṭilabhati, iminā bhavissan ti ditṭhiṅ paṭilabhati. Tasmiṅ sati imāni papañcitāni honti : iminā itthaṅ bhavissan ti vā iminā evaṅ bhavissan ti vā iminā aññathā bhavissan ti vā.

Kathaṅ ca iminā itthaṅ bhavissan ti hoti ?

⁷Iminā khattiyo bhavissan ti vā iminā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā iminā vesso bhavissan ti vā iminā suddo bhavissan ti vā iminā gahaṭṭho bhavissan ti vā iminā pabbajito bhavissan ti vā iminā devo bhavissan

¹ B : Kiṅci dhammaṅ avakārī. K : avakāriṅ.

² S^d : rūpā vedanā, &c.

³ S^d : asmin ti.

⁴ S^d gives full text.

⁵ K. and B : aññathāsmīti.

⁶ S^d inserts iminā. See n. 1.

⁷ S^d inserts : Kaṅci dhammaṅ before iminā khattiyo, &c.

ti vā iminā manusso bhavissan ti vā iminā rūpī bhavissan ti vā iminā arūpī bhavissan ti vā iminā saññī bhavissan ti vā iminā asaññī bhavissan ti vā iminā neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā itthaṃ bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā evaṃ bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo iminā tathā 'haṃ khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā tathā 'haṃ brahmaṇo bhavissan ti vā . . . pe¹ . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā tathā 'haṃ neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā evaṃ bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā aññathā bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo iminā nāhaṃ tathā khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā nāhaṃ tathā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā, . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā nāhaṃ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā aññathā bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā as' asmīti hoti?

Kaṅci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ² karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ³ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ : iminā nicco 'smi dhuvo 'smi sassato 'smi avipariṇāmadhammo 'smīti. Evaṃ iminā as' asmīti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā sāt' asmīti⁴ hoti?

Kaṅci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ² karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ³ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ : iminā ucchijjissāmi vinassissāmi na bhavissāmīti. Evaṃ iminā sāt' asmīti⁴ hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā siyaṃ ti hoti?

Kaṅci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ² karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ³ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ : iminā siyaṃ ti chandaṃ paṭilabhati iminā siyaṃ ti mānaṃ paṭilabhati iminā siyaṃ ti ditṭhiṃ paṭilabhati. Tasmiṃ sati imāni papañcitāni honti : iminā itthaṃ siyaṃ ti vā. Iminā evaṃ siyaṃ ti vā iminā aññathā siyaṃ ti vā.

Kathaṃ ca iminā itthaṃ siyaṃ ti hoti?

Iminā khattiyo siyaṃ ti vā iminā brāhmaṇo siyaṃ ti vā iminā vesso siyaṃ ti vā iminā suddo siyaṃ ti vā iminā gahaṭṭho siyaṃ ti vā iminā pabbajito siyaṃ ti vā iminā devo siyaṃ ti vā iminā manusso siyaṃ ti vā iminā rūpī siyaṃ ti vā iminā arūpī siyaṃ ti vā iminā

¹ S^d gives the text condensed.

³ S^d : rūpā vedanā, &c.

² K. and B : ava^o.

⁴ S^d : sat'asmīti.

saññī siyan ti vā iminā asaññī siyan ti vā iminā neva-
saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṅ iminā itthaṅ siyan ti
hoti.

Kathaṅ ca iminā evaṅ siyan ti hoti ?

Parapuggalaṅ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo iminā
tathā 'haṅ khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo
iminā tathā 'haṅ brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe . . .
yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā tathāhaṅ neva-saññī-
nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṅ iminā evaṅ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṅ ca iminā aññathā siyan ti hoti ?

Parapuggalaṅ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo iminā
nāhaṅ tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo
iminā nāhaṅ tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe . . .
yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā nāhaṅ tathā neva-
saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṅ iminā aññathā siyan
ti hoti.

Kathaṅ ca iminā apāhaṅ siyan ti hoti ?

Kaṅci dhammaṅ anavakāriṅ¹ karitvā rūpaṅ vedanaṅ²
saññaṅ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṅ : iminā apāhaṅ siyan ti
chandaṅ paṭilabhati, iminā apāhaṅ siyan ti mānaṅ paṭi-
labhati, iminā apāhaṅ siyan ti ditṭhiṅ paṭilabhati.
Tasmiṅ sati imāni papañcitāni honti : iminā apāhaṅ
itthaṅ siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṅ evaṅ siyan ti vā iminā
apāhaṅ aññathā siyan ti vā.

Kathaṅ ca iminā apāhaṅ itthaṅ siyan ti hoti ?

Iminā apāhaṅ khattiyo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṅ
brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṅ vesso siyan ti vā
iminā apāhaṅ suddo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṅ gahaṭṭho
siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṅ pabbajito siyan ti vā iminā
apāhaṅ devo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṅ manusso siyan ti
vā iminā apāhaṅ rūpī siyan ti vā iminā apāham arūpī
siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṅ saññī siyan ti vā iminā
apāhaṅ asaññī siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṅ neva-saññī-
nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṅ iminā apāhaṅ itthaṅ siyan
ti hoti.

Kathaṅ ca iminā apāhaṅ evaṅ siyan ti hoti ?

Parapuggalaṅ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo iminā
apāhaṅ tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo
iminā apāhaṅ tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe . . .
yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā apāhaṅ tathā neva-
saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṅ iminā apāhaṅ evaṅ
siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṅ ca iminā apāhaṅ aññathā siyan ti hoti ?

¹ K. and B : ava°.

² S^d : rūpā vedanā, &c.

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo iminā apāhaṃ na tathā khattiyo siyaṃ ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā apāhaṃ na tathā brāhmaṇo siyaṃ ti vā . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā apāhaṃ na tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyaṃ ti vā. Evaṃ iminā apāhaṃ aññathā siyaṃ ti hoti.

Imāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritāni bāhirassa upādāyā.

Iti¹ imāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritāni ajjhattikassa upādāya, imāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritāni bāhirassa upādāya, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisañyūhitvā abhisañkhipitvā chattiṃsa taṇhāvicaritāni honti.

Iti evarūpāni² atitāni chattiṃsa taṇhāvicaritāni anāgatāni chattiṃsa taṇhāvicaritāni paccuppannāni chattiṃsa taṇhāvicaritāni, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisañyūhitvā abhisañkhipitvā aṭṭhasataṃ taṇhāvicaritaṃ³ hoti.

Tattha katamāni dvāsaṭṭhi diṭṭhigatāni Brahmajāle⁴ veyyakaraṇe vuttāni Bhagavatā?

Cattāro sassatavādā, cattāro ekaccasassatikā, cattāro antānantikā, cattāro amarāvikkhepikā, dve adhiccasamuppannikā, solasa saññīvādā,⁵ aṭṭha asaññīvādā, aṭṭha neva-saññī-nāsaññīvādā,⁶ satta ucchedavādā, pañca diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā. Imāni dvāsaṭṭhi diṭṭhigatāni Brahmajāle veyyakaraṇe vuttāni Bhagavatā.

KHUDDAKAVATTHUVIBHAṄGO SAMATTO SATTARASAMO.⁷

¹ K. *omits*.

² S^d: Imāni evarūpāni, *etc.*

³ B: aṭṭha taṇhāvicaritasataṃ.

⁴ D. I, 44-5.

⁵ K: saññīvādā . . . asanni^o.

⁶ *So also* K.

⁷ S^d: cuddavatthukaṃ sattarasamaṃ. K. and B. *omit* sattarasamo. B. *has* niṭṭhito for samatto.

DHAMMAHADAYAVIBHAṄGO.

Kati khandhā, kati āyatanāni, kati dhātuyo, kati saccāni, kati indriyāni, kati hetū, kati āhārā, kati phassā, kati vedanā, kati saññā, kati cetanā, kati cittāni?

Pañcakkhandhā
dvādasāyatanāni
aṭṭhārāsa dhātuyo
cattāri saccāni
bāvisatindriyāni
nava hetū
cattāro āhārā
satta phassā
satta vedanā
satta saññā
satta cetanā
satta cittāni.

Tattha katame pañcakkhandhā?

Rūpakkhandho
vedanākkhandho
saññākkhandho
saṅkhārakkhandho
viññāṇakkhandho :

ime vuccanti pañcakkhandhā.

Tattha katamāni dvādasāyatanāni?

Cakkhāyatanāṅ	rūpāyatanāṅ
sotāyatanāṅ	saddāyatanāṅ
ghāṇāyatanāṅ	gandhāyatanāṅ
jivhāyatanāṅ	rasāyatanāṅ
kāyāyatanāṅ	phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṅ
manāyatanāṅ	dhammāyatanāṅ :

imāni vuccanti dvādasāyatanāni.

Tattha katamā aṭṭhārāsa dhātuyo?

Cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuviññāṇadhātu
sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññāṇadhātu

ghānadhātu gandhadhātu ghānaviññāṇadhātu
 jivhadhātu rasadhātu jivhaviññāṇadhātu
 kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbhadhātu kāyaviññāṇadhātu
 manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu :
 imāni vuccanti aṭṭhārassa dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni cattāri saccāni ?

Dukkhasaccaṃ
 samudayasaccaṃ
 maggasaccaṃ
 nirodhasaccaṃ :

imāni vuccanti cattāri saccāni.

Tattha katamāni bāvisasatindriyāni ?

Cakkhundriyaṃ	somanassindriyaṃ
soṭindriyaṃ	domanassindriyaṃ
ghānindriyaṃ	upekkindriyaṃ
jivhindriyaṃ	saddhindriyaṃ
kāyindriyaṃ	viriyindriyaṃ
manindriyaṃ	satindriyaṃ
itthindriyaṃ	samādhindriyaṃ
purisindriyaṃ	paññindriyaṃ
jivitindriyaṃ ¹	anaññātāññassāmīṭindriyaṃ
sukkindriyaṃ	aññindriyaṃ
dukkhindriyaṃ	aññātāvindriyaṃ :

imāni vuccanti bāvisatindriyāni.

Tattha katame nava hetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū
 tayo akusalahetū
 tayo avyākatahetū.

Tattha katame tayo kusalahetū ?

Alobho kusalahetu adoso kusalahetu amoho kusalahetu : ime tayo kusalahetū.

Tattha katame tayo akusalahetū ?

Lobho akusalahetu doso akusalahetu moho akusalahetu : ime tayo akusalahetū.

Tattha katame tayo avyākatahetū ?

Kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākato kiriyāvyākatesu vā dhammesu alobho adoso amoho : ime tayo avyākatahetū.
 Ime vuccanti nava hetū.

Tattha katame cattāro āhārā ?

Kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro
 phassāhāro

¹ S^d puts this before purisindriyaṃ.

manosañcetanāhāro
viññāṇāhāro :

ime vuccanti cattāro āhārā.

Tattha katame satta phassā ?

Cakkhusamphasso
sotasamphasso
ghānasamphasso
jivhāsamphasso
kāyasamphasso
manodhātusamphasso
manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso :

ime vuccanti satta phassā.

Tattha katamā satta vedanā ?

Cakkhusamphassajā vedanā
sotasamphassajā vedanā
ghānasamphassajā vedanā
jivhāsamphassajā vedanā
kāyasamphassajā vedanā
manodhātusamphassajā vedanā
manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā vedanā :

imā vuccanti satta vedanā.

Tattha katamā satta saññā ?

Cakkhusamphassajā saññā
sotasamphassajā saññā
ghānasamphassajā saññā
jivhāsamphassajā saññā
kāyasamphassajā saññā
manodhātusamphassajā saññā
manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā saññā :

imā vuccanti satta saññā.

Tattha katamā satta cetanā ?

Cakkhusamphassajā cetanā
sotasamphassajā cetanā
ghānasamphassajā cetanā
jivhāsamphassajā cetanā
kāyasamphassajā cetanā
manodhātusamphassajā cetanā
manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā cetanā :

imā vuccanti satta cetanā.

Tattha katamāni satta cittāni ?

Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ
sotaviññāṇaṃ
ghānaviññāṇaṃ

jivhāviññāṇaṅ
kāyaviññāṇaṅ
manodhātu
manoviññāṇadhātu :

imāni vuccanti satta cittāni.

Kāmadhātuyā kati khandhā . . . pe . . . kati cittāni?

Kāmadhātuyā

pañcakkhandhā
dvādasāyatanāni
aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo
tīṇi saccāni¹
bāvisatindriyāni
nava hetū
cattāro āhārā
satta phassā
satta vedanā
satta saññā
satta cetanā
satta cittāni.

Tattha katame kāmadhātuyā pañcakkhandhā ?

Rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho : ime vuccanti kāmadhātuyā pañcakkhandhā.

Tattha katamāni kāmadhātuyā dvādasāyatanāni ?

Cakkhāyatanāṅ rūpāyatanāṅ . . . pe . . . manāyatanāṅ dhammāyatanāṅ : imāni vuccanti kāmadhātuyā dvādasāyatanāni.

Tattha katamā kāmadhātuyā aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo ?

Cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuvīññāṇadhātu . . . pe . . . manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu : imā vuccanti kāmadhātuyā aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni kāmadhātuyā tīṇi saccāni ?¹

Dukkasaccaṅ samudayasaccaṅ maggasaccaṅ : imāni vuccanti kāmadhātuyā tīṇi saccāni.

Tattha katamāni kāmadhātuyā bāvisatindriyāni ?

Cakkhundriyaṅ . . . pe . . . aññindriyaṅ aññātāvindriyaṅ : imāni vuccanti kāmadhātuyā bāvisatindriyāni.

Tattha katame kāmadhātuyā nava hetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū tayo akusalahetū tayo avyākatahetū : ime vuccanti kāmadhātuyā nava hetū.²

¹ So K. also. Cf. above, pp. 114 following.

² S^d: Tattha katame tayo kusalā hetū, &c., as above, p. 402.

Tattha katame kāmadhātuyā cattāro āhārā? Kabaliṅkāro āhāro phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro: ime vuccanti kāmadhātuyā cattāro āhārā.

Tattha katame kāmadhātuyā satta phassā?

Cakkhusamphasso . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇadhātu-samphasso: ime vuccanti kāmadhātuyā satta phassā.

Tattha katamā kāmadhātuyā satta vedanā . . . satta saññā . . . satta cetanā . . . satta cittāni? Cakkhuviññāṇaṇṇ . . . pe . . . manodhātu manoviññāṇadhātu: imāni vuccanti kāmadhātuyā satta cittāni.

Rūpadhātuyā kati khandhā . . . pe . . . kati cittāni?
Rūpadhātuyā

pañcakkhandhā
cha āyatanāni
nava dhātuyo
tīni saccāni
cuddasindriyāni
atṭha hetū
tayo āhārā
cattāro phassā
catasso vedanā
catasso saññā
catasso cetanā
cattāri cittāni.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā pañcakkhandhā?

Rūpakkhando . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho: ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā pañcakkhandhā.

Tattha katamāni rūpadhātuyā cha āyatanāni?

Cakkhāyatanāṇṇ rūpāyatanāṇṇ sotāyatanāṇṇ saddāyatanāṇṇ manāyatanāṇṇ dhammāyatanāṇṇ: imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cha āyatanāni.

Tattha katamā rūpadhātuyā nava dhātuyo?

Cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuviññāṇadhātu sota-dhātu saddadhātu sotaviññāṇadhātu manodhātu dhamma-dhātu manoviññāṇadhātu: imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā nava dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni rūpadhātuyā tīni saccāni?

Dukkhāsaccaṇṇ samudayasaccaṇṇ maggasaccaṇṇ: imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā tīni saccāni.

Tattha katamāni rūpadhātuyā cuddasindriyāni?

Cakkhundriyaṇṇ sotindriyaṇṇ manindriyaṇṇ jivitindriyaṇṇ¹

¹ So S^d and B. K omits, giving thirteen only.

somanassindriyaṅ upekhindriyaṅ saddhindriyaṅ viriyindriyaṅ satindriyaṅ samādhindriyaṅ paññindriyaṅ anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṅ¹ aññindriyaṅ aññātāvindriyaṅ : imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cuddasindriyāni.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā aṭṭha hetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū dve akusalahetū tayo avyākatahetū.

Tattha katame tayo kusalahetū ?

Alobho kusalahetu adoso kusalahetu amoho kusalahetu : ime tayo kusalahetū.

Tattha katame dve akusalahetū ?

Lobho akusalahetu moho akusalahetu : ime dve akusalahetū.

Tattha katame tayo avyākatahetū ?

Kusalānaṅ dhammānaṅ vipākato kiriyāvyākatesu vā dhammesu alobho adoso amoho : ime tayo avyākatahetū : ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā aṭṭha hetū.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā ?

Phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro : ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā cattāro phassā ?

Cakkhusamphasso sotasamphasso manodhātusamphasso manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso : ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cattāro phassā.

Tattha katamā rūpadhātuyā catasso vedanā² . . . catasso saññā . . . catasso cetanā . . . cattāri cittāni ?

Cakkhuvīññāṇaṅ sotavīññāṇaṅ manodhātu manoviññāṇadhātu : imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cattāri cittāni.

Arūpadhātuyā kati khandhā . . . pe² . . . kati cittāni ?

Arūpadhātuyā

cattāro khandhā

dve āyatanāni³

dve dhātuyo

tīṇi saccāni

ekādasindriyāni

aṭṭha hetū

tayo āhārā

eko phasso

ekā vedanā

ekā saññā

ekā cetanā

ekaṅ cittaṅ.

¹ K : anaññat°. ² S^d condenses nothing. ³ S^d : dvāyat°.

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā cattāro khandhā ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho : ime vuccanti arūpadhātuyā cattāro khandhā.

Tattha katamāni arūpadhātuyā dve āyatanāni ?¹

Manāyatanāṃ dhammāyatanāṃ : imāni vuccanti arūpadhātuyā dve āyatanāni.

Tattha katamā arūpadhātuyā dve dhātuyo ?

Manoviññānadhātu dhammadhātu : imā vuccanti arūpadhātuyā dve dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni arūpadhātuyā tīni saccāni ?

Dukkhasaccaṃ samudayasaccaṃ maggasaccaṃ : imāni vuccanti arūpadhātuyā tīni saccāni.

Tattha katamāni arūpadhātuyā ekādasindriyāni ?

Manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ aññindriyaṃ aññātāvindriyaṃ : imāni vuccanti arūpadhātuyā ekādasindriyāni.

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā aṭṭha hetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū dve akusalahetū tayo avyākatahetū : ime vuccanti arūpadhātuyā aṭṭha hetū.²

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā ?

Phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññānāhāro : ime vuccanti arūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā.

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā eko phasso ?

Manoviññānadhātusamphasso : ayaṃ vuccati arūpadhātuyā eko phasso.

Tattha katamā arūpadhātuyā ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaṃ cittaṃ ?

Manoviññānadhātu : idan vuccati arūpadhātuyā ekaṃ cittaṃ.

Apariyāpanne kati khandhā . . . pe . . . kati cittāni ?

Apariyāpanne

cattāro khandhā

dve āyatanāni

dve dhātuyo

dve saccāni

dvādasindriyāni

cha hetū

tayo āhārā

¹ S^d : dvāyat^o.

² S^d gives the analysis, the eight causes being those given for rūpadhātu above.

eko phasso
ekā vedanā
ekā saññā
ekā cetanā
ekaṃ cittaṃ.

Tattha katame ariyāpanne cattāro khandhā ?
Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho
viññānākkhandho : ime vuccanti ariyāpanne cattāro
khandhā.

Tattha katamāni ariyāpanne dve āyatanāni ?

Manāyatanaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ : imāni vuccanti ariyā-
panne dve āyatanāni.

Tattha katamāni ariyāpanne dve dhātuyo ?

Manoviññānadhātu dhammadhātu : imā vuccanti ariyā-
panne dve dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni ariyāpanne dve saccāni ?

Maggasaccaṃ nirodhasaccaṃ : imāni vuccanti ariyā-
panne dve saccāni.

Tattha katamāni ariyāpanne dvādasindriyāni ?

Manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ upekhin-
driyaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samāhin-
driyaṃ paññindriyaṃ anaññātāññassāmītidriyaṃ¹ aññin-
driyaṃ aññātāvindriyaṃ : imāni vuccanti ariyāpanne
dvādasindriyāni.

Tattha katame ariyāpanne cha hetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū tayo avyākatahetū.

Tattha katame tayo kusalahetū ?

Alobho kusalahetu adoso kusalahetu amoho kusalahetu :
ime tayo kusalahetū.

Tattha katame tayo avyākatahetū ?

Kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākato alobho adoso amoho :
ime tayo avyākatahetū : ime vuccanti ariyāpanne cha
hetū.

Tattha katame ariyāpanne tayo āhārā ?

Phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro : ime
vuccanti ariyāpanne tayo āhārā.

Tattha katamo ariyāpanne eko phasso ?

Manoviññānadhātusamphasso : ayaṃ vuccati ariyā-
panne eko phasso.

Tattha katamā ariyāpanne ekā vedanā . . . ekā
saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaṃ cittaṃ ?

¹ K : anañña°.

Manoviññāṇadhātu :¹ idaṃ vuccati अपरियāpanne ekaṃ cittaṃ.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati kāmādhātupariyāpannā, kati na kāmādhātupariyāpannā . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittaṃ kati kāmādhātupariyāpannā, kati na kāmādhātupariyāpannā ?

Rūpakkhandho kāmādhātupariyāpanno. Cattāro khandhā siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā no kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Dasāyatanaṃ kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Dve āyatanaṃ siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Dve dhātuyo siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Samudayasaccaṃ kāmādhātupariyāpannaṃ. Dve saccā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannaṃ siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannaṃ.

Dasindriyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Tīṇindriyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Navindriyā siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Tayo akusalahetū kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Cha hetū siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Kabaliṅkāro āhāro kāmādhātupariyāpanno. Tayo āhārā siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Cha phassā kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātu-samphasso siyā kāmādhātupariyāpanno siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpanno.

Cha vedanā, cha saññā, chā cetanā, cha cittaṃ kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati rūpadhātupariyāpannā, kati na rūpadhātupariyāpannā . . . pe . . . sattānaṃ cittaṃ kati rūpadhātupariyāpannā, kati na rūpadhātupariyāpannā ?

Rūpakkhandho na rūpadhātupariyāpanno. Cattāro

¹ S^d: Tattha katamā अपरियāpanne ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā ? Manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā cetanā : ayaṃ vuccanti अपरियāpanne ekā cetanā. Tattha katamaṃ . . . ekaṃ cittaṃ ? &c.

khandhā siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Dasāyatanā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve āyatanā¹ siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Solaṣa dhātuyo na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve dhātuyo siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tiṇi saccāni² na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dukkhasaccaṇ siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannaṇ siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannaṇ.

Terasindriyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Navindriyā siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tayo akusalahetū na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Cha hetū siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro na rūpadhātupariyāpanno. Tayo āhārā siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Cha phassā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā rūpadhātupariyāpanno siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpanno.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā na³ rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Pañcannaṇ khandhānaṇ kati arūpadhātupariyāpannā, kati na arūpadhātupariyāpannā . . . pe . . . sattannaṇ cittānaṇ kati arūpadhātupariyāpannā, kati na arūpadhātupariyāpannā?

Rūpakkhandho na arūpadhātupariyāpanno. Cattāro khandhā siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Dasāyatanā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve āyatanā¹ siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Solaṣa dhātuyo na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve dhātuyo siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tiṇi saccā na⁴ arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dukkhasaccaṇ siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannaṇ siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannaṇ.

Cuddasindriyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Aṭṭhindriyā

¹ S^d: dvāyat°.

² K: saccā.

³ S^d: cha cittāni rūpadhātu°, &c.

⁴ S^d: tiṇi saccāni arūpadhātu°.

siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tayo akusalahetū na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Cha hetū siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro na arūpadhātupariyāpanno. Tayo āhārā siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Cha phassā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā arūpadhātupariyāpanno siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpanno.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Paccannaṅ khandhānaṅ kati pariyāpannā, kati अपariयāpannā ; . . . पे . . . sattannaṅ cittānaṅ kati pariyāpannā, kati अपariयāpannā ?

Rūpakkhandho pariyāpanno. Cattāro khandhā siyā pariyāpannā siyā अपariयāpannā.

Dasāyatanā pariyāpannā. Dve āyatanā¹ siyā pariyāpannā siyā अपariयāpannā.

Solaṣa dhātuyo pariyāpannā. Dve dhātuyo siyā pariyāpannā siyā अपariयāpannā.

Dve saccā pariyāpannā. Dve saccā अपariयāpannā.

Dasindriyā pariyāpannā. Tīṇindriyā अपariयāpannā. Navindriyā siyā pariyāpannā siyā अपariयāpannā.

Tayo akusalahetū pariyāpannā. Cha hetū siyā pariyāpannā siyā अपariयāpannā.

Kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro pariyāpanno. Tayo āhārā siyā pariyāpannā siyā अपariयāpannā.

Cha phassā pariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā pariyāpanno siyā अपariयāpanno.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā pariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā pariyāpannā siyā अपariयāpannā.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe² kati khandhā pātubhavanti . . . पे . . . kati cittāni pātubhavanti ?

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṅ pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti, kassaci ekādasāyatanāni pātubhavanti,

¹ S^d: dvāyat°.

² B. and K: upapatti° throughout.

kassaci dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti, kassaci navāyatanāni pātubhavanti, kassaci sattāyatanāni pātubhavanti; kassaci ekādasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci aparā dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti, sabbesaṅ ekaṅ saccaṅ pātubhavati, kassaci cuddasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci terasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni terasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci dvādasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci dasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci navindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci satindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci pañcindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci cattārindriyāni pātubhavanti; kassaci tayo hetū pātubhavanti, kassaci dve hetū pātubhavanti, keci ahetukā pātubhavanti; sabbesaṅ cattāro āhārā pātubhavanti; sabbesaṅ eko phasso pātubhavati; sabbesaṅ ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaṅ cittaṅ pātubhavati.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṅ katame pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti?

Rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṅ ime pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa ekādasāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaṅ devānaṅ paṭhamakappikānaṅ manusānaṅ opapātikānaṅ petānaṅ opapātikānaṅ asurānaṅ opapātikānaṅ tiracchānagatānaṅ nerayikānaṅ paripuṇṇāyatanānaṅ uppattikkhaṇe ekādasāyatanāni pātubhavanti: cakkhāyatanāṅ rūpāyatanāṅ sotāyatanāṅ¹ ghānāyatanāṅ gandhāyatanāṅ jivhāyatanāṅ rasāyatanāṅ kāyāyatanāṅ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṅ manāyatanāṅ dhammāyatanāṅ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṅ imāni ekādasāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṅ petānaṅ opapātikānaṅ asurānaṅ opapātikānaṅ tiracchānagatānaṅ nerayikānaṅ jaccandhānaṅ² uppattikkhaṇe dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanāṅ sotāyatanāṅ ghānāyatanāṅ gandhāyatanāṅ jivhāyatanāṅ

¹ All texts omit saddāyatanāṅ.

² S^d: jaccakkhandhānaṅ.

rasāyatanāṃ kāyāyatanāṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ manāyatanāṃ dhammāyatanāṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāni dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Opaṭīkānaṃ petānaṃ opaṭīkānaṃ asurānaṃ opaṭīkānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccabhadhirānaṃ¹ uppattikkhaṇe dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti: cakkhāyatanāṃ rūpāyatanāṃ ghāṇāyatanāṃ gandhāyatanāṃ jivhāyatanāṃ rasāyatanāṃ kāyāyatanāṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ manāyatanāṃ dhammāyatanāṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa navāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Opaṭīkānaṃ petānaṃ opaṭīkānaṃ asurānaṃ opaṭīkānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhabhadhirānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe navāyatanāni² pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanāṃ ghāṇāyatanāṃ gandhāyatanāṃ jivhāyatanāṃ rasāyatanāṃ kāyāyatanāṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ manāyatanāṃ dhammāyatanāṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni navāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa sattāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe sattāyatanāni pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanāṃ gandhāyatanāṃ rasāyatanāṃ kāyāyatanāṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ manāyatanāṃ dhammāyatanāṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni sattāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa ekādasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ paṭhamakappikānaṃ manusānaṃ opaṭīkānaṃ petānaṃ opaṭīkānaṃ asurānaṃ opaṭīkānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ paripuñṇāyatanānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe ekādasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti: cakkhūdhātu rūpadhātu sotadhātu ghāṇadhātu gandhadhātu jivhādhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbhadhātu manoviññādhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni ekādasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Opaṭīkānaṃ petānaṃ opaṭīkānaṃ asurānaṃ opaṭī-

¹ S^d: jaccandhabhadhirānaṃ, which is inconsistent with context.

² S^d: nava āyat^o.

tikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu sotadhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu jivhādhatu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbhadhātu manoviññānadhātu dhammadhātu.¹ Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparā dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Opaṭikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccabhadhirānaṃ² uppattikkhaṇe dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti: cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu jivhādhatu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbhadhātu manoviññānadhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imā dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Opaṭikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhabadhirānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu jivhādhatu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbhadhātu manoviññānadhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imā nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu gandhadhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbhadhātu manoviññānadhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imā satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katamaṃ ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati?

Dukkhasaccaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ idaṃ ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa cuddasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ñānasampayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe cuddasindriyāni pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyin-

¹ S^d adds manodhātu, making eleven.

² S^d: jaccandhabadhirānaṃ, which is inconsistent with context.

driyaṃ manindriyaṃ¹ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ² somanassindriyaṃ vā upekhindriyaṃ vā, saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni cuddasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa terasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ñāṇavippayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe terasindriyāni pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ² somanassindriyaṃ vā upekhindriyaṃ vā saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni terasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāni terasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Paṭhamakappikānaṃ manussānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ñāṇasampayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe terasindriyāni pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ vā upekhindriyaṃ vā³ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni terasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dvādasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Paṭhamakappikānaṃ manussānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ñāṇavippayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe dvādasindriyāni pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ vā upekhindriyaṃ vā saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dvādasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ñāṇasampayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe dasindriyāni pātubhavanti: kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ vā upekhindriyaṃ vā saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

¹ S^d inserts manindriyaṃ after satindriyaṃ.

² S^d places this throughout before itthindriyaṃ vā.

³ S^d here omits vā.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa navindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṅ sattānaṅ sahetukānaṅ nānavippayuttānaṅ uppattikkhaṇe navindriyāni pātubhavanti: kāyindriyaṅ manindriyaṅ itthindriyaṅ vā purisindriyaṅ vā jivitindriyaṅ somanassindriyaṅ vā upekhindriyaṅ vā, saddhindriyaṅ viriyindriyaṅ satindriyaṅ samādhindriyaṅ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṅ imāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Opaṭātikānaṅ petānaṅ opapātikānaṅ asurānaṅ opapātikānaṅ tiracchānagatānaṅ nerayikānaṅ paripunnāyatanānaṅ uppattikkhaṇe navindriyāni pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaṅ sotindriyaṅ ghānindriyaṅ jivhindriyaṅ kāyindriyaṅ manindriyaṅ itthindriyaṅ vā purisindriyaṅ vā jivitindriyaṅ upekhindriyaṅ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṅ imāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Opaṭātikānaṅ petānaṅ opapātikānaṅ asurānaṅ opapātikānaṅ tiracchānagatānaṅ nerayikānaṅ jaccandhānaṅ uppattikkhaṇe aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti: sotindriyaṅ ghānindriyaṅ jivhindriyaṅ kāyindriyaṅ manindriyaṅ itthindriyaṅ vā purisindriyaṅ vā jivitindriyaṅ upekhindriyaṅ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṅ imāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Opaṭātikānaṅ petānaṅ opapātikānaṅ asurānaṅ opapātikānaṅ tiracchānagatānaṅ nerayikānaṅ jaccabādhiraṇaṅ¹ uppattikkhaṇe aṭṭhindriyānaṅ pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaṅ ghānindriyaṅ² jivhindriyaṅ kāyindriyaṅ manindriyaṅ itthindriyaṅ vā purisindriyaṅ vā jivitindriyaṅ upekhindriyaṅ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṅ imāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa sattindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Opaṭātikānaṅ petānaṅ opapātikānaṅ asurānaṅ opapātikānaṅ tiracchānagatānaṅ nerayikānaṅ jaccandhabādhiraṇaṅ uppattikkhaṇe sattindriyāni pātubhavanti: ghānin-

¹ S^d: jaccandhabādhiraṇaṅ, which is inconsistent with context.

² S^d omits.

drīyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni sattindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa pañcindriyāni pātubhavanti ?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ ahetukānaṃ ṭhapetvā napaṇṣakānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe pañcindriyāni pātubhavanti : kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni pañcindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa cattārindriyāni pātubhavanti ?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ ahetukānaṃ napaṇṣakānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe cattārindriyāni pātubhavanti. Kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni cattārindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa tayo hetū pātubhavanti ?

Kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ paṭhamakappikānaṃ manusānaṃ gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ñāṇasampayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe tayo hetū pātubhavanti : alobho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu amoho vipākahetu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ ime tayo hetū pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dve hetū pātubhavanti ?

Kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ paṭhamakappikānaṃ manusānaṃ gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ñāṇavippayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe dve hetū pātubhavanti : alobho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ ime dve hetū pātubhavanti. Avasesā sattā ahetukā pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katame cattāro āhārā pātubhavanti ?

Kabaliṅkāro āhāro phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ ime cattāro āhārā pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katamo eko phasso pātubhavati ?

Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ ayaṃ eko phasso pātubhavati.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katamā ekā

vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaṅ cittaṅ pātubhavati?

Manoviññāṇadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṅ idaṅ ekaṅ cittaṅ pātubhavati.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kati khandhā pātubhavanti . . . pe . . . kati cittaṅi pātubhavanti?

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ṭhapetvā asaññasattānaṅ devānaṅ

pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti
pañcāyatanāni pātubhavanti
pañca dhātuyo pātubhavanti
ekaṅ saccaṅ pātubhavati
dasindriyāni pātubhavanti
tayo hetū pātubhavanti
tayo āhārā pātubhavanti
eko phasso pātubhavati
ekā vedanā . . .
ekā saññā . . .
ekā cetanā . . .
ekaṅ cittaṅ pātubhavati.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti?

Rūpakkhandho vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni pañcāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Cakkhāyatanāṅ rūpāyatanāṅ sotāyatanāṅ manāyatanāṅ dhammāyatanāṅ. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni pañcāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā pañca dhātuyo pātubhavanti? Cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu sotadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu dhammadhātu. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imā pañca dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamaṅ ekaṅ saccaṅ pātubhavati?

Dukkhasaccaṅ. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idaṅ ekaṅ saccaṅ pātubhavati.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni dasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Cakkhundriyaṅ sotindriyaṅ manindriyaṅ jīvitindriyaṅ somanassindriyaṅ vā¹ upekhindriyaṅ vā saddhindriyaṅ²

¹ S^d omits vā.

² S^d has vā.

viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni dasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame tayo hetū pātubhavanti?

Alobho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu amoho vipākahetu. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime tayo hetū pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame tayo āhārā pātubhavanti?

Phassāhārā manosañcetanāhāro viññānāhāro. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime tayo āhārā pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamo eko phasso pātubhavati?

Manoviññānadhātusamphasso pātubhavati. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ayaṃ eko phasso pātubhavati.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaṃ cittaṃ pātubhavati?

Manoviññānadhātu. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idaṃ ekaṃ cittaṃ pātubhavati.

Asaññasattānaṃ devānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe kati khandhā pātubhavanti . . . pe . . . kati cittāni pātubhavanti?

Asaññasattānaṃ devānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe eko khandho pātubhavati: rūpakkhandho. Dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanāṃ dhammāyatanāṃ. Dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu dhammadhātu. Ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati: dukkhasaccaṃ. Ekindriyaṃ pātubhavati: rūpajīvitindriyaṃ. Asaññasattā devā ahetukā anāhārā aphasakā avedanakā asaññakā acetanakā acittakā pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kati khandhā pātubhavanti . . . pe . . . kati cittāni pātubhavanti?

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe
cattāro khandhā pātubhavanti
dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti
dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti
ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati
atthindriyāni pātubhavanti
tayo hetū pātubhavanti
tayo āhārā pātubhavanti
eko phasso pātubhavati
ekā vedanā . . .
ekā saññā . . .

ekā cetanā . . .

ekajaṃ cittaṃ pātubhavati.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame cattāro khandhā pātubhavanti?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānākkhandho. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime cattāro khandhā pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni dvē āyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Manāyatanajaṃ dhammāyatanajaṃ. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Manoviññāṇadhātu dhammadhātu. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imā dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamaṃ ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati?

Dukkhasaccaṃ. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idaṃ ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame tayo hetū pātubhavanti?

Alobho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu amoho vipākahetu. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime tayo hetū pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame tayo āhārā pātubhavanti?

Phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime tayo āhārā pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamo eko phasso pātubhavati?

Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ayaṃ eko phasso pātubhavati.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaṃ cittaṃ pātubhavati?

Manoviññāṇadhātu. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idaṃ ekaṃ cittaṃ pātubhavati.

Kāmāvacarā dhammā, na kāmāvacarā dhammā; rūpāvacarā dhammā, na rūpāvacarā dhammā; arūpāvacarā dhammā, na arūpāvacarā dhammā; pariyāpannā dhammā, apariyāpannā dhammā.

Katame dhammā kāmāvacarā?

Heṭṭhato¹ avicinirayaṇ pariyantaṇ karitvā uparito paranimmitavasavattideve² anto karitvā yaṇ etasmiṇ antare etthāvacarā ettha pariyāpannā khandhadhātu-āyatanā³ rūpaṇ⁴ vedanā saññā saṅkhārā viññāṇaṇ: ime dhammā kāmāvacarā.

Katame dhammā na kāmāvacarā?

Rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā apariyāpannā: ime dhammā na kāmāvacarā.

Katame dhammā rūpāvacarā?

Heṭṭhato brahmalokaṇ pariyantaṇ karitvā uparito akaniṭṭhe deve anto karitvā yaṇ etasmiṇ antare etthāvacarā ettha pariyāpannā samāpannassa vā⁵ uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārissa⁶ vā cittacetasikā dhammā: ime dhammā rūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā na rūpāvacarā?

Kāmāvacarā arūpāvacarā apariyāpannā: ime dhammā na rūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā arūpāvacarā?

Heṭṭhato ākāśānañcāyatanūpage⁷ deve pariyantaṇ karitvā uparito neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanūpage deve anto karitvā yaṇ etasmiṇ antare etth' āvacarā ettha pariyāpannā samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārissa⁸ vā cittacetasikā dhammā: ime dhammā arūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā na arūpāvacarā?

Kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā apariyāpannā: ime dhammā na arūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā pariyāpannā?

Sāsavā kusalākusalāvyākata dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā: rūpakkhandho vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ime dhammā pariyāpannā.

Katame dhammā apariyāpannā?

Maggā ca maggaphalāni ca asaṅkhata ca⁹ dhātu: ime dhamma apariyāpannā.

¹ Dh. S. § 1280 *fol.*

³ B: khandhā.

⁵ S^d omits.

⁷ B: °upage.

² K: parinimmitavatti.

⁴ S^d and B: rūpā.

⁶ S^d: diṭṭhadhamme sukha°.

⁸ So S^d.

⁹ S^d omits ca.

Devā ti: tayo devā: sammatidevā, uppattidevā, visuddhidevā. Sammatidevā nāma rājāno deviyo kumārā. Uppattidevā nāma cātummahārājike deve upādāya tad-upari devā. Visuddhidevā nāma arahanto vuccanti.

Dānaṇ datvā silaṇ samādiyivā¹ uposathakammaṇ katvā kattha uppajjanti?

Dānaṇ datvā silaṇ samādiyivā¹ uposathakammaṇ katvā, appekacce gahapatimahāsālānaṇ saḥavyataṇ uppajjanti,² appekacce brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṇ saḥavyataṇ uppajjanti, appekacce khattiyamahāsālānaṇ saḥavyataṇ uppajjanti, appekacce cātummahārājikānaṇ devānaṇ saḥavyataṇ uppajjanti, appekacce tāvatiṇsānaṇ devānaṇ saḥavyataṇ uppajjanti, appekacce yāmānaṇ devānaṇ saḥavyataṇ uppajjanti, appekacce tusitānaṇ devānaṇ saḥavyataṇ uppajjanti, appekacce nimmānaratiṇaṇ devānaṇ saḥavyataṇ uppajjanti, appekacce parinammitavasavattinaṇ devānaṇ³ saḥavyataṇ uppajjanti.

Manussānaṇ kittakaṇ āyuppamānaṇ?

Vassasataṇ appaṇ vā bhiiyo vā.

Cātummahārājikānaṇ devānaṇ kittakaṇ āyuppamānaṇ?

Yāni mānussakāni⁴ paññāsa vassāni cātummahārājikānaṇ devānaṇ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiṇsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo⁵ saṇvaccharo, tena saṇvaccharena dibbāni pañca vassasatāni cātummahārājikānaṇ devānaṇ āyuppamānaṇ.

Manussagaṇanāya⁶ kittakaṇ hoti?

Navutivassasatasahassāni.

Tāvatiṇsānaṇ devānaṇ kittakaṇ āyuppamānaṇ?

Yaṇ mānussakaṇ⁷ vassasataṇ tāvatiṇsānaṇ devānaṇ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiṇsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṇvaccharo, tena saṇvaccharena dibbaṇ vassasahassaṇ tāvatiṇsānaṇ devānaṇ āyuppamānaṇ.

Manussānaṇ⁸ gaṇanāya kittakaṇ hoti?

Tisso ca vassakoṭṭiyo saṭṭhiṇ ca⁹ vassasatasahassāni.

Yāmānaṇ devānaṇ kittakaṇ āyuppamānaṇ?

Yāni mānussakāni¹⁰ dve vassasatāni yāmānaṇ devānaṇ eso

¹ K: samādayivā.

² In B. and K. the order is (1) khattiya . . . (2) brāhmaṇa . . . (3) gahapati . . .

³ S^d omits pāranimmita from the compound. K: pari°.

⁴ S^d: mānussānaṇ. K: mānusa°.

⁵ S^d: dvādasi°.

⁶ B. and K: mānussānaṇ.

⁷ S^d: one s.

⁸ So S^d.

⁹ B: saṭṭhi ca.

¹⁰ So S^d.

eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiṅsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṅvaccharo, tena saṅvaccharena dibbāni dve vassasahassāni yāmaṇaṃ devānaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ.

Manussānaṃ gaṇanāya kittakaṃ hoti?

Cuddasa ca vassakoṭiyo cattārisaṅ ca vassasatasahassāni.

Tusitānaṃ¹ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ?

Yāni mānussakāni² cattāri vassasatāni, tusitānaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiṅsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasasamāsiyo saṅvaccharo, tena saṅvaccharena dibbāni cattāri vassasahassāni tusitānaṃ devānaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ.

Manussānaṃ gaṇanāya kittakaṃ hoti?

Sattapaññāsa vassakoṭiyo saṭṭhiṅ ca vassasatasahassāni.

Nimmānaratiṇaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ?

Yāni mānussakāni² aṭṭha vassasatāni nimmānaratiṇaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo tāya rattiyā tiṅsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasasamāsiyo saṅvaccharo, tena saṅvaccharena dibbāni aṭṭha vassasahassāni nimmānaratiṇaṃ devānaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ.

Manussānaṃ gaṇanāya kittakaṃ hoti?

Dve vassakoṭisatāni tisso ca³ vassakoṭiyo cattārisaṅ ca⁴ vassasatasahassāni.

Paranimmitavasavattiṇaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ?

Yāni mānussakāni soḷasa vassasatāni paranimitavasavattiṇaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiṅsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṅvaccharo, tena saṅvaccharena dibbāni soḷasa vassasahassāni paranimitavasavattiṇaṃ devānaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ.

Manussānaṃ gaṇanāya kittakaṃ hoti?

Nava ca vassakoṭisatāni ekavisaṅ ca vassakoṭiyo saṭṭhiṅ ca vassasatasahassāni.⁵

Cha ete⁶ kāmāvacarā sabbakāmasamiddhino,
Sabbesaṃ ekasaṅkhāto āyu bhavati kittako?
Dvādasakoṭisataṃ tesāṃ aṭṭhavisāṅ ca⁷ koṭiyo
Paññāsasatasahassāni⁸ vassaggena pakāsitaṃ ti.

¹ B: tusitānaṃ.

² S^d and K. have one s.

³ S^d: tissa ca. K: tinsaṃ ca.

⁴ S^d: cattārisā vassa°. K: cattārisaṅ, and so above.

⁵ K. and B. add iti.

⁶ K: chappi: cha ete.

⁷ S^d: aṭṭhavisā ca.

⁸ S^d omits °sata°.

Paṭhamāy jhānaṃ¹ parittaṃ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Paṭhamāy jhānaṃ parittaṃ bhāvetvā brahmapārisajjānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ?

Kappassa tatiyo bhāgo.²

Paṭhamāy jhānaṃ majjhimaṃ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Paṭhamāy jhānaṃ³ majjhimaṃ bhāvetvā brahmapurohitānaṃ⁴ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ?

Upaddhakappo.

Paṭhamāy jhānaṃ paṇītaṃ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Paṭhamāy jhānaṃ paṇītaṃ bhāvetvā mahābrahmānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ?

Kappo.⁵

Dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ parittaṃ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ parittaṃ bhāvetvā parittābhānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ?

Dve kappā.

Dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ majjhimaṃ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ majjhimaṃ bhāvetvā appamaṇābhānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ?

Cattāro kappā.

Dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ paṇītaṃ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ paṇītaṃ bhāvetvā abhassarānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ?

Aṭṭha kappā.

Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ parittaṃ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ parittaṃ bhāvetvā parittasubhānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ?

Solasa kappā.

Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ majjhimaṃ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ majjhimaṃ bhāvetvā appamaṇasubhānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti.

¹ S^d: paṭhamajjhānaṃ. ² K: tatiyo (catuttho?).

³ So S^d. ⁴ S^d: °porohitānaṃ. ⁵ K: eko kappo.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ ?

Dvattiṃsa¹ kappā.

Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ paṇītaṃ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti ?

Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ paṇītaṃ bhāvetvā subhakiṇhānaṃ² devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ ?

Catusaṭṭhi kappā.

Catutthaṃ jhānaṃ bhāvetvā, ārammaṇanānattatā manasikāranānattatā chandanānattatā paṇidhinānattatā adhimokkhanānattatā abhinihāranānattatā³ paññānānattatā appekacce asaṅṅasattānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce vehapphalānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce avihānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce atappānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce sudassānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce sudassīnaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce akaniṭṭhānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce ākāsaṇāṇcāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce viññāṇāṇcāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce ākiṇcaṇṇāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce neva-saṅṅānāsaṅṅāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti.

Asaṅṅasattānaṃ ca vehapphalānaṃ cā devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ ?

Pañca kappasatāni.

Avihānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ ?

Kappasahassaṃ.

Atappānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ ?

Dve kappasahassāni.

Sudassānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ ?

Cattāri kappasahassāni.

Sudassīnaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ ?

Attha kappasahassāni.

Akaniṭṭhānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ ?

Solasa kappasahassāni.

Ākāsaṇāṇcāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ ?

Viṣati kappasahassāni.

Viññāṇāṇcāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ ?

Cattārīsa⁴ kappasahassāni.

¹ B : bātiṃsa.

² S^d : subhakinnānaṃ.

³ S^d omits.

⁴ K : cattārīsa.

Ākiñciññāyatanūpagāṇaṇ devānaṇ kittakaṇ āyuppa-
māṇaṇ ?

Saṭṭhi kappasahassāni.

Neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanūpagāṇaṇ devānaṇ kittakaṇ
āyuppamāṇaṇ ?

Caturāsīti kappasahassāni.

Ukkhittā puññatejena kāmarūpagatī¹ gatā
Bhavaggaṭam pi² sampattā puna gacchanti duggatiṇ
Tāva-dighāyukā sattā cavanti āyusaṅkhayā.
Natthi koci bhavo nicco : iti vuttaṇ Mahesinā.
Tasmā hi dhīrā nipakā nipuṇā atthacintakā.
Jarāmarāṇamokkhāya bhaventi maggam uttamaṇ,
Bhāvayitvā sucimaggaṇ nibbānogadhagāmināṇ,
Sabbāsava pariññāya parinibbanti anāsava ti.

Pañcannaṇ khandhānaṇ³ kati abhiññeyyā, kati pariñ-
ñeyyā, kati pahātabbā, kati bhāvetabbā, kati sacchikā-
tabbā, kati na pahātabbā, na bhāvetabbā, na sacchikā-
tabbā . . . pe . . . sattannaṇ cittaṇaṇ kati abhiñ-
ñeyyā, kati pariññeyyā, kati pahātabbā, kati bhāvetabbā,
kati sacchikātabbā, kati na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na
sacchikātabbā ?

Rūpakkhando abhiññeyyo pariññeyyo na pahātabbo
na bhāvetabbo na sacchikātabbo. Cattāro khandhā
abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā
siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā siyā
na sacchikātabbā.

Dasāyatanā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na
bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Dve āyatanā abhiññeyyā
pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchi-
kātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchi-
kātabbā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā
na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Dve dhātuyo abhiñ-
ñeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā
sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na
sacchikātabbā.

Samudayasaccaṇ abhiññeyyaṇ pariññeyyaṇ pahātabbaṇ
na bhāvetabbaṇ na sacchikātabbaṇ. Maggasaccaṇ abhiñ-
ñeyyaṇ pariññeyyaṇ na pahātabbaṇ⁴ bhāvetabbaṇ na

¹ B. and K: kāmarūpagatiṇ.

² K: vā pi. B: °gataṇ.

³ S^d: pañcakhandhānaṇ.

⁴ S^d inserts na.

sacchikātabbaṃ. Nirodhasaccaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ na pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ. Dukkhasaccaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ siyā pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ na sacchikātabbaṃ siyā na pahātabbaṃ.

Navindriyā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Domanassindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ na sacchikātabbaṃ. Anaññatāññassāmitindriyaṃ¹ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ na pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ na sacchikātabbaṃ. Aññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ na pahātabbaṃ siyā bhāvetabbaṃ siyā² sacchikātabbaṃ. Aññatāvindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ na pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ. Tīṇindriyā³ abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na bhāvetabbā⁴ na sacchikātabbā. Cha indriyā⁵ abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā.

Tayo akusalahetū abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Tayo kusalahetū abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā⁶ na sacchikātabbā siyā na bhāvetabbā. Tayo avyākatahetū abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na sacchikātabba.

Kabaliṅkāro āhāro abhiññeyyo pariññeyyo na pahātabbo na⁷ bhāvetabbo na sacchikātabbo. Tayo āhārā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā.

Cha phassā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso abhiññeyyo pariññeyyo siyā pahātabbo siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbo siyā na pahātabbo na bhāvetabbo na sacchikātabbo.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Manoviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchi-

¹ K : anaññat°.

³ S^d : °indriyaṇi.

⁵ So S^d.

⁷ S^d omits na.

² S^d inserts na.

⁴ S^d inserts siyā.

⁶ S^d inserts siyā.

kātabbā siyā nā pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchi-kātabbā.

Pañcannaṅ khandhānaṅ kati sārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇā . . . pe . . . sattannaṅ cittānaṅ kati sārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇā?

Rūpakkhando anārammaṇo. Cattāro khandhā sārammaṇā.

Dasāyatanaṅ anārammaṇā. Manāyatanaṅ sārammaṇaṅ. Dhammāyatanaṅ siyā sārammaṇaṅ siyā anārammaṇaṅ.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Satta dhātuyo sārammaṇā. Dhammadhātu siyā sārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.

Dve saccā¹ sārammaṇā. Nirodhasaccaṅ anārammaṇaṅ. Dukkhasaccaṅ siyā sārammaṇaṅ siyā anārammaṇaṅ.

Satindriyā anārammaṇā. Cuddasindriyā sarammaṇā. Jīvitindriyaṅ siyā sārammaṇaṅ siyā anārammaṇaṅ.

Nava hetū sārammaṇā.

Kabaliṅkāro āhāro anārammaṇo. Tayo āhārā sārammaṇā.

Satta phassā² . . . satta vedanā . . . satta saññā . . . satta cetanā . . . satta cittā sārammaṇā.

Pañcannaṅ khandhānaṅ kati sārammaṇārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇā . . . pe . . . sattannaṅ cittānaṅ kati sārammaṇārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇā?

Rūpakkhando³ anārammaṇo. Cattāro khandhā siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Dasāyatanaṅ anārammaṇā. Manāyatanaṅ siyā sārammaṇārammaṇaṅ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇaṅ siyā anārammaṇaṅ. Dhammāyatanaṅ siyā sārammaṇārammaṇaṅ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇaṅ siyā anārammaṇaṅ.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo anārammaṇārammaṇā. Manoviññāpadhātu siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Dhammadhātu siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.

Nirodhasaccaṅ anārammaṇaṅ. Maggasaccaṅ anārammaṇārammaṇaṅ. Samudayasaccaṅ siyā sārammaṇārammaṇaṅ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.⁴

¹ So also S^d.

² S^d adds sārammaṇā.

³ S^d omits down to cha dhātuyo exclusive.

⁴ S^d omits these two words.

Dukkhassaccaṅ siyā sārammaṇārammaṇaṅ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇaṅ siyā anārammaṇaṅ.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Pañcindriyā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Navindriyā siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Jīvitindriyaṅ siyā sārammaṇārammaṇaṅ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇaṅ siyā anārammaṇaṅ.

Nava hetū siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Kabaliṅkāro āhāro anārammaṇo. Tayo āhārā siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Cha phassā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Manoviññāpadhātusamphasso siyā sārammaṇārammaṇo siyā anārammaṇārammaṇo.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittaṅ anārammaṇārammaṇā. Manoviññāpadhātu siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Pañcannaṅ khandhānaṅ kati diṭṭhā, kati sutā, kati mutā, kati viññātā; kati na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā na viññātā . . . pe . . . sattannaṅ cittānaṅ kati diṭṭhā, kati sutā, kati mutā, kati viññātā; kati na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā na viññātā?

Rūpakkhandho siyā diṭṭho siyā suto siyā muto siyā viññāto¹ siyā na diṭṭho na suto na muto na viññāto. Cattāro khandhā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Rūpāyatanaṅ diṭṭhaṅ na sutayaṅ na mutaṅ na viññātaṅ. Saddāyatanaṅ na diṭṭhaṅ sutayaṅ na mutaṅ viññātaṅ. Gandhāyatanaṅ . . . rasāyatanaṅ . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṅ na diṭṭhaṅ na sutayaṅ mutaṅ viññātaṅ. Sattāyatanaṅ na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Rūpadhātu diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā. Saddadhātu na diṭṭhā sutā na mutā viññātā. Gandhadhātu . . . rasadhātu . . . phoṭṭhabbhadhātu na diṭṭhā na sutā mutā viññātā. Terasa dhātuyo na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Tiṇi saccāni² na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā. Dukkhassaccaṅ siyā diṭṭhaṅ siyā sutayaṅ siyā mutaṅ siyā na diṭṭhaṅ na sutayaṅ na mutaṅ viññātaṅ.

Bāvisatindriyā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Nava hetū na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Cattāro āhārā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

¹ K. omits siyā viññāto.

² K. corrects its text to saccā.

Satta phassā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Satta vedanā . . . satta saññā . . . satta cetanā . . .
satta cittā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākata; . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittānaṃ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākata?

Rūpakkhandho avyākato. Cattāro khandhā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Dasāyatanā avyākata. Dve āyatanā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Soḷasa dhātuyo avyākata. Dve dhātuyo siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Samudayasaccaṃ akusalaṃ. Maggasaccaṃ kusalaṃ. Nirodhasaccaṃ avyākataṃ. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kusalaṃ siyā akusalaṃ siyā avyākataṃ.

Dasindriyā avyākata. Domanassindriyaṃ akusalaṃ. Anaññātāññassāmīndriyaṃ¹ kusalaṃ. Cattāriṅdriyā² siyā kusalā siyā avyākata. Cha indriyā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Tayo akusalahetū akusalā. Tayo kusalahetū kusalā. Tayo avyākatahetū avyākata.

Kabaliṅkāro āhāro avyākato. Tayo āhārā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Cha phassā avyākata. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā kusalo siyā akusalo siyā avyākato.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā avyākata. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittānaṃ kati sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā?

Dve khandhā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Tayo khandhā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā³ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

¹ K : anaññat°.

² S^d : °indriyāni.

³ S^d omits this second alternative.

Dasāyatanā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Manāyatanāṅ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṅ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṅ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṅ. Dhammāyatanāṅ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṅ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṅ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan siyā na vattabbaṅ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṅ ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Pañca dhātuyo adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kāyaviññānadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Manoviññānadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Dhammadhātu¹ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi.

Dve saccā² siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Nirodhasaccaṅ na vattabbaṅ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi. Dukkhasaccaṅ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṅ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṅ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṅ siyā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi.

Dvādasindriyā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi. Cha indriyā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Tiṇindriyā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya

¹ S^d omits from dhammadhātu to siyā na vattabbā exclusive.

² S^d : saccāni.

sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Jivitindriyaṇ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ siyā na vattabbaṇ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi.

Ḍoso akusalahetu dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto. Satta hetū siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Moho akusalahetu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto.

Kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro na vattabbo sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ti pi. Tayo āhārā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Pañca phassā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kāyasamphasso¹ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto. Manoviññāṇadhātu-samphasso siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto.

Satta vedanā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi.

Pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā . . . pañca citta adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kāyaviññāṇaṇ² siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Pañcannaṇ khandhānaṇ kati vipākā, kati vipākadhammadhammā, kati neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā . . . pe . . . sattannaṇ cittaṇaṇ kati vipākā, kati vipākadhammadhammā, kati neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā?

Rupakkhandho neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo. Cattāro khandhā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

¹ Sd : kāyaviññāṇadhātusamphasso.

² Sd : °viññāṇadhātu.

Dasāyatanaṃ neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā. Dve āyatana¹ siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Dasa dhātuyo neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā. Pañca dhātuyo vipākā. Manodhātu siyā vipākā siyā neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā. Dve dhātuyo siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Dve saccāni vipākadhammadhammā. Nirodhasaccaṃ neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammaṃ. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā vipākaṃ siyā vipākadhammadhammaṃ siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammaṃ.

Sattindriyā neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā. Tinindriyā² vipākā. Dve indriyā³ vipākadhammadhammā. Aññindriyaṃ siyā vipākaṃ siyā vipākadhammadhammaṃ. Navindriyā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Cha hetū vipākadhammadhammā. Tayo avyākatahetū siyā vipākā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammo. Tayo āhārā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Pañca phassā vipākā. Manodhātusamphasso siyā vipāko siyā neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammo. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā vipāko siyā vipākadhammadhammo siyā neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammo.

Pañca vedanā . . . pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā . . . pañca cittā vipākā. Manodhātu siyā vipākā siyā neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.⁴

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati upādiṇṇupādāniyā, kati anupādiṇṇupādāniyā,⁵ kati anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittānaṃ kati upādiṇṇupādāniyā, kati anupādiṇṇupādāniyā, kati anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Rūpakkhandho siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyo. Cattāro khandhā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

¹ S^d: dvāyat°.

² So both K. and S^d.

³ B. and K: dvindriyā.

⁴ Dh. S. §§ 990-2; cf. §§ 653-6.

⁵ S^d places its . . . pe . . . here.

Pañcāyatanā upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Saddāyatanāṅ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṅ. Cattārāyatanā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Dve āyatanā¹ siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Dasa dhātuyo upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Saddadhātu anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Pañca dhātuyo upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Dve dhātuyo siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Samudayasaccaṅ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṅ. Dve saccā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā. Dukkhasaccaṅ siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyaṅ siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṅ.

Navindriyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Domanassindriyaṅ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṅ. Tiṇindriyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā. Navindriyā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Tayo akusalahetū anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Tayo kusalahetū siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā. Tayo avyakatahetū siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Kabaliṅkāro āhāro siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyo. Tayo āhārā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Pañca phassā upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Manodhātusamphasso siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyo. Manoviññānadhātusamphasso siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyo.

Pañca vedanā . . . pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā . . . pañca cittā upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Manodhātu siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Manoviññānadhātu siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Pañcannaṅ khandhānaṅ kati savitakka-savicārā, kati avitakkavicāramattā, kati avitakka-avicārā . . . pe . . . sattannaṅ cittānaṅ kati savitakka-savicārā, kati avitakkavicāramattā, kati avitakka-avicārā?

Rūpakkhando avitakka-avicāro. Tayo khandhā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Saṅkhārakkhandho siyā savitakka-savicāro siyā avitakkavicāramatto siyā avitakka-avicāro siyā na vattabbo

¹ Sd : dvāyatanāni.

savitakkā-savicāro ti pi avitakkavicāramatto ti pi avitakka-avicāro ti pi.

Dasāyatanaṃ avitakka-avicārā. Manāyatanaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakkavicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ. Dhammāyatanaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakkavicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ savitakka-savicāraṃ ti pi avitakkavicāramattaṃ ti pi avitakka-avicāraṃ ti pi.

Pañnarasa dhātuyo avitakka-avicārā. Manodhātu savitakka-savicārā. Manoviññādhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Dhammadhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā siyā na vattabbaṃ savitakka-savicārā ti pi avitakkavicāramattā ti pi¹ avitakka-avicārā ti pi.

Samudayasaccaṃ savitakka-savicāraṃ. Nirodhasaccaṃ avitakka-avicāraṃ. Maggasaccaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakkavicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ savitakka-savicāraṃ ti pi avitakkavicāramattaṃ ti pi avitakka-avicāraṃ ti pi.

Navindriyā avitakka-avicārā. Domanassindriyaṃ savitakka-savicāraṃ. Upekhindriyaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ. Ekādasindriyā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Tayo akusalahetū savitakka-savicārā. Cha hetū siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Kabaḷiṅkaro āhāro avitakka-avicāro. Tayo āharā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Pañca phassā avitakka-avicārā. Manodhātusamphasso savitakka - savicāro. Manoviññādhātusamphasso siyā savitakka-savicāro siyā avitakkavicāramatto siyā avitakka-avicāro.

Pañca vedanā . . . pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā . . . pañca cittā avitakka - avicārā. Manodhātu savitakka-savicārā. Manoviññādhātu siyā savitakka - savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati rūpā, kati arūpā . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittaṃ kati rūpā, kati arūpā ?

Rūpakkhando rūpaṃ. Cattāro khandhā arūpā.

¹ S^d omits this second alternative.

Dasāyatanā rūpā. Manāyatanāṅ arūpaṅ. Dhammāyatanāṅ siyā rūpaṅ siyā arūpaṅ.

Dasa dhātuyo rūpā. Satta dhātuyo arūpā. Dhamma-dhātu siyā rūpā siyā arūpā.¹

Tiṇi saccā arūpā. Dukkhasaccaṅ siyā rūpaṅ siyā arūpaṅ.

Sattindriyā rūpā. Cuddasindriyā arūpā. Jīvitindriyaṅ siyā rūpaṅ siyā arūpaṅ.

Nava hetū arūpā.

Kabaliṅkāro āhāro rūpaṅ. Tayo āhārā arūpā.

Satta phassā arūpā.

Satta vedanā . . . satta saññā . . . satta cetanā . . . satta cittā arūpā.

Pañcannaṅ khandhānaṅ kati lokiya, kati lokuttarā . . . pe . . . sattannaṅ cittānaṅ kati lokiya, kati lokuttarā?

Rūpakkhandho lokiyo. Cattāro khandhā siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Dasāyatanā lokiya. Dve āyatanā² siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo lokiya. Dve dhātuyo siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Dve saccā lokiya. Dve saccā lokuttarā.

Dasindriyā lokiya. Tiṇindriyā lokuttarā. Navindriyā siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Tayo akusalahetū lokiya. Cha hetū siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Kabaliṅkāro āhāro lokiyo. Tayo āhārā siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā

Cha phassā lokiya. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā lokiyo siyā lokuttaro.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā lokiya. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.³

Abhiññā dve⁴ ārammaṇā diṭṭhā kusalavedanā Vipākā ca upādiṇṇā vitakkarūpena⁵ lokiya ṭi.

DHAMMAHADAYAVIBHAṅGO SAMATTO.⁶

VIBHAṅGAPPAKARAṆAṅ NIṬṬHITAṅ.

¹ K. *has* rūpaṅ, arūpaṅ.

² S^d: dvāyat^o.

³ K. *adds* ti.

⁴ S^d *omits* dve.

⁵ K: takka^o.

⁶ S^d *omits* samatto, but *adds* a brief metrical summary.

APPENDIX

PASSAGES in the successive Suttantabhājanīyāni quoted or compiled from the Sutta Piṭaka :

- Khandhavibhaṅga**, pp. 1, 3, 5, 7, 9 :—M. iii, 16 ; S. iii, 47-48 ; *cf.* ii, 125, 252, 253 ; iii, 136, 224 ; iv, 382. *For cattāro ca mahābhūtā, &c.* (p. 1), *v.* M. i, 53, 185. The detailed catechism belongs more to Abhidhamma, *cf.* Dh. S., pp. 187, 148.
- Āyatanavibhaṅga**, p. 70 :—M. iii, 217-18 ; 278 *fol.* ; S. iv, 1 *fol.*
- Dhātuvibhaṅga**, pp. 82-85 :—M. i, 185 *fol.* ; 421 *fol.*
 p. 85 :—? *cf.* S. v, 207, 209 *on* pañcindriyāni.
 p. 87 :—S. ii, 151, 152.
 pp. 87-90 :—S. ii, 140.
- Saccavibhaṅga**, pp. 99-106 :—D. ii, 305-313 ; M. iii, 248-252 (Vin. i, 10) ; S. v, 420.
- Paccayākāravibhaṅga**, p. 135 :—D. ii, 56 ; M. i, 263 ; S. ii, 2-4 (*note the absence of abhisankhārā*).
- Satipaṭṭhānavibhaṅga**, pp. 193-202 :—D. ii, 290 *fol.* ; M. i, 56 *fol.* ; *cf.* S. v, 141 *fol.*
- Sammappadhānavibhaṅga**, p. 208 :—D. (iii) Saṅgīti Sutta ; M. ii, 11 ; A. ii, 15, 74.
- Iddhipādavibhaṅga**, pp. 216-19 :—M. i, 103 ; S. v, 254.
- Bojjhaṅgavibhaṅga**, p. 227 :—S. v, 71 ; M. iii, 85 *fol.*
 p. 228 :—(? *not traced.*)
 p. 229 :—S. v, 63, 64, 72.
- Maggavibhaṅga**, pp. 235, 236 :—D. ii, 311-313 ; M. iii, 251, 252 ; S. v, 8-10.
 p. 236 :—S. v, 2 *fol.*
- Jhānavibhaṅga**, p. 244 :—D. i, 63 ; M. i, 33 ; A. ii, 22, 40 ; D. i, 70-71 ; M. iii, 3 (Vin. i, 39 ; ii, 158) ; D. i, 73-75, 112
- Appamaññavibhaṅga**, p. 272 :—D. ii, 186, 250 ; M. i, 283, 297, 335, 351, 369 ; S. v, 115, 116.
- Sikkhāpadavibhaṅga**, p. 285 :—Khp. ii ; A. iii, 170, 204 ; *cf.* S., v, 387.
- Paṭisambhidāvibhaṅga**, p. 293 :—? *cf.* Khp. 2 ; A. ii, 160.

It is not claimed that any of these groups of references is exhaustive. Two of the citations are from the Vinaya Piṭaka.

INDEX OF WORDS AND SUBJECTS

- aṅsa (-aṅsena saṅgahita) 1 *fol.*; anek° gāho, 168, 365.
Akusala, *see* Kusala *generally*, *also pp.* 144-69, 296.
 (°mūla) 190, 208; (°hetu) 402.
Agatigamanāni (cattāri) 376.
Agāravā (cha) 381.
Agga (°hitatta) 357; (vass°) 423.
Aggi (tayo) 368.
Agha, 84.
Aṅgaṇa (tīni) 368.
Accasarā, 358.
Ajjava (an°) 359.
Ajjhatta (khandhā) 1-3, 17, 26, 63; (āyatanā, &c.) *see*
each Pañhāpucchaka; (paccavekkhati) 193 *fol.*;
 (sati) 228; (paññā) 327; (arūpasāññi) 342; (saṅyo-
 jana) 361. *See also* Jhāna (cattāri).
Ajjhattika, 13, 67, 79, 82-4, 96, 119, 131, 319, 392-6.
Ajjhupekkhanā, 230 *fol.*
Ajjhupekkhitā, 227.
Ajjhena, 353.
Aññathābhāva, 379.
Aññātāvindriya. *See* Indriya (bāvisati).
Aññindriya. *See* Indriya (bāvisati).
Atīta (khandhā) 1-10, 17, 25, 51, 63; (āyatanā, &c.)
see each Pañhāpucchaka; (paññā) 327;
 (kaṅkhati) 367; (°ārammaṇa) *see each Pañhāpuc-*
chaka.
Attā (ayaṅ) 379, 383-4; (rūpi, &c.) 388; (attato) 336;
 (attabhāvo) 70 *fol.*; (°anuditṭhi) 368; (attavāda) 136,
 375; (attuññā, attavaññā) 353-5; (°paribhavo) 353-5;
 (°anuvāda) 376; (attānaṅ dahati) 354, 355. *See also*
 Diṭṭhi.
Anattā (dvādasāyatanāni), 70; (anattani) 376.
Attha (paṭisambhidā) 293 *fol.*; (°jotakāni) 295 *fol.*;
 (°jāpika) 324; (°cintaka) 426.

- Atthaṅgata, 1, 3, &c., 195, *passim*.
 Atthaṅgama, 105, *passim*.
 Addā (an°) 371.
 Adhipati, 216 *fol.*
 Adhipateyya, 288.
 Adhimutta, 342.
 Adhimutti, 340, 341.
 Adhimuttika, 339 *fol.*
 Adhimokkha, 165 *fol.*, 425.
 Adhivācana (saññā) 6.
 Adhivāsanatā (an°) 360.
 Anaññātāññassāmīndriya. *See* Indriya
 (bāvisati).
 Anāgata. *See* Atīta.
 Anicca, 373; (rūpa) 12; (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (khandhā)
 324, 328; (dvādasāyatanāni) 70.
 Anuddayatā (par°) 356.
 Anunaya, 145.
 Anupassanā (= paññā) 194.
 Anupassī (kayā°, vedanā°, citta°, dhammā°) 105, 193
fol., 236.
 Anuppabandhanā, 357.
 Anuppiyabhāṇitā, 352.
 Anurodha, 145.
 Anuvāda, 376.
 Anusaṅsandana, 357.
 Anusaya, 356; (satta) 340, 383.
 Anvaya, 329.
 Anumatta, 244, 247 (*cf.* M. iii., 134; A. ii, 22).
 Apacaya, 330; (°gāmi) 12, 16 *fol.*; (āyatanā, &c.) *see*
each Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāṇā) 319;
 (paññā) 326; (jhāna) 106.
 Appanā, vyappanā. *See* Saṅkappa.
 Appamaññāyo (catasso) 272-84.
 Appamaṇa (khandhā) 16, 24, 36, 49, 62; (āyatanā,
 &c.) *see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (paññā) 326-7.
 Abbokijja, 320.
 Abbatthaṅgata. *See* Atthaṅgata.
 Abhijjhā, 195, 244, 252, 362, 364, 391; *and see*
 Gantha (cattāro). (°domanassa) 105, 193 *fol.*;
 (vigatābhijjho ceto) 244, 252.
 Abhiññā, 228, 324; (cha) 334; (dandhabhiñña) 109
fol., 173, 211 *fol.*, 229 *fol.*
 Abhinipāta, 321.
 Abhiniropanā, 87, *and see* Saṅkappa.

- Abhinivesa**, 145. *See also* Sacca.
Abhinihāra, 425.
Abhisañkhāra (puñña°, āneñja°) 135, 340.
Abhisañkhipitvā, 1, 2, 82-7, 216 *foll.*, 400.
Abhisañyūhitvā, 1, 2, 82-7, 216 *foll.*, 400.
Arahaṇ, 324, 336; (= visuddhidevā) 422.
Arahatta (°phala) 326.
Ariya, 372. *See* Jhāna (tatiya).
Avakāriṇ, 393 *foll.*
Avaññatti (an°) 350, 356.
Avadaññutā, 371.
Avannaḥāriya, 353.
Avijjā, 135 *foll.* 358, 377. (°āsava) 364, 373; (°laṅgī) 144 *passim.* *See* Moha, Anusaya, Avijjā, Saṇyojana.
Asura, 412 *foll.*
Assaddhiya, 371.
Avyākata [abyākata] (rūpa) 12; (vedanā) 3, 4, 26; (saññā) 6, 7; (saṅkhārā) 8, 9; (viññāṇa) 10-12, 319; (pañcakkhandhā), 62, 430; (mano) 71; (dvādasāyatanā) 73; (dhātuyo) 90; (nirodhasacca) 112; (dhammā) 173 *foll.*, 187, 297 *foll.*; (kāmaṇvacarakusala°) 326, 329; (bojjhaṅgā) 232; (maggāṅgā) 241; (jhāna) 269; (appamaññāyo) 283; (paññā) 322; (hetū) 402.
Assāda (°diṭṭhi) 368.
Ākāra (dv°, sv°) 341; (paccay°) 135 *foll.*
Ākāsa. *See* Dhātu.
Āghāta, 167, 362; (nava °vatthūni) 389; (dasa) 391.
Ācāya, 330; (°gāmi), 12, 16 *foll.*, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (paññā) 326.
Ācāra (°gocarasampanna) 244, 246 (*cf.* Mil. 368, 370, quoting Vin. iii, 185).
Ājīva (sammā) 105, 107, 235; (micchā°) 246.
Ājīvika (°bhaya) 379.
Ātappa (= vāyāma) 194.
Ātāpī, 193 *foll.*
Ādaratā, ādariya, 352, 359; (an°) 371.
Ādāya, 245.
Ādīnava, 247; (pañca) 378.
Āneñja, 135, 340.
Āpatha (micch°) 145; (dvedh°) 168.
Ābhoga, 320.
Āmisa, 353; (sa°, nir°) 195; (°paṭisanthāra) 360.
Āyakosalla, 325; (ap°) 326.

- Āyatana, 2 *passim*, esp. 70-81; (sal^o) 135, 136 *fol.*,
 294; (chaṭṭh^o) 138 *fol.*; (dvādasa) 401 *fol.*; (titth^o)
 145, 367; (ākiñcaññ^o) 172, 189, 262, 263; neva-
 saññā-nāsaññā^o) 179; (viññānañc^o) 262; (kamm^o)
 324, 353, 356; (sipp^o) 324, 353, 356; (paripuṇṇ^o)
 412 *fol.*
 Āyuppamaṇa, 422 *fol.*
 Ārambha (s^o) 350; (up^o) 372, 373.
 Ārammaṇa, 12, 79, 92, 319, 425; (cattāri) 332;
 (adj.) 17 *fol.*, 74, 144 *fol.* and *passim*; (s^o, an^o)
 326-8, 428-9, and see each Pañhāpucchaka;
 (pañca viññānā) 319.
 Ārāma, 351.
 Ārāmata, 381.
 Ālasya, 352.
 Āloka (°pharaṇatā) 334.
 Āvacara, kām^o, rūp^o, arūp^o (kandhā) 12-69; (manā-
 yatanā) 71; (dhammā) 421. (pañca viññānā) 319;
 (kām^o kusalaṇ) 324, 330, and see Citta. (rūpārūp^o
 -samāpatti) 325. See also each Pañhāpuc-
 chaka.
 Āvajjana, 320.
 Āvatthita (sv^o) 193 *fol.*
 Āvaraṇa, 341, 342.
 Āsaya, 340.
 Āsava, 426; (tayo) 364; (cattāro) 373; (saṅkhāra-
 khandho) 42, 64; (āyatanā, &c.) see each Pañhā-
 pucchaka. (°sampayutta, &c.) 18 and *passim*;
 (āsavānaṇ khayō) 334, 344; (khiṇ^o) 351; (sāsava)
passim.
 Āhāra (cattāro) 401 *fol.*; (kabalīkāra) 2, 13, 72, 89,
 383; (samann^o) 320; (paṭhamasamann^o) 89.
 Icchatā (ati^o) 350; (mah^o, pāp^o), 351, 370.
 Icchā, 101, 357, 361, 370; (°pakata) 352.
 Ijjhanā, 217 *fol.*; (sam^o) 217 *fol.*
 Iñjita (nava) 390.
 Itthi, 336, 337, and see Indriya.
 Idappaccayatā, 340, 362, 365.
 Iddhi, 334; (°pāda) 216 *fol.*; (cattāro) 216-26; (sam^o)
 217.
 Indriya (rūpa) 13; (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*; (itth^o) 2,
 14, 72, 89, 122, 415 *fol.*; (puris^o) 122, 415 *fol.*;
 (pañca) 15, 341; (aṭṭha) 14; (bāvisati) 122-34, 401
fol.; (jivit^o) 123, 137; (mud^o) 341; (°paropariyattaṇ)

- 340, 342; (tikkh°) 341; (indriyānaṃ paripāko) 137; (indriyesu guttadvāratā) 248, 360; (ahīn°) 384.
- I t t h a (kanta manāpa), 2, 100, 337.
- I s s ā, 380, 391.
- U k k ā c a n ā, 352.
- U ñ ñ ā (att°) 353 foll.
- U t t a r a (sa°, an°) 19-69, and see each Pañhāpucchaka; (paññā) 324.
- U t t ā n i k a m m a, 259, 358.
- U d d h a c c a, 168, 369, 372, 377, and see Kilesa, Nivaraṇa. (°sampayutta) 168.
- U ṇ ṇ a t i. } See M ā n a.
U ṇ ṇ ā m a. }
- U p a k a ṭ ṭ h a, 2, 3.
- U p a c a y a, 147, 151 foll.
- U p a d h i, 338.
- U p a n ā h a, 357.
- U p a p a t t i (rūp°) 171 foll., 263 foll., 277 foll., 291 foll., 299; (arūp°) 172 foll., 267, 291, 296, 300.
- U p a v i c ā r ā (cha) 381.
- U p ā d ā, 12, 67, and see each Pañhāpucchaka.
- U p ā d ā n a (cattāri) 375; (saṅkhārakkhandha) 44, 67; (āyatana, &c.) see each Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayutta) 18, 30, 44, 56, 67, 79, 119, 132; (°kkhandhā) 101; (nidāna) 135, 136 foll.
- U p ā d ā n i y a, 12, 13, 18, 30, 44, 56, 67, 73, 79, 119, 125, 132, 319, 326.
- U p ā d i ṇ ṇ a (khandhā) 2 foll., 433, and see each Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (paññā) 323.
- U p ā y ā s a, 100, 135, 138 foll.
- U p ā s a k a, °i k ā, 247; (°sikkhā) 248.
- U p e k h a n ā, 230.
- U p e k h ā [upekkhā] (indriya) 15, 54, 71, 123; (°dhātu) 85; (°sahagata) 12, 30, 34, 56, 62, 69, and see each Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayutta) 324; (paññā) 326 (°sambojjhaṅga). See B o j j h a ṅ g a (satta). (ajjhataṃ, bahiddhā dhammesu) 228; (°upavicāra) 381; (gehasitā) 382. See also A p p a m m a ñ ñ ā - y o, J h ā n a (cattāri).
- U p o s a t h a, 422.
- U p p a t t i (°bhava) 137; (°kkhaṇa) 411 foll. (°devā) 422.
- U p p a n n a, 12, 17, 50, and see each Pañhāpucchaka. (°vatthuka, °ārammaṇa) 319; (°samanantara) 320 (paññā) 327.

- Uppāda (citt°) 303; (taṇh°) 375.
 Uppādi, 17, 50, 74, 92, 114, 127, 206, 215, 224, 233, 241, 270, 283, 292, 304.
 Upādiṇṇa (khandhā), 2-62; (āyatanā, &c.) *see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (paññā) 326.
 Ussada (°gata) 341.
- Ekaggatā (cittassa) 216 *fol.*
 Ekodibhāva (cetaso) 105. *See* Jhāna (dutiya). (°adhigata), 334.
 Eṭṭhi (gav°, pariy°), 353.
 Esanā (gav°, pariy°) 353; (tisso) 366.
- Okappanā, 170.
 Ogha (cattāro) 375; (saṅkhārakkhandha) 43, 65 (āyatanā, &c.) *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°samyuttā) 26 *fol.*, 77, 117, 129.
 Oghanīya, 12, 25, 30, 43, 55, 77, 117, 129, 319, 322.
 Ottappa (an°) 341, 359, 370, 391.
 Odhiso, 246.
 Opapātika, 412 *fol.*
 Opāna-bhūta, 247 (*cf.* D. i, 137; M. i. 379).
 Oramattaka, 247.
 Olārika, 1, 13, 379.
 Olinavuttitā, 350.
- Katukañcukatā, 357, 371.
 Kappika (pathama°) 412 *fol.*
 Kamma (kusala) 173 *fol.*, 266 *fol.*, 297 *fol.*; (°vipāka) 106, 182, 268, 281, 282; (°bhava) 137; (°ssakata) 324, 328; (°āyatana) 324; (°samādāna) 338, 344; (°āvarana) 342; (yathā-°upaga) 344; (°pathā, dasa) 391; (obhāsa°, °ārāmatā) 381; (apaccakkha°) 85; (kāya°, &c.) 208, 321, 366; (nimitta°) 353; (dalhī°) 357; (nitthuriya°) 357; (uttānī°) 358; (anāvi°) 358; (uposatha°) 422.
 Kammāni, 328 (pañca ānantarikāni) 378.
 Kammaññatā (a°) 373.
 Kammanta (sammā°), 105, 106, 235.
 Kamyatā (kattu°) 208; (ketu°), *see* Māna. (sād[h]u°) 351, 361; (cātu°, pātu°) 246, 352; (adassana°, asotu°) 372.
 Karuṇā, 87, *and see* Appamaññāyo.
 Kalevara (°ssa nikkhepo) 137.
 Kasāva (tayo) 368.

- K a s i n a** (paṭhavi°). *See J h ā n a* references.
- K ā m a**, 379; (°dhātu) 86, 363, 404; (°tanhā) 101, 365; (°rāga) *see A n u s a y a*. (°guṇa) 350, 370, 379; (°vitakka) 362; (saññā) 363; (°āvacara) *see Ā v a c a r a*. (°upādāna) 136, 375; (°āsava) 364, 373; (°bhava) 137; (°esana) 366; (°ogha, °yoga) 375; (°rūpagati) 426; (kāma) 368, *and see J h ā n a* (paṭhama).
- K ā y a**, 193, 244, 252; (°viññāna) 180; (°anupassī) 193 *fol.*, 236; (passaddha°) 227; (pūti°) 351. *See also D u c c a r i t a*.
- K ā s ā v ā** (°pajjota) 247.
- K i ṅ c a n a** (tayo) 368.
- K i r i y ā** (dhammā) 106 *fol.*; (manodhātu) 182, 301; (manoviññānadhātu) 182, 302; (jhāna) 268, 281, 282; (sacchi°) 217 *fol.*; (°avyākata) 323; (a°) 285.
- K i r i y a t ā** (asakkacca°, asātacca°, anitṭhita°) 350, 370, 371.
- K i l e s a** (saṅkhārakkhandha) 44, 68; (āyatanā, &c.) *see each P a ṅ h ā p u c c h a k a*. (°sampayutto, &c.) 18, 30, 44, 56, 68, 80, 96, 120, 323; (atṭha °vatthūni) 385; (dasa) 341; (upak°) 245, 256; (°āvaraṇa) 342.
- K u s a l a** (vedanā) 3, 4, 15, 19 *fol.*; (saññā) 6, 7; (cetanā) 135; (saṅkhārā) 8, 9; (viññāna) 10-12; (pañcakkhandhā) 61, 62, 430; (mano) 71; (citta) 169-73, 184, 285 *fol.*, 294 *fol.*; (dhammā) 105 *and passim*; (āyatanā, &c.) *see each P a ṅ h ā p u c c h a k a*. (°mūla) 169 *fol.*, 210; (°mūlapaccaya) 169 *fol.*; (adhi°) 352. *See also K a m m a*.
- K u s i t a** (atṭha °vatthūni) 385-6.
- K u h a n ā**, 352.
- K e ḷ a n ā**, 351.
- K o ḍ h a**, 357.
- K o s a j j a**, 369, 371.
- K o s a ḷ l a** (aya°, apaya°) 325-6.
- K h a t t i y a**, 393 *fol.*, 422.
- K h a n t i**, 245, 325, 328, 340; (dhammanijjhāna°) 325, 328; (ak°) 360, 378.
- K h a n d h a**, 1-69, 101, 208, 230, 324, 356, 401 *fol.*, 421; (khandhānaṃ bhedo) 137; (dukkha°) 135 *fol.*
- K h a ṇ a** (ekak°) 320; (uppatti°) 411 *fol.*
- K h a m a n a t ā** (ak°) 360.
- K h e t t a** (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*

- Gantha (cattāro) 374; (saṅkhārakkhandha) 42, 51, 65; (āyatanā, *ḍc.*) *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayutta, *ḍc.*) 18, 24, 30, 36, 42, 55, 65, 77, 117, 129.
- Ganthaniya, 12, 18, 24, 30, 36, 55, 65, 77, 117, 129, 319, 322.
- Gabbhaseyyaka, 413 *foll.*
- Gāha, 145; (patiggāha) 145; (vipariyesa°) 145, 358; (anekajṣa°) 168; (pag°) 285 *foll.*; (yugag°) 357.
- Gāhanā ([a-]pariyo°) 168.
- Giddhikata, 351.
- Guhanā, 358.
- Gehasita (dhammā) 380; (somanassāni) 381.
- Gocara, 247; (a°) 246, 247; (°visaya) 319.
- Cakka (vatti) 336; (brahma°) 317 *foll.*, 344.
- Cakkhu (dibba) 344.
- Caturatā, Cāturiya, 351.
- Catatta, 254, 255.
- Cāpalya, 351.
- Citikata, cittikata, 2.
- Citta, *see* Mano, *and each* Pañhāpucchaka. (paricce nāṇa) 329; (kusalakāmāvacara°) 169, 184, 285 *foll.*, 294 *foll.*; (akusala) 144-69, 296; (adhi°) 325; (para°) 334; (°uppāda) 247; (°sampayutta, °samutthāna, *ḍc.*) 12, 13, 40 *foll.*, 67, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°ja, °hetuka, *ḍc.*) 147, 151 *foll.* (°adhipateyya, 288; (°anupassī) 197 *foll.*; (°samādhi) 218; (°vipariyesa) 376; (satta cittāni) 401, 403 *foll.*
- Cittaka, 419.
- Cittatā (amudu°) 359; (upārambha°) 372.
- Cittikāro (a°) 371.
- Cintāmaya, 324.
- Cetanaka, 419.
- Cetanā, 285 *foll.*; (saṅkhārā), 7, 8, 40 *foll.*, 53, 144; (satta) 401, 403 *foll.*
- Cetasika, 12, 67, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (citta°) 421.
- Ceto (mettāsahagata, *ḍc.*) 272 *foll.*; (cetasā ceto paricca) 329; (°vimutti) 86, 87; (cetaso abhiniropanā) 87, 287; (°pharaṇatā) 334; (cetaso utrāso) 367; (°khila, pañca) 377.
- Chanda, 105, 356, 393; (sammappadhāna) 208-15;

- (°samādhi) 216 *fol.*; (kāmac°) 199, 377; (°adhipateyya) 288; (°agati) 376; (°nānattatā) 425.
- Chandatā (nikkhitta°), 350, 370, 371, and *see* Vāyāma, Viriya.
- Chandika, 342; (ac°) 341.
- Chandīkatā, 208.
- Chambhitatta, 367.
- Jaṅghapesanika, °iya, 246 (*cf.* 'Questions of Milinda,' ii, 287).
- Jaccandha, 412 *fol.*; (°badhira) 413.
- Jaccabadhira, 413.
- Jambhanā, 352.
- Jarā, 99 *fol.*; (°maraṇa) 135, 137 *fol.*, 294, 333 *fol.*, 426; (°abhibhūta) 12, 319; (°bhaya) 367.
- Jāgariya, 244, 249.
- Jāti, 99 *fol.*, 294, 334, 343, 350; (nidāna) 135, 137 *fol.*; (°bhaya) 367.
- Jāpitattha, 324.
- Jigijñsanatā, 353.
- Jimhatā, 359.
- Jhāna, 244-71, 350; (cattāri) 105, 171, 236, 245, 257-61, 263 *fol.*, 330, 335, 342, 379-80, 424-5; (kusala) 268; (arūpa) 245, 261-3, 331, 335, 384; (lokuttara) *see* Lokuttara. (pañca) 171; (pañcaṅgika) 263; (caturāṅgika) 264; (tivāṅgika) 263, 265; (duvaṅgika) 264 *fol.*; (rūpāvacara) 183, 268, 281; (arūpāvacara) 183, 245, 261-3, 269; (appamañña°) 277 *fol.*
- Jhāyin, 342; (cattāro) 342.
- Nāta, (anuñ°) 2; (uñ°) 2; (avañ°) 2.
- Ñāṇa, 104, 235, 306 *fol.*, 328-30. *See also* Paṭisaṃbhida. (°sampayutta, *etc.*) 169 *fol.*, 184, 285 *fol.*, 414 *fol.*; (°vatthu) 306-44; (micchā°) 392; (añ°) *see* Avijjā, Moha.
- Takka, 86, 237, 356.
- Tathāgata, 335 *fol.*, 340.
- Tandi, 352.
- Taṇṭhāna, 332.
- Taṇhā, 294; (dukkhasamudaya) 107; (tisso) 101, 365; (°uppādā, cattāro) 375; (cha °kāyā) 380; (rūpa°, sadda°, *etc.*) 104; (rūpa°, arūpa°) 365, 366; (nirodha°)

- 366; (taṇhāya pahānaṃ) 106 *fol.*; (nidāna) 135, 136 *fol.*; (°mūlakā dhammā) 390; (°vicarītāni) 392 *fol.*
- Tamāni** (tīni) 367.
- Titthiya**, 247.
- Tintiṇa**, 351.
- Tiṇṇa** (ut°, nit°) 256
- Tiracchāna**, 339, 412 *fol.*
- Tīra** (orima) 71 *fol.*
- Tejo** (puñña°) 426. *See Dhātu.*
- Thambha**, 350.
- Thambhitatta**, 168.
- Thambhēti** (upat° paccupat°) 209 *fol.*
- Thīna**, 352. *See Kilesa, Nivaraṇa.*
- Thīyanā**, 352.
- Dassana**, 12, 16 *fol.*, and *see each Pañhāpucchaka*; (pañca viññāṇā) 319.
- Dassāvī**, 247.
- Dāna**, 247, 422; (adinnā°) *see Sikkhāpada* (pañca). (°maya) 135, 325.
- Diṭṭhi**, 145, 245, 325, 328, 341, 393 *fol.*; (catasso) 376; (pañca) 378; (cha) 382; (satta) 383; (bhava°) 340, 358, 365; (vibhava°, uccheda°), 340, 358, 365; (sassata°) 358 (sammā°) 104 *fol.*, 344, and *see Paññā, Magga*; (micchā°) 361, 364, 373, 389, 391, 392; (sakkāya°) 364, 377; (anu°) 359; (assāda°) 368; (antaggāhikā) 367, 392; (°āsava) 373; (°upādāna) 136; °sampanno, *opposite of puthujjana*, 366; (°vipatti) 361; (°vipariyesa) 376; (saṅga, &c.) 377; (dvāsaṭṭhi °gatāni) 400.
- Dukkha**, 328; (vedanā) 3, 4 *fol.*, and *see each Pañhāpucchaka*; (indriya) 15, 54, 71, 123; (dvādasāyatanāni) 70; (°dhātu) 85; (ariyasacca) 99-121; (nidāna) 138 *fol.*; (dukkhe ṇāṇa) *see Paṭisambhidā* (attha°); (sayajkata, &c.) 376.
- Duccarita** (tīni) 106, 337, 344, 350, 357, 363, 369, 370; (cattāri) 106, 237, 376; (satta) 383; (°samangin) 337.
- Dūre**, 1 *fol.*
- Deva**, 86, 395, 412 *fol.*, 422-6; (°loka) 339; paṭhamakappika) 412.
- Domanassa**, 15, 54, 71, 138 *fol.*; (domanassāni) 382; (°dhātu) 85; (somanassa°) *see Jhāna* (catuttha). (abhijjhā°) 105, 193, 236; (°indriya) 123; (°sahagata) 166; (°upavicāra) 381.

- Dovacassatā**, 359, 369, 371.
Dosa, 86, 167, 208, 341, 357, 362, 391, 402; (purisa°, atṭha) 387; (kiñcana, aggi, &c.) 368, 377; (°kkhaya) 73, 89; (a°) 169, 210, 402.
Dvāra (gutta°) 248.
Dvārā (cakkhu, &c.) 71 foll.
Dhamma (suttaṃ, &c.) 294; (dhamme nāṇaṃ) 293 foll., 329; (°paṭisambhidā) 293 foll.; (°āyatana) 70, 72 foll.; (°dhātu) 87, 89; (°cariya) 369; (°vicaya) 106, and see under Paññā and Bojjhaṅga (satta); (°cchanda) 208; (diṭṭha°) 268, 281 foll.; (sad°) 372; (satta asad°) 383.
Dhammā, 105, 228, 293, 294 foll., 320; (°anupassī) 199 foll.
Dhātu (catasso) 14, 72; (cha) 82-7; (atṭhārasa) 87-98, 401 foll.; (cakkhu°, &c.) 71 foll.; (viññāṇa°) 85; (mano°) 175, 182, 301; (manoviññāṇa°) 87, 89, 175, 182 foll., 302; (sota° visuddhi) 334; (kāma°, vyāpāda°, &c.) 86, 363; (sukha°, &c.) 85; (loka°) 336; (nānā° loka) 339; (akusala°) 363; (kāma°, rūpa°, arūpa°) 404-7, 409-20.
Dhiti, 211.
Dhuratā (nikkhitta°) 350, 370, 371, and see Vāyāma, Viriya.
Nandī, 145, 361; (hasa°) 356.
Napuṇsaka, 417.
Namanā (ā°, panamanā, vi°, san°) 352.
Naya (nayaṃ neti) 329. C: nayanasadisaṃ . . . harati peseti.
Nayana (cakkhu, &c.) 71 foll.
Nahanā, 352.
Nānatta, 342; (°saññā) 369.
Nānattatā, 425.
Nāma, 136 foll., 294; (°rūpa) 135, 136 foll.
Nikāmalābhin, 332.
Nikāya (satta°) 137.
Nicca, 335, 426.
Nidassana (sa°, a°) 13, 64, 70 foll., and see each Pañhāpucchaka.
Niṭṭhuriya, 357.
Nipaka, 426.
Nipuṇa, 426.
Nippesikatā, 353.

- Nibbāna, 228; (°gāminī) 339, 426; (diṭṭhadhamma°) 379.
 Nibbidā, 330.
 Nibbedha, 330.
 Nimitta, 193 *fol.*; (paccavekkhanā°) 334; (°kamma) 353.
 Nimāna (issara°) 367.
 Niyaka. *See* Ajjhatta.
 Niyata, 12, 19, 31, 45, 56; (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (paññā) 324; (micchatta°, sammatta°) 17, 24, 37, 63. *See also each* Pañhāpucchaka.
 Niyāma, 342.
 Niyyānika, 12, 19, 31, 45, 56, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka *and* Jhāna (lokuttara). (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (paññā) 324.
 Niraya, 86, 337.
 Nirutti. *See* Paṭisambhidā.
 Nirodha, 99 *fol.*, 229.
 Nissaraṇa, 247.
 Nissita (viveka° . . . nirodha°) 229.
 Nivaraṇa, 43, 66, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayutta, &c.) 18, 30, 55, 78, 117, 130; (pañca) 199, 244, 252-6, 378.
 Nivaraṇiya, 12, 18, 30, 43, 55, 66, 77, 117, 130, 319, 323.
 Nekkhama (°dhātu) 86; (°saṅkappo) 104, 235.
 Netta (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*
 Nepakka, 244, 249; (sati°) 227.
 Nemittikatā, 352.
 Nerayika, 412 *fol.*
 Thapanā, 352, 357; (aṭ°) 352, 357; (saṇ°) 352, 357.
 Thāna (thānato) 335 *fol.*; (thānaso) 338; (adhiṭ°) 350; (vijjāṭ°) 324, 353, 356.
 Thiti, 208 *fol.*, 210, 230, 235, 330; (dhammaṭ°) 334.
 Paccatta, 2, 3, 5, 8, 10, 258, 334.
 Paccaya (sap°) 12, 64, 319, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (-paccaya) 26, 27, *and passim.* (°ākāra) 135 *fol.*, 333.
 Paccavekkhanā, 334.
 Paccuppanna. *See* Atita.
 Paññatti, 295 *fol.*
 Paññā, 322-8; (sammādiṭṭhi) 106 *fol.*, 237, 325; (°indriya) 124; (amoha) 169 *fol.*, 325; (sampajañña) 194; (adhi°) 325; (āvacara°) 329; (dandh-, khipp-

- ābhīñṇā) 331; (paññāya vicināti) 227; (°nānattatā) 425.
- Paḍhāna (cattāri sammapp°) 105, 208-15; (°saṅkhārā) 216 *fol.*
- Paṭikuttṭha (Buddha°) 246. *See reference s. Ācāra.*
- Paṭigha (saññā) 6, 342; (°sampayutta) 166; (sap°, app°) 13, 64, 70 *fol.*, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. *See also* Anusaya, Pariyuttṭhāna, Saṅyोजना (dasa).
- Paṭighāta, 387.
- Paṭiccasaṃmuppanna, 340, 362.
- Paṭipadā (ariyasacca) 99, 104 *fol.*; (dukkhā) 109 *fol.*, 173, 211 *fol.*, 229 *fol.*, 331; (sukhā) 332; (sabbatthagāminī) 339.
- Paṭibāḷha, 338.
- Paṭibhāna (°paṭisambhidā) 293 *fol.*
- Paṭivedha, 330.
- Paṭisambhidā (catasso) 293-305, 331.
- Paṭisanthāra (dve) 360; (ap°) 360.
- Paṭisallāna, 244, 252.
- Paṇidhi, 425.
- Paṇita, 206, 215, 224, 232, 241, 270, 334, 424-5, and *see* Hīna.
- Paṇḍara (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*; (mano, citta) 87 and *passim.*
- Papañcita, 394 *fol.*; (nava) 390.
- Pamāda, 350, 370.
- Payoga, 338.
- Parapitṭhimāṅsikatā, 353.
- Parāmatṭha, 12, 18, 56, 66, 78, 95, 118, 130, 319, 323.
- Parāmāsa, 43, 66, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayutta) 18, 43, 56, 66, 78, 95, 118, 130; (silabbata°) 136, 364, 374 *fol.*, 391.
- Parāmāsītā (sanditṭhi) 380.
- Parikkhattatā, parikkhattiya, 351, 358.
- Paricca, 329.
- Paritta, 12, 16, 24, 36, 49, 62, 74, 91, 114, 126, 292, 304, 319, 326, 332, 424.
- Parideva, 100, 137.
- Parinibbanti, 426.
- Pariṇāmi (vossagga°) 229.
- Pariyāpanna and Apariyāpanna, 12, 15, 19, 28-30, 38, 45, 52, 56, 70, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (magga°) 106 *fol.*; (kāmadhātu°, &c.) 409-11; (a° paññā) 324.

- Pariyuṭṭhānā (satta) 383.
 Pariyogāḷha, 329.
 Pariharaṇā, 358.
 Parihāniyā dhammā, 381 (*cf.* D. ii, 75 *fol.*;
 A. iv, 16 *fol.*).
 Pasāda (cakkhu, &c.) 70 *fol.*, 87, *fol.*, 169 *fol.*;
 (vedanāpaccayā) 170; (°paccaya) 170; (abhip°) 170.
 Passaddhi (°sambojjhaṅga). *See* Bojjhaṅga (satta);
 (kāyap°) 228; (paṭip°) 230.
 Pātubhāvo, 411 *fol.*; *and see* Jāti.
 Pānāgāra, 247.
 Pāṭimokkha, 244, 246, 325.
 Pāṭukamyatā, *also* cāṭukamyatā *and* cāṭukamyatā,
 246, 352. *Cf.* reference s. Ācāra.
 Pāpamittatā, 359, 369, 371.
 Pāragato, 256.
 Pāramanupatto, 256.
 Pāripūrī, 199, 210, 325, 350, 386.
 Pāribhaṭṭyatā, *or* paribhaṭṭatā, 246. *Cf.* reference s.
 Ācāra.
 Pittivisaya, 339.
 Pīti, 105, *and see* Jhāna (cattāri). (°sahagatā, sappītikā,
 appītikā) 12, 19, 30, 44 *fol.*, 56, 62, 69, 323, 330,
 and see each Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayuttā)
 323, 326; (nirāmisā) 227; (savitakka-savicārā) 228;
 (°pharaṇatā) 334; (°mano) 227; (°sambojjhaṅga) *see*
 Bojjhaṅga (satta).
 Puggala, 335; (para°) 393 *fol.*
 Puñña. *See* Abhisankhāra, Tejo.
 Pubbenivāsānussati, 334, 343.
 Purisa (°indriya) *see* Indriya; (kāpurisasevita) 334.
 Pekkha, 325, 328.
 Petā, 412 *fol.*
- Phanditāni (nava) 390.
 Phala (cattāri) 322, 325, 335; (arahatta°) 326, 335;
 (°vipāka) 328, 392; (°samangin) 328.
 Phassa, 135, 136, 144 *fol.*, 231 *fol.*, 266 *fol.*, 279 *fol.*,
 285 *fol.*, 294 *fol.* (satta) 401, 403 *fol.*; (°sam-
 payutta) 15, 28, 53.
 Phassaka, 419.
- Bahiddhā. *See* Ajjhatta references.
 Bāhira, 13, 396-400, *and see* Ajjhattika references.
 Bojjhaṅga, 106 *fol.*; (satta) 199-205; 227-34.

- Bodhi** (°pakkhiyā dhammā) 244, 249. (K: °pakkhikā.)
Brahmacariya (°esanā) 366.
Brahmatta, 337.
Brāhmaṇa, 398 *foll.*, 422. .
Bhattasammada, 352.
Bhabba, 341, 342.
Bhaya (tīṇi) 367; (cattāri) 376; (pañca) 379; (°dassāvī) 244, 247.
Bhava, 294, 358; (aṭṭhama) 336; (°taṇhā) 101, 358, 365; (°rāga) *see Anusaya*. (°āsava) 364, 373; (vibhavataṇhā) 101, 358, 365; (°esanā) 366; (°agga) 426; (nidāna) 135-7 *foll.*; (kamma°) 137; (uppatti°) 137; (itibhavābhava) 375.
Bhākuṭikā, 352.
Bhāvanā, 12, 16 *foll.*, 350, *and see each Pañhāpucchaka*. (°maya) 135, 325; (°pāripūri) 199 *foll.*, 210, 325; (°anuyoga) 244, 249; (pañca viññāṇā) 319.
Bhikkhu (18 *explanations of*), 245, 246.
Bhūta (mahā°). *See s. v.* (tathā°) 217; (yathā°) 335 *foll.*
Bhūmaka, 340.
Bhūmi (paṭhamā) 172 *and passim*. (tisso) 322 *foll.*
Makka, 357, 380, 389.
Magga (aṭṭhaṅgika) 104-6, 235-43; (pañcaṅgika) 110 *foll.*, 237-40; (cattāro) 322, 325, 328, 335; (kum°) 145, 373; (°aṅga, °pariyāpanna) 106; (°samaṅgin) 328, 333; (°ārammaṇa, °hetuka, °adhipati) 17, 25, 63, 327, *and see each Pañhāpucchaka*. (uttama) 426; (suci°) 426.
Macchariya, 357, 389, 391; (pañca) 357, 371, 377.
Majjhima, 17, 24, 36, 50, 63, 74, 92, 114, 126, 270, 288, 292, 424.
Majjhattatā, 230.
Maññitāni (nava) 390.
Mata, 2.
Mattaññutā, 249, 360.
Mada, 345, 350.
Maddava, (a°) 359.
Manasikāra, 320, 325, 330 (°paṭibaddha) 247; (yoniso) 373; (°nānattatā) 425.
Manāpika, 380-2.
Mano, 87, 144 *foll.*; (pīti°) 227; (āyatanaṅ) 70 *foll.*, 87, 144; (°samphassajā) 7, 8; (°indriyaṅ) 87, 122;

- (°viññāṇaṇ) 10, 144, 319, 403; (°dhātu) 14, 71, 87, 88, 144, 175, 181, 182, 302, 321, 403; (°viññāṇa-dhātu) 14, 71, 87, 89, 144, 176, 181, 182, 299, 302; (°viññeyya) 14; (°padoso) 167; (°vilekho) 168; (°kammaṇ) 208.
- Maṇḍanā**, 351.
- Marāṇa**, 99 *fol.*; (°bhayaṇ) 367; (°mokho) 426.
- Malāni** (tīṇi) 368; (nava purisa°) 389.
- Mahaggata**, 16, 24, 36, 49, 62, 74, 91, 114, 126, 270, 304, 326; (citta) 197.
- Mahābhūta**, 13; (cattāro) 1, 2, 70 *fol.*, 87, and see **Dhātu** (catasso).
- Māna**, 350, 353-5, 377, 393; (satta) 383; (navavidhā) 389. See also **Anusaya**, **Kilesa**. (o°, ati°, mānāti°, adhi°, asmi°, micchā°) 353-5.
- Mānasa**, 144 *fol.*
- Māyā**, 357, 361, 389.
- Māratta**, 337.
- Māsācīta**, 386. C^y = tintamāso . . . garuko ti adhip-pāyo.
- Miccha** (°āpatho) 145.
- Micchatta**, 145; (aṭṭha) 387; (dasa) 391.
- Muggasūpatā**, or °suppatā, °supyatā, 246, 352; (*Cf.* 'Questions of Milinda,' ii., 287).
- Muta**, 14, 429-30.
- Muti**, 325, 328.
- Muditā**. See **Appamaññāyo**.
- Muṭṭhasacca**, 360, 373.
- Mūla** (kusala°) 106 *fol.*, 3, 169; (akusala°) 86, 361.
- Mettā**, 86, 272 *fol.*
- Mettāyanā**, mettāyitatta, metti. See **Mettā**.
- Mokha**, 426.
- Moha**, 208, 341, 361, 391, 402; (avijjā) 85; (aññāṇaṇ) 362; (kiñcanaṇ, aggi, &c.) 368, 377; (°kkhayo) 73, 89. **Amoha**, 210, 402; (paññā) 106 *fol.*, 169.
- Yoga**, 356; (°vihita) 324; (°kkhemo) 247.
- Yogā**, yoganiya, see under **Oghā**, oghaniya.
- Rajakkha**, 341.
- Rati** (ā°, vi°, paṭivi°) 285 *fol.*; (a°) 352, 369.
- Raṇa** (sa°, a°) 19 *fol.*, and see each **Pañhāpucchaka**.
- Rāga** (chanda°) 390; (nandi°) 101, 145; (rūpa°, arūpa°, 377; (kāma°, bhava°) see **Saṇyojana** (dasa).

- (=taṇhā) 145 *fol.*; (abhijjhā) 195; (=kiñcanaṃ, *ḍc.*) 368, 377; (°kkhayo) 73, 89; (sārāga) 145 *fol.*, *passim.*
- Ruci, 245, 325, 328.
- Rūpa (khandha) 1-3, 12-14, 86, 435-6. *See also each Pañhāpucchaka.* (piya° sāta°) 101 *fol.*; (sabbāṃ) 106; (jīvitindriyaṃ) 123, 419; (nāma°) *see Nāma.* (nidāna) 136; (°āyatanāṃ) 72, 100 *fol.*; (°dhātu) 87, 405; (arūpa) 319, 435, 436; (a° dhātu) 406.
- Rūpin, 123, 342 (*lege rūpī*).
- Rūpiya, 12, *n.* 3.
- Lapanā, 352.
- Lābhasakkārasiloka, 352 *fol.*
- Lālapa, 138.
- Līna, 352, 373.
- Līnatta, 352, 373.
- Līyanā, 352; (o°) 352, 373.
- Loka, 101 *fol.*, 193 *fol.*, 195 *fol.*, 340, 358, 374; (°dhātu) 336; (cakkhu, *ḍc.*) 71 *fol.*; (nānādhātu) 339; (°dhammā, aṭṭha) 387; (brahma°) 421.
- Lokiya, 12, 17 *fol.*, 76, 93, 116, 128, 271, 319, 436; (paññā) 322.
- Lokuttara, 17 *fol.*, 76, 93, 116, 128, 206, 215, 225, 233, 242, 271, 436; (jhāna) 106 *fol.*, 172, 179, 186, 203-5, 211, 229 *fol.*, 236 *fol.*, 296, 300.
- Lobha, 208, 341, 361, 391, 402; (a°) 169, 210, 402, 417, 419, 420.
- Vatthu, 353; (cakkhu, *ḍc.*) 71 *fol.*; (dasa āghātavathūni) 86; (ñāṇa°) 306-44; (kilesa°) 341, 385, 391; (virodha°) 380.
- Vatthuka (uppanna°, *ḍc.*) 319; (micchādiṭṭhi) 392.
- Vatṭanā (cittassa a°, an°) 373.
- Vavatthāpeti, 193 *fol.*
- Vācā (sammā) 105, 106, 235.
- Vātā, 84.
- Vāyāma, 123, 211; (sammā) 104, 105, 107, 194, 235; (viriyasambojjhaṅga) *see* Bojjhaṅga (satta).
- Vāyamati, 208-15.
- Vikīraṇa, 358.
- Vikkhepa, 373; (a°) 178 *fol.*, 231 *fol.*, 266 *fol.*, 279 *fol.*, 285 *fol.*
- Vicaya (dhamma°). *See* Bojjhaṅga (satta). (pa°), 228.

- Vicāra (rūpa°) 108; (sa°) 12 *and passim* (sa° pīti) 228; (sa° paññā) 323. *See also under Vitakka.*
- Vicikicchā, 168, 341, 364; (°sampayutta) 167. *See also Anusaya, Kilesa, Nivaraṇa (pañca), Saṃyojana (dasa).*
- Vijambhikā, 352.
- Vijjā, 324.
- Viññatti, 13.
- Viññāna (khandha) 9-12, 53-61, 86, 144; (pañca) 306-8, 319-22; (cha) 12; (cakkhu° . . . mano°) 10, 71 *foll.*, 85, 87, 103, 173, 403; (°dhātu) 85, 87; (=mano) 87, 88, *and passim*; (°ñcāyatanā) *see* Jhāna (arūpa). (nidāna) 135, 136 *foll.*; (viññāṇe ñāṇa) 294.
- Viññāpaya (du°, su°) 341.
- Vitakka, 86, *and see* Saṅkappa (sammā) *and* Jhāna. (rūpa°, sadda°, *&c.*) 104; (ñāti°, *&c.*) 356; (akusala°) 362; (°rūpa) 436; (sa°) 12, 16, 434, *and passim.* (sa° pīti) 228; (sa° paññā) 323.
- Vidhā (tisso) 367.
- Vinicchaya, 390.
- Vinibandhā (pañca) 377. (*Cf.* M. i, 103; A. iii, 249).
- Vipaccanikasātātā, 351, 359, 371.
- Vipatti (sīla°, ditṭhi°) 361.
- Vipariṇata, 1, 3, 5, 7, 10.
- Vipariṇāmadhamma, 379; (dvādasāyatanāni) 70.
- Vipariyesā (cattāro) 376.
- Vipāka, 16 *foll.*, 319, 326, 337, 432, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (vipāke ñāṇa) 295; (phala°) 328, 392; (sukha°) 334; (adj.) 326; (°dhamma) 12, 16 *foll.*, 73, 90, 113, 125, *passim*; (°āvaraṇa) 342; (°hetu) 417.
- Vibhajjanti, 259. (B: vibhajanti.)
- Vibhāvanā (yāthāvattha°) 342, 343.
- Vimutta (citta) 197.
- Vimutti (ceto°) 86, 272 *foll.*, 344; (paññā°) 344; (micchā°) 392.
- Vimokha, 342; (aṭṭha) 342, 343.
- Viriya, 10; (°indriya) 123; (°adhipateyya) 288; (ārabhati) 105, 208-15; (°ārambha) 107, 194, 208; (°sambojjhaṅga) *see* Bojjhaṅga (satta). (kāyika, cetasika) 228.
- Vivāda (cha °mūlāni) 380.
- Visamāni (tīṇi) 368.
- Vihīṇsā (°dhātu) 86, 363; (°vitakko) 363; (°saññā) 363; Avihīṇsā (°dhātu) 86; (°saṅkappo) 104, 235.

- Vihesā**, 369.
Vīmaṅṣā, 222; (°samādhi) 219; (°adhīpateyya) 288; (pari°) 227.
Vūpakatṭha. See **Upa°**.
Vedanaka, 419.
Vedanā (khandha), 3, 5, 15-28, 72, 73, 89; (satta) 401, 403 *fol.*; (sukhā, dukkhā) *see s.rv.*; (cakkhusamphassa-jā, &c.) 103; (nidāna) 135, 136 *fol.*; (°anupassī) 195 *fol.*; (vedanāya ñāṇaṇ) 294.
Vera (pañca) 378.
Vesiyā, 247.
Vessa, 393 *fol.*
Vokāra (°bhavo) 137.
Vodāna, 343.
Vossagga, 229, 350.
Vohāra (anariya°, cattāro) 376; (atṭha) 387.
Vyasana, 99 *fol.*, 137; (pañca) 378.
Vyadhīyaka, 352.
Vyāpāda, 364, 377, 391; (°dhātu) 86, 363; (°vitakko) 363; (°saññā) 363; **Avyāpāda**, 169; (°dhātu) 86; (°saṅkappo) 104, 235; (°padoso) 244, 253. *See also Gantha* (cattāro).
Sakkatta, 336, 337.
Saṅkappa (micchā) 86, 356, 373; (sammā°) 86, 104 *fol.*, 235 *fol.*
Saṅkiliṭṭha, saṅkilesika, 12, 16, 18 *fol.*, and *see each Pañhāpucchaka*. (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (paññā) 323.
Saṅkilesa, 342.
Saṅkhata, 12, 64, 75, 93, 116, 128, 206, 215, 225, 233, 242, 270, 283, 304, 319; (a°) *see Dhātu*. (nava saṅkhatāni) 390.
Saṅkhāra, (koci) 335, 336; (khandha) 7-9, 40-53, 72, 86, 89; (nidāna) 135 *fol.*, 294, 333, 335; (avijjapaccayā) 135 *fol.*, 335; (padhāna°) 216 *fol.*; (sasāṅkhārena) 164 *fol.*, 177, 285 *fol.*, 295.
Saṅga (pañca) 377.
Saṅgha, 336.
Saṅyojana, 42, 64, and *see each Pañhāpucchaka*. (tīni) 364; (satta) 383; (dasa) 377, 391 (ajjhatta, bahiddhā) 361; (°sampayutta) 18 *fol.*, 76, 94, 116, 128.
Saṅyojaniya, 12, 18 *fol.*, 64, 76, 94, 116, 128, 319, 322.

- Saṅvacchara**, 422-3.
Saṅvara, 244, 246, 372.
Saṅsaya, 168.
Sacca (cattāri) 99 *fol.*, 401 *fol.*; (ariya) 99-121; (°anulomika) 324, 328; (°vippaṭikulaṅ) 373; (idaṅ °abhini-
veso) 374.
Sañcetanā, 102, 104, 144, 285 *fol.*; (mano° āhāro) 403; (kāya°, vacī°, mano°) 135.
Sañcetaṅgā, 144, *and other Saṅkhāra references.*
Saññaka, 419.
Saññā (khandha) 5-7, 28-40, 72, 86, 89; (rūpa°, sadda°, &c.) 102, 104; (°manasikāro) 330, 331; (°bhavo) 137; (°vipariyeso) 376; (nevasaññā-nāsaññāsahagata) 172, 179; (akusala°) 363; (nānatta°) 369; (saññāyo) 342; (satta) 401, 403 *fol.*
Saññitā (patta°, kata°, adhigata°, sacchikata°) 355.
Saññī (a° vādā, atṭha) 388; (saṅkhatā) 391.
Satta, 86, 87, 99, 101, 137, 339 *fol.*, 426; (para°) 2, 3, 5, 8, 10, 329, 340; (cutūpapāto) 334, 344; (asañña°) 418, 419; (°nikāyo) 137.
Sati, 195; (sammā°) 104 *fol.*, 195 *fol.*, 236 *fol.*; (°indriyaṅ) 124; (°paṭṭhānā) 193 *fol.*; (°sambojjhaṅgo). *See Bojjhaṅga* (satta). (°nepakka) 227; (ajjhat-
taṅ, bahiddhā, dhammesu) 228.
Satimā, 193 *fol.* *See also Jhāna* (third).
Sato, 334; (tathā°) 227.
Saddhā (°indriyaṅ) 123; (°pasādo) 170.
Santike. *See Dūre.*
Santutṭhitā (a°) 370.
Sappanā (a°, pari°) 168.
Sabhāgavutti (a°) 351.
Samādhi, 217 *fol.*, 332, 342; (°indriyaṅ) 124; (chanda°, viriya°, citta°, vīmaṅsā°) 216 *fol.*; (sammā°) 105, 217, 236 *fol.*, 334; (sambojjhaṅga) *see Bojjhaṅga* (satta). (savitakka-savicāra) 228; (°samāpatti) 342; (a-°saṅvattanika) 360,
Samāpatti, 325, 335, 342.
Samāpanna, 4-12, 325.
Samiddhin (sabbakāma°) 423.
Samudda (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*
Sampajañña, 194; (a°) 361, 373.
Sampajaññatā (a°) 370.
Sampajāna, 105, 193 *fol.*; (°kāri) 244, 250 *fol.*
Samphassa, 102, 403 (°ja) 5, *and passim.*
Sambojjhaṅga. *See Bojjhaṅgā* (satta).

- Sambodhi, 228.
 Sambhavati, 135.
 Sambhinna, 319.
 Sammosa (a°) 208 *fol.*, 210, 235.
 Saritā, 227; (anus°) 227.
 Salla (pañca) 377.
 Sallīna (a°) 227.
 Sākhalya (a°) 360.
 Sātacca, 244, 249.
 Sāṭheyya, 358, 380, 389.
 Sāro (bhikkhu) 246.
 Sikkhā (catasso) 248; (°pada) 244, 248; (pañca) 285-92.
 Singa, 351.
 Singāratā, 351.
 Sināna (°dāna) 246. Cf. 'Questions of Milinda,' ii, 286.
 Sila (°maya) 135, 325; (°bbata) 136, 364, 374, 375, 377; (adhi°) 325; (°vipatti) 361.
 Silya (dus°) 372.
 Sukha (vedanā) 3, 4, and *passim*; (°indriyaṅ) 15, 54, 71, 123; (°dhātu) 85; (ditṭhadhamma°) 268, 281 *fol.*; (°pharaṇatā) 334; (sayañkata, &c.) 376; (°sahagata) 12, 28, 34, 56, 62, 69, 74, 81, 97; (°sampayuttā pañña) 324; (paṭisaṅvedeti) 105.
 Sukhuma (khandhā) 1-10.
 Suñña (gāma) 71 *fol.*, 87, 88.
 Suññatā, 204, 268.
 Sutamaya, 325.
 Sudda, 393 *fol.*
 Surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhāna. See Sikkhāpada (pañca).
 Sekha, 12, 16 *fol.*, and see each Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (pañña) 326.
 Setughāto, 285.
 Soka, 99 *fol.*; 137 *fol.*; (°sallaṅ) 137.
 Somanassa, 15, 54, 71; (somanassāni) 381; (°dhātu) 85; (°indriyaṅ) 123; (°sahagata) 144 *fol.*, 164, 169, *fol.*, 184, 285 *fol.*, 294 *fol.*; (°upavicāro) 381.
 Soracca (a°) 360.

 Hadaya, 87, 88, 144 (dhamma°) 401-36.
 Hānabhāgini, 330, 331.
 Hānabhāgiya, 343.
 Hirika (a°) 341, 359, 370, 391.

- Hīna, 1, 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 17, 24, 36, 50, 74, 92, 114, 126, 288, 339 *fol.*, 353-5; (hīnāy'āvattati) 388.
- Hīlana, ohīlanā, 353-5.
- Hīlita, 2.
- Hetu, 12, 17 *fol.*, 29 *fol.*, and see each Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (nava) 401 *fol.*; (pubbe kata^o) 367; (issaranimmāna^o) 367; (vipāka^o) 417; (hetumhi ñāṇaṇ) see Paṭisambhidā. (°phalaṇ) see ditto. (manussā, &c., sahetukā) 414 *fol.*; (a^o) 367.

THE END

BILLING AND SONS, LIMITED, PRINTERS, GUILDFORD